

THE BEALE FAMILY
OF
VIRGINIA

and
Its Collateral Family Lines

BY
Frances Beal Smith Hodges

Gc
929.2
B36h
1158936

M.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01200 5176

THE GENEALOGY OF THE BEALE FAMILY

1399 - 1956

Compiled from personal correspondence covering most of the forty-eight states, England and the Virgin Islands; personal interviews with scores of Beale descendants throughout the South; family bibles, old letters and various legal documents zealously possessed by members of the family; various records and publications in the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.; D. A. R. records; State & National Archives Departments; county and church records; Virginia & Tennessee State Libraries; as well as libraries of many Historical & Genealogical Societies; Census Reports and numerous other courses too varied to enumerate.

Frances Beal Smith Hodges
(Mrs. Luke)
Wichita Falls, Texas

Price \$10.00

EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.
Ann Arbor, Michigan
1956

Copyright 1956
By
Frances Beal Smith Hodges

This Edition is limited to 300 copies

1158936



Frances Beal Smith Hodges
(Mrs. Luke)
Wichita Falls, Texas

H

PREFACE

My interest in genealogical research began early in 1930 when my sister-in-law, Willie Hodges Gardner, urged me to establish eligibility for D. A. R. membership and has continued to the present day.

Men are more interested in genealogy than women, perhaps due to the fact that men feel themselves progenitors of a race of people and thereby, assume an individual responsibility in the preservation of its records.

Out of this genealogical research has come, from all over the United States, friendships that have greatly enriched my daily life and to them I am indebted and sincerely grateful for much of the data that has gone into this genealogy.

My sole purpose in compiling this family history has been to prepare a source from which later Beale descendants would have a starting point in their individual research; thus, I have included every scrap of information that came into my possession with the hope that it would be the connecting link to tie two seemingly unrelated lines into the one line that it is.

As an accountant I am not a professional typist (proof of which follows) but I believe my training as an accountant has provided a record of family history as accurate as it is possible to make one from inadequately kept public records of Colonial times plus the ravages of time, war and fire on all records, both public and private. And it is my sincere hope that any one using this volume for research will pass on to me additional material that will permit a supplement to be compiled and later to become a part of this history.

While in Philadelphia in 1935, a Hollander who had just become a naturalized citizen said to me -

'Your family helped to lay the foundation on which this great country was built; think how deeply buried lies the original corner stone which is the heritage you pass on to your beloved son! My son's heritage? A naturalization paper.'

From that date my genealogical research ceased to be 'my Aunt Emmy', so humorously called by my husband, and was reborn the proud heritage that it was.

Frances Beal (Smith) Hodges

2120 Virginia Drive,
Wichita Falls, Texas.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/genealogyofbeale00hodg>

THE BEALE FAMILY OF ENGLAND

The Times Dispatch of Richmond, Va., Nov. 26, 1920, published the following article on the Beale family of England as taken from 'A History of All Saints Church of Maidstone, Kent County, England', by J. Cave Brown, E.M.A. This history was taken from the monument & tabletts which still appear on the piers & walls & some on the pavements of the church:

"Foremost among them, both for its age & also for its character... so rare if not unique...is the one to the Beale family. It has also an additional claim to notice inasmuch as that old Maidstone family of which some of the descendants still reside in the town, produced a direct representation in the person of one late Rev. Beale Post, whose name & highly valuable work on 'All Saints College' has been so frequently referred to in these pages. This tablet supplies also a connecting link with an ancestry who held an honorable place here at least 400 years ago, contemporary with Archbishop Courtney himself.

Inserted in the SE face of the graceful column which separates the S. aisle of the chancel from the choir proper, is an engraved copper plate, 30 inches long & 18 inches wide, containing a genealogy of six generations (the designer himself representing the 7th) & covering a period considerably over 2 centuries.

Thomas Beale, thrice grandson of John Beale, his great grandfather's great grandfather, twice mayor of this town himself, loyal to God & the King, of frugal & contented spirit, beloved by his neighbors & studying the good of this town, the husband of 2 wives & the father of 21 children, died Feb. 2, 1593 & left surviving 6 sons & 2 daughters whose father, Wm. Beale, late portreeve of this town, who succored its needy in his time, died in the year 1534, whose grandfather, Robert, lived in this town & died in 1490. His great, great grandfather, William in 1492 having in this time been portreeve of this town & one of the first brethren of the Fraternity of Corpus Christi in this town, was buried in the church at St. Faithe, & John, his great, great, great grandfather also died in 1399. Here they lived earning a good report; here, dying, they look for a resurrection of the flesh at the advent of Christ. May God's blessing rest on their posterity. Thomas, the son of said Thomas, erects this monument to their memory".

This copper plate in All Saints Church, Maidstone, is divided into 6 spaces, each representing a generation;; each of these spaces is divided into 3 compartments; the center one containing the figure of the parent; the left the sons, with the name of the one who succeeded to the family honours; & the right, the daughters.

Mr. Frank Tyler of Maidstone, England, supplied further data on this family (from wills, deeds, etc.) which has enabled the writer to supplement the brief history taken from All Saints Church.

The following genealogical table may better explain the line of descent in reversed order:

John Beale of Maidstone, d 1399, md & had

A1 Wm. Beale, he was in his time portreeve & one of the elder brethren of the Fraternity of Corpus Christie, d 1429, & was buried in St. Faithe's Church; md Catherine & had

B1 Son

B2 Daughter

- B3 Daughter
- B4 John Beale of Maidstone, d 1461 (2nd son) md 1st, Agnes;
md 2nd, Alicia & had
- C1 Son
- C2 Robt. Beale of Maidstone (1st son), d 1490, md Agnes
& had
- D1 Wm. Beale, he was twice portreeve of Maidstone (1st
son), d 1534, md Johanna & had
- E1 John Beale, (1st son), Visitation of London, 1634,
P 314; md & had
- F1 Richard Beale, Esq., of London, (1st son),
merchant, d 1636; he was originally a clothier,
afterwards purchased sundry estates in Kent &
resided at Whaddon, County Surrey; Visitation
of London, 1634, P 314; he left his grand
nephew, Richard Beale*, his heir; funeral
notice of Richard appeared in The Heraold's
College record. He md Bersheba Gilbert & had
G1 to G7, all issue d unm as recorded in the
above mentioned funeral notice.
- F2 Alexander Beale of Frettenden md
& had
- G1 Richard Beale of Maidstone, Visitation of
London, 1634, P 314; md Nov. 28, 1601,
Margaret Hicks of Bekesbourne (Canterbury
Mar. Licenses) also (Visitation of Kent,
1663 & Frittenden Parish Reg.) & had
- H1 Margaret Beale, b 1602, Frittenden
Parish Reg.
- H2 Richard Beale*, (Visitation of London,
1634, P 314), Esq. of Hayle-place, Loose,
d 1664, was Justice of Peace for Kent.
Named heir to great uncle, Richard
Beale who d 1636, & who named him in
his pedigree at the Visitation of Lon-
don of 1634 as being 'beyond the seas'
at that date; md Susan, daughter of
Edward Bennett, deputy to the Hanburg
Company (Visitation of Kent, 1663)
& had
- i1 Richard Beale, b 1645, d 1703.
- i2 Alexander Beale, b 1646, of Bar-
bados, md Martha Curtis.
- i3 Edward Beale, b 1648.
- i4 to ill Daughters.
- E2 Wm. Beale, d 1607, named in Will of Thos. Beale,
1606, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.
- E3 Margery Beale, named in Will of Thos. Beale, 1593,
Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons, md John
Clarke & had
- F1 Ralph Clarke.
- E4 Son (shown on monument of Thomas
- E5 Daughter (Beale above mentioned

- E6 Daughter (also named in Will of Thos. Beale.)
- E7 Thomas Beale, d 1593, was a Jurate of Maidstone Corporation & Mayor in 1561 & 1574; married 1st, 1547, Johanna Cobb who died 1551 (Maidstone Parish Reg.), & had
- F1 Alice Beale, b 1548 (Maidstone Parish Reg.) md Thos. Snat & had issue.
- F2 Clement Beale (Maidstone Par. Reg.) married & had
- G1 Wm. Beale, b 1577 (Maidstone Par. Reg.) became Mayor of Farnesham, 1608 (Jacob: History of Farnesham 1774).
- G2 Elizabeth Beale, b 1581.
- G3 Jeremy Beale, b 1583.
- G4 Judith Beale, b 1585 (Maidstone Par. Reg.)
- G5 Katherine Beale, b 1589.
- Thomas Beale, d 1593, md 2nd, 1553, (Maidstone Par. Reg.) Alice Wolgate, d 1613 & had
- F3 Thos. Beale of Maidstone, 1559-1606, named in his father's Will, 1593, Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons; was erector 1600 of copper plate in All Saints Church, Maidstone; md Sept. 13, 1603, Elizabeth Masters of Willesborough (Canterbury Mar. Licenses) & was named in Will of husband, 1606 (Consist. Ct. Canterbury). The issue of this marriage, viz: concerning the son, Thomas, whose birth I have been informed occurred on Dec. 2, 1604, with its source of reference being M.S. Maidstone Register but unfortunately for Beale descendants, my British correspondent, Frank W. Tyler, F.S.A.; F.S.G., of Canterbury, was unable to verify this Thomas being the son of Thomas who died in 1606, but with the hope that some future reader of this genealogy will perhaps find the clue that will prove this link with the American family, I am including same as one of the issue of above union, with the full realization as to its possible erroneous inclusion & surmised kinship. His issue
- G1 Thos. Beale, b Dec. 2, 1604 (M. S. Maidstone Reg.).
- G2 Margaret Beale who was named in the Will of her father in 1606, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.
- G3 Robt. Beale, b 1606, md Oct. 15, 1639, Ursula Bedmanton (West Farleigh Reg.).
- F4 John Beale of London, merchant, living in 1633 when he entered his pedigree in the Visitation of 1633; named in the Will of his father, Thos. Beale, 1593, Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons; md Anne, daughter of Allan Ducker

(Le Neve's Pedigrees of Baronets, Vol 2, P 319)

& had

G1 Sir John Beale of Farningham Court, created Baronet in 1660; Sheriff for Kent 1665; died 1684; purchased Chillington House at Maidstone which is now the Maidstone Museum; also West Court in Detling; md 1st, 1655, at Aylesford, Anne, daughter of Sir Wm. Colepeper of Aylesford of Preston Hall. No issue & at her death in 1657, he md 2nd, Jane, daughter of Richard Duke, Esq., of Maidstone, by whom he had 4 daughters & no son so that at his death in 1684 the baroncy became extinct.

G2 Richard Beale, b 1617.

G3 Thomas Beale, b 1619.

G4 William Beale.

F5 William Beale. (named in will of Thos. Beale,

F6 Edward Beale. (1593, Prerogative Office,
(Doctors' Commons.

F7 Elizabeth Beale, b 1572, md Snatt.

F8 Ambrose Beale, gent., also named in Will of Thos. Beale, 1593, lived at Maidstone where he was Mayor in 1624 & 1637; b 1575, d 1655; md 1st, 1598, Katherine, daughter of Maples, of Malden Kent, who was b ... & by whom he had no issue. He md 2nd, April 18, 1617, Anne, widow of Thos. Reve, Jurat of Maidstone (Canterbury Mar. Licenses). In 1636, Ambrose Beale was fined by Archbishop Laud £ 50 as a leading Puritan there (Civil War; Parliamentarians). He had

G1 John Beale, gent., b 1606, was Mayor of Maidstone 1667; (Visitation of Kent, 1663); md 1st, Rebecca, daughter of Whittaker of London; later he md Mary, daughter of Thos. Ely of Sevenoaks, who d 1677, without issue, two years prior to death of John in 1679.

G2 Israel Beale (1st son) of Maidstone, gent., d 1653, (Visitation of Kent, 1663); md (name of wife not given in Visitation of London, 1633, P 159); md 2nd & had H1 Ambrose Beale.

G3 Robert Beale, b 1612, named in Will of father in 1655, Prerogative Office, was living 1671.

G4 Anne Beale, b 1611, named in Will of Ambrose Beale, 1655, Prerogative Office & in Will of John Beale, 1679, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.

D2 Son.

D3 Daughter.

The above genealogy of the Beales of Maidstone, Kent Co., is taken from Wm. Berry's Genealogies of Kent, London, 1830, P. 18.

BRITISH RECORDS OF BEALES

Stephen Beale of Maidstone, yeoman, married Mary Vidian, May 29, 1592 (Canterbury Mar. Licenses).

1651... Andrew Beale of Maidstone, a leading Royalist there (proceedings of the Committee for Compounding).

CIVIL WAR CAVALIERS

1651... Andrew Beale of Maidstone, fined £ 80.

1648... Dr. Wm. Beale, master of St. John's College, Cambridge, sequestered for delinquency.

1652... Alderman Paul Beale of York compounded.

1646... Thos. Beale of Wakefield Lodge, Northampton, petitioned to compound.

1647... Edwin Beale of Marylehom compounded.

1642... Capt. Richard Beale imprisoned as a Delinquent.

1649... Edward Beale, a Delinquent.

1660... After the Restoration Capt. Roger Beale petitioned for some place. Stated that he had been repeatedly wounded during the wars & had been imprisoned after the Battle of Worcester.

CIVIL WAR PARLIAMENTARIANS

1652... Col. Wm. Beale was prominent on the Parliament side, both in the English & Irish campaigns.

1636... Ambrose Beale of Maidstone had been fined by Archbishop Laud £ 50 as a leading Puritan there.

1650... Richard Beale, a Parliamentary Commissioner for the Kent Militia.

1653... Capt. Thos. Beale on service at Bristol & in Ireland.

1651... Capt. Ephraim Beale muster master at Bristol.

1656... Order from the Privy Council for warrants to the Ordnance Officers in the town to provide Capt. Beale, commanding the 'Protector's Life Guard' with 160 breast plates, back plates, & 'pott' helmets.

FROM PARLIAMENTARY & STATE PAPERS OF THE PERIOD

The following are from the Calendars of the Colonial Papers preserved in the Public Record Office.....American Beales before 1700:

Thos. Beale: Sept. 30, 1668...The order re Castle Comfort which will be found under Thos. Beale I of York Co., Va., Aug. 11, 1676....Proclamation by Nathaniel Bacon; Thos. Swanne; Thos. Beale; Thos. Ballard & James Bray; addressed to the Sheriff of Westmoreland Co.; Gov. Berkeley having absented himself from the Government to proceed to the election of Burgesses to meet at James City, the 4th of September next.

William Beale of Barbados:

One of the 'planters & merchants' of Barbados who petitioned re difficulties in recovery of debts there.

Extract from Will of Roger Rydle, or Ridley, Mayor of Canterbury, 1452, 1459, 1468; will dated 8 Jan. 1470, '..... to Haman or Homan Beale, Thomas atte Wode (several Times Mayor of Cant) & Wm. Ingram, whom I constitute my executors.... the same Hamon Bele shall have 40.... for his trouble, etc.

William Sauver: The Antiquities of Canterbury, 1640, Temporal Government, P 369 seq.; Canterbury Cathedral, Chapter Library, M.S.S. C. 185 'Mayors of Canterbury':
No. 16...Hamon Beale 1464.
No. 30...Hamon Beale 1478.
No. 75...Thomas Beale, sonne of Hamon Beale, 1523.
No. 84...Thomas Beale..... 1532.
No. 91...Thomas Beale 1539.

In the same Vol., P 104, in the account of the Church of the Grey friars, Cant. (this church is long since destroyed): 'Hamon Beale, a Citizen, & in his time twice Mayor of Canterb., choosing their (ie, the Franciscans) church for the place of his buriall, as Babell his wife had formerly done, gave 40^s in money to the Convent.'

In a MSS. in possession of Wm. C. Urry of Canterbury, England, the following extracts were taken:

'Let all men know, here & hereafter, that I, Milo, son of John de Scegland, have given & granted & have continued by this present charter to William de la bele a certain annual revenue of six pence....from certain land in Burgh... Witnesses....Alan Plant (Burgh is in Lincolnshire).' This deed is undated but must be within a few years of 1260 as Alan Plant became Parson of Burgh 1260-61.....'Let all men know here & hereafter that I, Wales Pymchim of Burgh, near Waynesflet, have given, granted & have continued by this charter to William atte Bele of the same place & to his heirs & assigns a building with garden & field.... in Burgh..... Thursday next after the feast of St. Bartholemew Apostle, 47 Edwd. III, 1374-5.' (Burgh, Wainfleet, are in Lincolnshire).

Register of Parish of St. George, Canterbury:

Marriages, May 27, 1584: Clement Bassock & Elizabeth Beele, widow.

Notitia Parliamentaria, 1750, P 262:

Members of Parliaments for the County of Kent:

Richard Beal, Esq., 1654.
Richard Beal, Esq., 1656, P 275.

Scholar of Winchester School, Hampshire:
Richard Bele, 1418 (of Fransham).

- - - - -

To establish dates along with terms used in connection with the English history of the Beale family:

RESTORATION was a term employed in the history of England in connection with the re-establishment of monarchical government which returned with the accession of Charles II in 1660.

CAVALIER which was derived from the Latin, cabballus, 'a nag', was a horseman which later acquired the meaning of 'Knight' or 'Gallant'. In 1641 the term 'Cavaliers' was applied as a nickname to Charles' partisans in opposition to the Roundheads, or friends of the Parliament, and from a term of reproach it came to be adopted as a title of honor, until, after 1679, it was superseded by 'Tory'.

Charles II reigned in England from 1660 to 1685; he was present in the battle of Edgehill in 1642, where he narrowly escaped capture; on May 8, 1660 he was proclaimed King at Westminister & on the 26th he landed at Dover after eight years foreign exil (during Cromwell's reign) & was welcomed, at Whitehall, by the two houses of Parliament on May 29, 1660.

MAIDSTONE, county town of Kent, on the right bank of the Medway, 34 miles ESE of London. At its west entrance, overlooking the river, are the remains of All Saints' College, established in 1620, as a hospital for pilgrims traveling to Canterbury.

WHITEHALL was originally a palace in London but after the death of Wolsey it became crown property which was the scene of Wolsey's disgrace, Henry VIII's death, the execution of Charles I, & the deaths of Cromwell & Charles II. The hall now serves as a military & naval museum.

ENGLISH
COAT OF ARMS



COAT OF ARMS
CAPTAIN THOMAS BEALE II
YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.



BEALE COAT OF ARMS

The Beale coat of arms as designated to the family of Kent County, England, are:

Arms.....Sable on a chevron between three griffins' heads erased argent; three estoils gules
Crest.....Unicorn's head erased or, semee of estoiles gules
Motto.....None recorded.

To make the above more understandable by those not versed in the terms of heraldry - A black chevron between three silver griffins' heads erased; with three red six pointed jagged stars on the chevron. The crest is a gold unicorn's head erased, sprinkled with red six pointed jagged stars. The older arms did not bear mottoes which were adopted in later generations as each individual found a motto that appealed to him or in some manner referred to the 'character' of the family.

The Beale coat of arms as cut on the tomb stone of Capt. Thomas Beale who died in 1679 & was buried at Chestnut Hill, Richmond County, Va., is among the oldest known coat of arms & differs slightly from the English arms in that the three estoils gules (three red stars) are replaced by what appears to be three cross molines (the cross of this type being modeled after the metal fastening on millstones) but being described by some members of the family as being 'knight templar crosses' & which is presumed to have replaced the red stars because the emigrant Beale is supposed to have been a Knight of Malta.

There is a motto recorded by some members of the American family, being 'rather death than dishonor', but whether or not it was used is not known to the writer nor has she been able to ascertain same by any accepted source of reference. The motto was the battle cry of the Royalists at Edge Hill & the Beales were known to be Royalists, thus possibly adopted same as the Beale motto.

BEALE - THE NAME

Major Frank Lee Beals, U. S. Army retired, of Chicago, Illinois, did a great deal of research on the origin of the name Beale and in 1929 published a small booklet, a copy of which was given to the writer who has taken the following abstracts from it:

"the name Beal is one of the oldest, if not the oldest, in existence, going back as it does to the beginning of all things, & being connected with the creation of man himself. As a surname it dates back to about the 11th century when surnames first began to be employed.

In its present form it first came to light some 1200 years before Christ, although it had undoubtedly been in use for many centuries before that.

The name Beal, which I consider the basic name from which all of those having the same root, regardless of the branch, took their origin, the spelling has remained constant. That Beale is a

Celtic name most authorities agree...the Celts came up out of the valley of the Danube about 1200 B.C. & established dwellings about the lakes in Switzerland. There are two towns still in existence in Switzerland which bear names of peculiar significance, Baal & Biel. The Celts were the earliest Aryan settlers in Europe.

The Druids were their priests who taught the existence of one god, 'Beal'. Celtic antiquarians claim that Beal means 'the source of all beings' or the life of everything. It is generally admitted that the Celtic god Beal has affinity with the Phoenecian god Baal. In each case the supreme deity was identified with the sun, & fire was regarded as the symbol of divinity. The remnants of one of the Druidical places of worship still stands at Stonehenge, Salisburg Plain, England.

Benjamin Thorpe says of the sacred fires of the Druids, 'This custom of kindling sacred fires on certain days prevails throughout the whole of Europe (1851), & was known to antiquity, particularly in Italy. The Celts kindled such fires, on the first of May, to the god Beal, (thence even now called Bealtine).'

As a place name Beale (e,l,s) undoubtedly originated with the god of the Druids, Beal.

The name originated with Belus, a god, third descendant of Io, son of Libya. He has affinity with Bali of Hindu mythology & with Baal, the principal male deity of the Phoenecian & Canaanitish nations. Nebuchadenezzar built a temple to Belus & it was inside this temple that the tower of Bable stood. The Assyrians erected the first statue to him & worshipped him as a god, calling him Baal. The word 'baal' signified lord & master of the universe. There is a temple to Baal at Tanis. This Syro-Phoenecian deity is the Baal of the Hebrew scriptures. He has affinity with the Egyptian god Set & with the Assyrian god Bel.

Belus became the Baal, or ruler, of Babylon, & according to the historians of Armenia, was deified & worshipped by the name of Baal. Belus had a daughter who was queen of Carthage.

The Scripture mentions 'Chamanim', the Temples consecrated to the worship of Baal & in which a perpetual fire was kept burning. It signified 'places enclosed with walls'. Baal Shamen is the god who dwells in heaven & is analogous to the Greek Zeus.

The name Beal, Baal, Belus must be between 6200 & 6500 years old, or to state it in another way it must have been in existence for 195 generations, more or less. Undoubtedly it originated with Belus & was handed down through time in the religious practices of many peoples....."

THE BEALE FAMILY IN AMERICA

The presumed arrival of our Thomas Beale I was about 1640 but our first authentic record of him in America is when he applied in 1646 for 250 acres of land in York County, Va., viz:

At a Court held for York County the 16th of October 1646 the following entry was made -

'Whereas Thomas Beale hath in the Court made sufficient proof that there is due to him 250 acres of land for the transportation of five persons in the Colony...viz: Thomas Beale, Alice Beale, Morgan Hennett, John Ashfield & John Hayward. The Court hath ordered that certificate thereof be made ... September' (York Co. Rec.)

The next mention of him is his first appointment as a Member of the Council in 1662 (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol. 3, P 65-67).

Lt. Col. Thos. Beale who served as a Member of his Majesty's Council for Virginia, also served as an officer of the Colonial Militia.

The Virginia Statutes at Large by Hening, Vol 2, P 320, mentions Thomas Beale as a Member of the Council in 1673-74 & again P 54, as a Member in 1676. He was recommended by Charles II for Commandant at Point Comfort, Sept. 30, 1668 & for Lieutenant Colonel, 1671.

Colonial Dames of America in Virginia, History & Register, 1892-1930 state that Thomas Beale I was born in England about 1621, died in Virginia after 1676 & served as a Member of the Council 1670.'

Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, Vol 5, P 26, states that 'Among the General Court Decisions, 1664-1670, which met at James City, June 29, 1665, we find as a Councilman, Col. Carter, Col. Beale, Col. Willis, Col. Bacon; as Secretary, Thos. Ludwell. In Vol 5, P 118, we find that 'Among the General Court Decisions, Sept. 28, 1667, there were present: Thos. Ludwell, Secretary; Edward Carter, Henry Corbin, George Read, Nathaniel Bacon & Major Beale.

In Virginia Genealogies, P 738, we find that Thomas Beale, Back Creek, York County, Va., owned two thousand acres on Rappahannock Creek, Jan. 31, 1667, said land being purchased or obtained from Richard Lawrence & wife, Elizabeth, of James City County, Va.

Col. Thos. Beale & wife, Alice, (Alice Beale is said to have been the widow of Reade at the time of her marriage to Thomas Beale...Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 23, folio 10) patented land in York County, Va., March 25, 1649.

The family tradition is that Thomas Beale was a Member of the Life Guards of Charles II & came to Virginia when the Cavaliers were dispersed. The York County records show that he returned to England at the Restoration & brought back to the then Governor of Virginia, Sir Wm. Berkeley, the following letter:

"September 30, 1668

White Hall

The King to the Governor of Virginia.....Recommends Thomas Beale of whose abilities & prudence the King hath had long experience, to be Commander of his Majesty's Fort or Castle called 'Castle Comfort' in York River which hath been for time void & if that be disposed of to any other Fort or Castle that may become void." (Domestic Entry Book Charles II, Vol 31, P 11, at Richmond, Va.) The Castle being occupied he was made Lt. Colonel of York (Sainsburg MSS. Va. State Library).

Another family tradition has it that first mention seems to be made to the Beales in history, when Capt. Thos. Beale distinguished himself in The Siege of Pontifract Castle & was wounded, whereupon he was picked up by a Dutch vessel & brought to the West Indies. We find that he & his descendants owned large plantations at Santa Cruz, Virgin Islands, which were called 'Jerusalem' & 'Paradise' (thus bearing out the fact that the original Beale might have spent some time in the Virgin Islands) & that they spent their summers in Virginia where they had a large trade for their sugar, rum, etc., & to which territory they had their own ships laden with rich cargoes plying from the Virgin Islands. In 1624 the Beales came to their plantation in Suffolk, Nansemond County, Va., on one of their ships. During the Revolutionary War the Beales, descendants of the emigrant, lost their ships & about the same time their plantations in Santa Cruz were destroyed by tornado, thus their return to Virginia.

Still another tradition has it that the Cavalier Beale was a Knight of Malta & the Knights of Malta bought the Island of Santa Cruz in 1651. This accounts for the Beale's interest in Santa Cruz & the Knight Templer Crosses on the Beale Arms. The Knights of Malta as they have been known since 1530 was the name of the Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem, a military order founded by one Gerald (Gerard) probably about 1113, to care for the poor & strangers in the Holy Land. From 1309 to 1522 they were known as the Knights of Rhodes. There are now four great priories in Bohemia & Italy (New Standard Encyclopedia).

Thomas Beale I was called Major in 1661 when we find an order entered, 'directing the Sheriff of York County to take ye said Bushrod into this custody & him with a guard of six soldiers to convey to ye prison of York County until ye next quart. Ct. at James City'. However, in February 1661-1662, Bushrod had so far regained the favor of the Court as to be appointed with Major Beale & Lt. Col. Henry Gooch to divide the estate of Wm. Hughes, dec'd. (Wm-Mary Quart. July 1892, P 93); he served as Justice of York County; as Lt. Colonel of York County in 1668 & under Governor Berkeley as a Member of the Council for many years; he sat in judgement on Bacon (Tyler's Cyc. of Va. Biog.) & during Bacon's rebellion was one of the signers of the proclamation of August 11, 1676, calling the election of Burgesses for an Assembly to meet Sept. 4, 1676.

The Court for York County, Va., held at the house of Col. George Reade, Aug. 27, 1661 Present - Col. Francis Maryson, Governor; Col. Geo. Reade; Major Thomas Beale & Lt. Col. Henry Gooch.

The Court for York County, Va., held Aug. 25, 1662 Present-Edward Hill, Esq. & Col. Thomas Swann, Esq. who sat as 'itinerary Judges' & also Nathaniel Bacon, Col. George Reade & Major Thomas Beale of the Council.

Mr. Thomas Beal, Edw., Counsell of State mentioned as 'Itinerary Judge' (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 25, P 30).

From the above records which we accept as authenticated facts it would seem that Thomas Beale came to America, obtained the 250 acres of land due him in 1646 & perhaps remained until he patented the land in 1649 & then, maybe leaving his family in Virginia, he returned to England where he continued his citizenship for whichever side he was on until about 1661, when ne again returned to the State as is shown

by the order given above & remained here until after the Restoration in England at which time he brought back to the Governor, Sir Wm. Berkeley, the letter dated Sept. 30, 1668. From this time on, it would appear that Thomas Beale I remained in the States where he died sometime around 1700 when his will was refused record in York County because it was not properly witnessed.

The will of his wife, Alice Beale, 'Widow of Thos. Beale, Esq.' was recorded in York Co., Feb. 24, 1702, & stated 'that she desired to be buried in the garden on the plantation on which she dwells & as near the grave of her deceased husband as possible'. This plantation was 'Mulberry Bend' on Back Creek, a few miles below Yorktown, near the mouth of York River.

In her will, dated Oct. 9, 1700, Alice Beale named her grandson, Thos. Beale; granddaughter, Elizabeth Powell who had two children; great grandsons, Thomas & Benjamin Reade, sons of Francis Reade; cousin Robt. Jones; grandson, Peter Goodwin; cousin, Sarah Brown, wife of Wm. Brown to whom was willed 'Bay Trees' plantation of 200 acres & plantation on Back Creek of 300 acres for life. Executors, Peter Goodwin & Sarah Brown. Witnesses: Sam Cooper, Thomas Edmunds & Elizabeth Ridge.

York County Records...Personal - Alice Beale gave 'Betty', negro, to granddaughter, Rebecca Goodwin; one negro man to great grandson, John Goodwin, and to what appears to be ... Samuel Bilkson, bed, rugs & curtains, etc.

In Book 12, 1702-1706 - there appears in the York County, Va., records a deed of gift to her grandson, Peter Goodwin, by Madam Alice Beale, in 1702, as executrix of her deceased husband, Col. Thos. Beale's estate (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 31, P 276) 'out of the natural love & affection I bear my grandson, Peter Goodwin, &c., all my land on Back Creek in the Parish & County of York, to redound to grandson, Thos. Beale of Rappahannock, should the said grandson, Peter Goodwin, die without heirs. Dated Sept. 23, 1702.

Court for York County, Va., held Oct. 31, 1661 Present - Major Thomas Beale, Esq., Capt. Wm. Hay.

May 26, 1671, mention is made of Lt. Col. Thomas Beale & Alice, his wife

On the Duke of Gloucester St., Williamsburg, Va., the quaint church, Bruton Parish, the oldest Episcopal church in America, contains a pew with the bronze plate bearing this inscription: 'Thomas Beale, Member of the Council, 1662, Vestryman 1684'.

Framily tradition provides most interesting conversation as well as reading material but unfortunately, it is not always accurate nor to be depended upon & is included here only because the writer has been unable, after 25 years of research, to separate the true from the false & hopes that some future genealogical researcher or Beale descendant may solve that which now remains unsolved.

That Thomas Beale I was married upon his arrival in America is evidenced by the fact that he included the name of his wife, Alice Beale, as being one of the five persons imported by him to the Colonies, & it is with sincere regret that the writer has been unable to locate the marriage record of this couple, although her English correspondent, Mr. Frank W. Tyler, has made a minute search for the marriage record in Kent County, England, records.

The issue of Thomas Beale & wife, Alice, were:

- A1 Ruth Beale, b. abt 1644, York Co., Va.; d 1698 when her will was probated in York Co., Va., on Nov. 24th of that year. Named in her will was daughter, Elizabeth Lucas; grandsons, John & Thomas Read & John Smyth; granddaughter, Redley (?); Elizabeth Lucas, Margaret Lucas, Ruth Rascow; Sarah Vauson; Sarah Smyth & Susanna Tiplady.

Ruth Beale md Capt. John Tiplady, who died about 1669 & whose will was administered by Ruth Beale Tiplady, his widow. He was the son of Matthew Tiplady, Merchant of London...Deed from Matthew Tiplady of London, Merchant, appointing his loving 'unkle' Mr. John Goodwin of the Parish & County of York, Gent., his attorney in Va. Recorded in York Co., May 24, 1699....Capt. Tiplady served as a Justice of York Co., 1677 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 37, P 163); as Church Warden of York Parish, April 1661; he obtained land grants in York County in 1685 for 345 acres, as is recorded in Book 7, P 443.

Their issue:

- B1 Elizabeth Tiplady md Nov. 10, 1670, Thos. Reade of Warwick who died before 1688. There appears of record in York Co., Nov. 10, 1670, a document by Thos. Read wherein he asked for his wife's part in her Father's estate which was granted on Nov. 10, 1670 by Mrs. Ruth Tiplady, wife of John Tiplady (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 6, P 142).

From 'The Reades & Their Relations', P 8, we find that the Thomas Reade, executor of the will of the Hon. George Reade, 1671, was a kinsman as stated in said will. This Thomas Reade of Warwick married Elizabeth Tiplady, daughter of John Tiplady & Ruth Beale, & had two sons living in 1702.

From this same publication we give a brief sketch of the Reade ancestry as therein set forth for whatever benefit it may give to the reader or descendant of the above couple. The writer was unable to ascertain the exact relationship of Thomas Reade to the Hon. George Reade, above mentioned, other than is stated in the will of the Hon. George Reade.

'The first clue to the English history of George Reade' was the fact, shown in several letters in the English Calendar of Colonial Papers that he had a brother, Robert, who was private Secretary to his uncle, Sir Francis Windebank, Secretary of State for England during the reign of Charles I. From this it was ascertained that George Reade was a descendant of the Reades of Facombe Manor, County Southampton, England (Gen. Meredith Reade, former American Consul at Paris, made researches into history of the family of Robert & George Reade, which was published in Long Athenaeum, April 28, 1894).

The conspicuous branches of the Reade family in England, all of which are believed to have come from the same ancient stock, are those of Borstall, Brockett Hall, Shipton Court, Ipsden House, Blackwood & Facombe.

The Facombe branch of Facombe Manor (to which was attached the living of Facombe Rectory) also owned lands in the County of Cork, Ireland, as well as Manor of Linkenholt, Hampshire. The arms & crests vary, but on all the shields is

to be found the same form of the Cross. The coat of the Reades of Gloucester & York Counties, Va., is carved on the tomb of Thomas Reade.

Andrew Reade of Faccombe, who acquired Linkenholt Manor in Hampshire, married a Miss Cooke of Giddy Hall. His will was proven Oct. 24, 1623. His son

Robert Reade md 3rd, Mildred Windebanke & had
al Robert Reade, private Secretary of Sir Francis Windebanke, his uncle.

a2 Col. George Reade md Elizabeth Martiau & had
bl Mildred Reade md Augustine Warner.

b2 Robert Reade, d 1712, will dated Jan. 30, 1712,
probated March 16, 1712, md Mary Lil6 & had
cl John Reade of King & Queen County, Va.

c2 Robert Reade.

c3 George Reade.

c4 Samuel Reade md Mary Nutting.

c5 Francis Reade.

C6 Thomas Reade, d May 11, 1718, will probated
June 15, 1719, named Mother; sister, Margaret Nelson;
brothers, John & Samuel; sister, Mildred Goodwin;
brothers, George & Francis.
b7 Margaret Reade md Thomas Nelson.
b8 Mildred Reade md 1st, James Goodwin; md 2nd,
..... Smith.

The issue of Elizabeth Tiplady & Thomas Reade of Warwick County, Va., who died prior to 1688, were

C1 John Reade, b 1702.

C2 Thos. Reade, II, (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 3, P 40) whose will
was probated in Elizabeth City Co., 1738, md & had issue

D1 Thos. Reade III, md Elizabeth Hawkins, dau of Richard Hawkins of Elizabeth City Co., Va. Their issue

E1 Hawkins Reade, cabinet maker & wheelright, md 1st,
Rachel Curtis who died Oct. 20, 1785 (Charles Par. Reg. York Co., Va.), sister of Robt. Curtis of York County, Va. Their issue

F1 Elizabeth Reade, b Oct. 19, 1782.

F2 John Reade, b March 15, 1784.

Hawkins Reade md 2nd, Elizabeth Pescud, widow,
& had issue

F3 Richard Hawkins Reade, b March 18, 1787.

F4 Mary Reade, b May 27, 1789, md Robt. Shield.
Deed dated Nov. 24, 1692, York Co., Va.,
from Robt. Shield to Samuel Toplady.

C3 Francis Reade.

Elizabeth Tiplady Reade, widow, md 2nd, John Lucas of Warwick County, Va., & had issue

C4 Elizabeth Lucas.

C5 Robert Lucas.

C6 Margaret Lucas.

C7 Charles Lucas.

B2 Tiplady md Capt. Wm. Smyth whose will was dated
Dec. 22, 1687 & probated Feb. 24, 1687/8, York County, Va...

left his land in New Kent, purchased of Capt. Wm. Smyth of Bristol (for will of Wm. Smyth, see New England Hist. & Gen. Reg., Vol 47, P 547) to be equally divided between his two sons, Henry & John; daughter, Sarah Smyth, land on Back Creek in York County. Legacies to three children & to his daughter-in-law, Ann Dixon, (step-daughter ?), wife of Richard Dixon, who is to have all her mother's apparel (from a subsequent order it appears that Ann Dixon's father was James Moore). In the inventory of John Smyth, deceased, is an item: "4 hogsheads of tobacco which lyeth in the hands of Mr. Tiplady in England". Their issue

C1 John Smyth.

C2 Sarah Smyth.

C3 Henry Smyth.

B3 Tiplady md Mr. Rascow & had issue

C1 Ruth Rascow.

B4 Tiplady md Mr. Redley & had issue

C1 Redley.

B5 Tiplady md Mr. Vauson & had issue

C1 Sarah Vauson.

B6 Capt. John Tiplady md 1st & had issue

C1 Rebecca Tiplady md before 1696/97, Peter Goodwin of York-Hampton Parish, York Co., Va., son of Major James Goodwin who was sworn a Justice of York Co., Feb. 23, 1666 & who was a son of Peter Goodwin (see Goodwin Family). Peter Goodwin was a planter of York Co., later moving to Warranuncok Island, then New Kent Co., & later still to King & Queen County, finally settling in King William County, Va.

From York Co., Va., Records, 1698....Mention of Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife, daughter & legatee of John Tiplady, when they asked settlement of her father's estate, Nov. 24, 1698.

The Will of Peter Goodwin, dated Oct. 3, 1731, proved March 20, 1731-32, left to his son, John Goodwin; grandson, John Goodwin (under age); daughter, Anne; son, Peter; daughter, Rachel Goodwin; son, James Goodwin; grandson, Peter Goodwin; wife, Rebecca; cousin, John Goodwin

March 20, 1731-32....1000# Sterling, Bond for Rebecca Goodwin; Securities..John Goodwin & Edward Moss.

The Will of Rebecca Goodwin, dated Sept. 12, 1748, probated Nov. 21, 1748; legacies of plate & negroes to son, John Goodwin; & his brother, James Goodwin; to granddaughters, Rebecca & Alice Goodwin; daughter of Capt. John Goodwin; daughter Rachel Charles; son, Peter Goodwin's three daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Anne; grandson, Peter Goodwin. Rest of estate to be divided into five parts: three parts to my children, John Goodwin, Rachel Charles & James Goodwin; & the other two parts, one for my daughter, Anne Goodwin's two daughters, Rebecca & Alice Goodwin....& the other part to be divided between my son, Peter Goodwin's three daughters as

aforesaid. Executors: sons, John & James Goodwin,
Rebecca Tiplady & Peter Goodwin had issue

D1 Capt. John Goodwin, bap. Dec. 25, 1698 in St. Peter's
Parish, md 1st, Elizabeth Doswell, b Dec. 23, 17...,
daughter of John & Elizabeth (Nutting) Doswell,
daughter of Capt. Thos. Nutting.

John Goodwin served as a Justice of the Peace -
York Co., Records 1744; he was a planter of York Co.;
owned stock in King William Co. & a plantation in
Hanover Co., Va. His Will was probated May 21, 1759.
Their issue:

E1 John Goodwin, b York Co., Va., who was a planter
in Hanover Co., Va., md & had issue

F1 Frances (?) Goodwin md Moss.

F2 Mary Goodwin md William Trevelian.

F3 James Goodwin, d young.

F4 Reuben Goodwin, d abt 1810, md 1st, Sally
Day by whom he had issue

G1 Lewis Goodwin, d unm.

G2 John Goodwin, d 1833, md a French lady
of New Orleans, La.

G3 Elizabeth Goodwin, d 1832, md Wm. Tomp-
kins, b 1807, d 1858, son of Robt. & Anne
(Dickson) Tompkins, & had issue

H1 Sarah Day Tompkins, b Nov. 24, 1800,
d unm.

H2 Hardenia L. Tompkins, b March 22,
1802, md George Parker.

H3 Emily Tompkins, b 1804.

H4 Susan Goodwin Tompkins, b Nov. 9,
1805, md 1st, Gottlob Rumholz; md
2nd, Hayton. In 1896 was
living in Lincoln, Nebr.

H5 Benjamin J. Tompkins, b May 17, 1807,
md Achsah Hamilton.

H6 Reuben R. Tompkins, b Jan. 5, 1811,
md Susan Hamilton.

H7 Frances Tompkins, b Dec. 5, 1814, md
Claudius Tompkins, Andrews, Va.

G4 Sallie Goodwin md Brown.

G5 Fanny Goodwin md Lewis Goodwin, a cousin
from Yorktown, Va.

G6 Nancy Goodwin, d unm.

G7 Mary (Polly) Goodwin md Col. John D.
Andrews.

Reuben Goodwin md 2nd, Mrs. Sallie (Brad-
ford) Grantland & lived at Andrews Post Of-
fice, Spotsylvania Co., Va. Their issue

G8 Elizabeth Goodwin, b 1801 in Hanover Co.,
Va., d 1889 in Georgia, md 1819, At Rich-
mond, John Castlen, b 1788 Hanover Co., D
1860, son of Jno & Elizabeth (Timberlake)
Castlen, son of John Castlen, Sr., of

England; he was a farmer, a Democrat & an Episcopalian; resided at Macon, Ga. Their issue

- H1 John Bradford Castlen, b 1820, md Mary H. Holt.
- H2 Sarah Elizabeth Castlen, b 1825, md 1st, George Clarke; md 2nd, Thomas Cauthorn.
- H3 Wm. H. P. Castlen, b 1827, md Mary Woodward.
- H4 Ann Eliza Castlen, b 1830, md Peyton Cooke.
- H5 Dr. Fleming Grantland Castlen, b 1833, md Eppie Marie Bowdre.
- H6 Edwin Samuel Castlen, b 1835, md Mattie Harrison.
- H7 Mary Catherine Castlen, b 1838, md A.P. Cherry.
- H8 Carrie Virginia Castlen, b 1840, md John S. Timberlake.
- H9 Bradford Good Castlen, b 1845, md Fannie Burnes.
- H10 Marcellus Castlen, b 1847, md Juliette Harrison.
- G9 Reuben Bradford Goodwin, d unm.
- F5 Cyrus Goodwin md Nancy Timberlake.
- F6 John Goodwin, Yorktown, Va.
- E2 James Goodwin md Rebecca Goodwin, daughter of John Goodwin of Hanover Co., Va., son of John Goodwin, son of James Goodwin, & had issue
- F1 John Goodwin, b before 1759.
- F2 Martin Goodwin, b after 1763.
- E3 Peter Goodwin.
- E4 Thomas Goodwin, d at Isaac Pipper's home on May 23, 1761 (Abingdon, Gloucester Co., Va., Par. Reg.). Two sons who were baptized at St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Va., were
- F1 Wm. Goodwin, bap Jan. 2, 1748.
- F2 Thos. Goodwin, bap Sept. 10, 1758.
- E5 Reuben Goodwin.
- E6 Susannah Goodwin.
- E7 Elizabeth Goodwin.
- E8 Mary Goodwin.
- E9 Annie Goodwin.
- Capt. John Goodwin md 2nd, Anne, who was permitted to keep an ordinary at Gabriel Maupin's house in Williamsburg (York Co., Va., Rec.) & had
- E10 Rebecca Goodwin.
- E11 Alice Goodwin.
- D2 Elizabeth Goodwin, bap 1700-01.
- D3 Peter Goodwin, whose will, dated Sept. 8, 1747, was probated Sept. 21, 1747, bequeathed to son, John, lands in King Williams Co.; land in York & my silver

tankard & silver hilted sword; daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Ann Goodwin. Residue of estate to son, John, & daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Ann Goodwin. Brother, John Goodwin, executor; md Mrs. Mary (Robinson) Calthorpe, d May 9, 1747, daughter of John Robinson & widow of Elimalech Calthorpe. Peter Goodwin was living in York Co., Va., when he exhibited orphan accounts of Mary & Frances Calthorpe on Sept. 19, 1743. Their issue

- E1 Peter Goodwin, b July 4, 1739, d Jan. 4, 1740.
- E2 John Goodwin, b Dec. 8, 1737, md Mary Allan Chapman, daughter of John & Anne (Hansford) Chapman who resided at New Pocasin (on Charles River) Parish, New Kent Co., Va., where the will of Anne H. Chapman was probated Dec. 17, 1770. Their issue
- F1 Anne Goodwin.
- F2 Peter Goodwin, b Aug. 6, 1768.
- F3 Elizabeth Goodwin, b March 12, 1766.
- E3 Rebecca Goodwin, b 1740, bap Jan. 18, 1740-41.
- E4 Mary Goodwin, b April 12, 1746.
- E5 Anne Goodwin, b 1747, md Wm. Hardrick (?).
- E6 Rachel Goodwin, b Feb. 24, 1741-42.
- D4 James Goodwin, b Hampton Parish, York Co., Va., d Nov. 8, 1757, & on Dec. 14, 1757, his Will was probated in York Co., Va., and named sons, John, Peter, Robert, James; daughters, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Rachel, Diana, Mary Moss, Ann Chisman; wife, Elizabeth. He md 1st, Diana Chisman, b Oct. 12, 1715, d Nov. 30, 1735, daughter of John & Eleanor (Howard) Chisman. Their issue
- E1 John Goodwin, b Nov. 17, 1735, d May 15, 1783, md Elizabeth Doswell, b 1743, d Feb. 16, 1814, daughter of Thos. & Elizabeth (Drummond) Doswell, daughter of Governor Wm. Drummond of the Carolinas. John Goodwin took oath of Lieutenant, March 21, 1768. Their issue
- F1 Diana Chisman Goodwin, b Feb. 1, 1760, d 1850, md Col. Wm. Overton Harris, b 1753, d Jan. 26, 1802, son of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris. He was a farmer & resided at Cedar Hill, Hanover Co., Va. Their issue
- G1 Wm. Overton Harris, b Nov. 22, 1785, md 1st, Elizabeth B. Gwathmay; md 2nd, Lucy Robinson Butler; Their issue
- H1 B. B. Harris, San Bernardino, Calif.
- G2 Elizabeth Doswell Harris, b Sept. 28, 1788, md White.
- G3 Mary Garland Harris, b Nov. 20, 1791, md Thos. Baker Cosby.
- G4 Frances Goodwin Harris, b Aug. 31, 1796, md Rev. Walker Taliaferro.
- G5 Ann Nelson Harris, d Oct. 9, 1799.
- G6 John Goodwin Harris, d Feb. 1793.

- F2 Mary Goodwin, b July 3, 1763, md John Harris, son of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris, & had issue
- G1 Anne Nelson Harris, b 1785-86, d unm.
- G2 Elizabeth Doswell Harris md Capt. Francis Blount (Blunt).
- G3 Diana Chisman Harris md Garland Bumpass.
- G4 Mary Goodwin Harris md Robert Thompson.
- G5 Jemina B. Harris md Wm. Dabney.
- G6 Sarah Overton Harris md James Winston.
- G7 John Overton Harris, b 1799, md Nancy Hill.
- G8 Thos. Doswell Harris, b 1801.
- G9 Marie Dummond Harris, b 1803, md Genet Anderson.
- G10 Martha W. Harrison, b 1805, md Zachery Terrell.
- F3 Thos. Goodwin, b May 25, 1765, d April 1838, md 1789, Temperance Harris, daughter of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris. He was a farmer; a member of the Baptist Church; was a Revolutionary War Pensioner; he served the unfinished term of his father in the Continental Army; lived in Nelson Co., Va. They had issue
- G1 John Goodwin, b 1790, d 1823, unm.
- G2 Overton Goodwin, b 1792, d Aug. 1818, unm.
- G3 Thos. Cary Goodwin, b Sept. 1, 1794, md Lucinda Montgomery.
- G4 Ann Nelson Goodwin, b 1796, md Chas. P. Rhodes.
- G5 James Doswell Goodwin, b Sept. 10, 1798, md Catherine Watts.
- G6 Nelson Goodwin, b 1800, d young.
- G7 William Goodwin, b 1803.
- G8 Wm. Harris Goodwin, b Sept. 18, 1805, md Bertha W. Harris.
- G9 Edmund Chisman Goodwin, b April 4, 1807, md 1st, Maria F. Ware; md 2nd, Mary Small.
- F4 James Goodwin, b Nov. 28, 1768, md Fanny Harris.
- F5 Francis Goodwin, b May 31, 1772, md Mary Clough. No issue.
- F6 Wm. Doswell Goodwin, b July 28, 1774, md Mary Cosby.
- F7 Edmund Chisman Goodwin, b Oct. 30, 1776, md 1st, Miss Anderson; md 2nd, Elizabeth Waddy; md 3rd,
- F8 Elizabeth Doswell Goodwin, b July 28, 1779, d Jan. 12, 1781.
- F9 Elizabeth Doswell Goodwin, b Sept. 3, 1781, md Littleton Goodwin.
- James Goodwin md 2nd, Elizabeth Chapman, widow of Edmund Chapman & had issue
- E2 Peter Goodwin md 1st, Sarah Coleman; md 2nd,

- Sarah Coghill.
- E3 Robt. Goodwin, b 1739, md Jane Tulloch, daughter of Dr. Thos. & Barbara (Garland) Tulloch.
- E4 James Goodwin md Margaret & had issue
F1 James Goodwin, b March 6, 1782.
F2 Rachel Goodwin, b March 9, 1780.
- E5 Diana Goodwin md Bailey & had issue
F1 Wilson Bailey.
F2 Elizabeth Bailey.
- E6 Rebecca Goodwin md Mark.
- E7 Elizabeth Goodwin md Robt. Blackwell.
- E8 Rachel Goodwin md Edward Malory.
- E9 Mary Goodwin md Moss.
- E10 Ann Goodwin md Chisman & had issue
F1 Thos. Chisman, orphan, as evidenced by exhibition Account of Estate for Orphan, Feb. 18, 1700, York Co., Va.
- C2 Elizabeth Tiplady.
- B6 Capt. John Tiplady md 2nd, May 3, 1687, Rebecca Wythe, daughter of Rebecca Hethersall, widow of John Hethersall. John Tiplady was Captain of Militia of York Co., Va.; served as a Burgess of York Co. in 1677 (York Co. Rec.).
- Deed of Rebecca Hethersall for 25 pounds to John Tiplady who is about to marry her daughter, Rebecca Wythe. Witnesses: John Wythe, Henry Watkins. Dated May 7, 1687, recorded June 24, 1690.
- Bond of Rebecca Wythe of the County & Parish of York to Elizabeth Tiplady & Rebecca Tiplady of the same for 300 lbs to be paid in London by bills of exchange when said Elizabeth & Rebecca come of age or marry. The condition is that John Tiplady being about to marry Rebecca Wythe confirms a part of his personal estate to his said two daughters, etc.
- Witnesses: John Phillips, John Watkins. Dated May 3, 1687.
- Will of John Tiplady, dated Oct. 23, 1688, proved Nov. 10, 1689. To each of two daughters, Elizabeth & Rebecca Tiplady, equal parts of estate according to agreement with wife before marriage, dated May 3, 1687. I divide equally between my wife, Rebecca Tiplady, & my daughters, Elizabeth, Rebecca & Susanna Tiplady, 25# part of the half part of my Mother Hethersall's estate confirmed with her hand, May 7, 1687, the said half part being my wife's, Rebecca's, portion due at my Mother Hethersall's decease & said 25# to be paid within three years after date of agreement. My two daughters, Elizabeth & Rebecca, to stay with my wife until 18' years old or married, unless any of their relatives are willing to keep them. As for the remainder of my Mother Hethersall's estate, it shall be divided between my wife & daughter, Susanna, & the child my wife goes with, etc. To my natural Mother, Ruth Tiplady, one horse by the name of Graye; to my sister, Elizabeth Lucas; to John Read, son of Thomas Read of Warwick Co., Va. etc. Witnesses: Charles Minnis, Henry Watkins & Thomas (X) Warde.

Nov. 24, 1698: Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife

daughter & legatee of John Tiplady, deceased, arresting Wm. Watkins & Rebecca, his wife, admr. of ye last will & testament of John Tiplady, dec'd., to this court in an account upon ye case for one-fourth part of ye Testator's estate amounting to ye sums of nineteen pounds, five shillings & three pence, &c.

Inventory of John Tiplady's estate was made by Robert Reade (15,220) value Appraisal of John Tiplady's estate was made Jan. 17, 1689-90, amount 138:13:09.

Capt. John Tiplady & Rebecca Wythe had issue

C3 Susanna Tiplady.

C4 'Child my wife goes with'.

- A2 Beale, md Goodwin & had at least one son
B1 Peter Goodwin who was named in the will of Alice Beale,
Oct. 9, 1700, York Co., Va. Rec.
A3 Elizabeth Beale, d Dec. 21, 1705, md Isaac Powell, d Dec. 16,
1705, & had at least one daughter
B1 Elizabeth Powell, b April 11, 1690 (Charles Par. Reg. York
Co. Va.), who was also named in the will of Alice Beale.
B2 William Powell, b Nov. 9, 1693, d April 4, 1718.
A4 Beale md Francis Reade & had at least one son
B1 Thomas Reade who was named in the will of Alice Beale as
was his son
C1 Benjamin Reade.
A5 Capt. Thomas Beale II, b 1647, d 1679, md Feb. 27, 1672, in York
Co., Va., Anne Gooch, daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch (pronounced
'Googe') who md 2nd, before Aug. 7, 1681, Wm. Colston who was
said to have been a native of Bristol, England, & who came to
Virginia in the latter part of the 17th century & settled in that
part of (old) Rappahannock County that later was Richmond County.
He was Clerk of Rappahannock County 1685-1692 & Clerk of Richmond
County from 1692 to his death in 1701. He attended meetings of
the House of Burgesses as a Member from his County from March 2,
1692 to April 29, 1699 (Standard's Col. Va. Reg. P 88-92).

Among the records at Rappahannock County at a Court held for
said County, Aug. 7, 1689, is the following entry: 'Upon the
humble petition of Wm. Colston who married for & on behalf of
Mrs. Anne Beale, relict of Capt. Thos. Beale, deceased, of Chest-
nut Hill, Richmond County, Va., 1679, states that he marries
Anne, daughter of Major Wm. Gooch'. The issue of Anne Beale &
Wm. Colston were William, II; Charles & Susanna Colston.

The will of Wm. Colston, witnessed by Daniel Hornby, Thomas
Barber & Ellin Foster, dated Oct. 27, 1701, was proved Dec. 3,
1701 (Richmond Co. Will Bk 2, P 31) & mentioned daughter, Susanna
Colston; son, William Colston; son, Charles Colston, to whom
he gives 640 acres of land he bought from Capt. Thos. Beale &
Jos. Russell, & gives unto Mr. Rawleigh Travers & my son-in-law
(a term commonly used in wills & other papers of the period to
indicate a step-son) Mr. Thos. Beale, forty shillings a piece
out of the ready money now in my trunk to buy them mourning rings
& do nominate, ordaine & appoint the said Rawleigh Travers & Thos.
Beale executors of this my last will & testament during the minor-
ity of my said two sons, William & Charles.

The will of Edmund Fabian of Middlesex County, Va., Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborne, citizen & merchant, died July 3, 1668, 'bequeaths to my friend Mr. Beale 10 shillings'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 15, P 300).

July 18, 1677, The Court ordered the Burgesses to meet the 2nd Tuesday in August next at the home of Capt. Beale on the Rappahannock River, etc. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 34, P 188).

Essex County, Va., Will Bk 1672-75, P 179, there was recorded a deed from Henry Clark to Thos. Beale for 400 acres, beginning SE line of the said land & running thence NE 650 to the head line thereof, thence along said line NW 99 to a corner tree of said land being a red oak, thence SW 650 to another red oak corner tree of said land, thence south to the first mentioned station, for 28 pounds sterling. Deed dated Oct. 30, 1669.

Capt. Thos. Beale died in 1679 & was buried at 'Chestnut Hill', on the Rappahannock River where his tomb of black English marble, bearing the Beale Coat of Arms with an elaborate epitaph, is in a perfect state of preservation. As was the custom in those days, he was buried in the garden (about 100 feet from the cellar of the old house), now a grove in a lonely field on a bluff overlooking the river which is two miles wide & about 2 miles distant.

The grave of Capt. Thos. Beale is located on a farm now owned by Sydney Belfield, two or three miles north of Warsaw, Va. This farm is known as 'Chestnut Hill' which was the name of the original Beale estate. The grave itself is several hundred yards to the west of Mr. Belfield's house & is located in a lonely field partly surrounded by woods. Right near the grave is a depression in the field, which Mr. Belfield says, marks the location of the old residence which is now completely destroyed, not even a vestige of the foundation being left. The location is on a high piece of ground & through the woods can be seen the Rappahannock or a stream tributary to it. In Mr. Belfield's house are several doors with old hand-made hinges which he says came from the original house, although it was destroyed long before his time. Rumor has it that the family did not live there long because of malaria. The grave itself is surrounded by bushes & weeds & consists of a large flat stone of flintlike character on which the Beale coat-of-arms & the wording are still quite distinct. During recent years this stone was removed by Mr. Belfield, at the suggestion of some of the members of the local Beale family, & four brick walls were put in, the stone being replaced on top of them at a height of about two feet above the ground. Mr. Belfield said that he saw the bones of Thomas Beale while this work was being done & that they were all intact with the exception of one leg which was missing; nothing remained but the bones. The body had apparently been placed in one side of the grave, indicating that they expected later to bury his wife beside him.

Under the Beale coat of arms which, with a slight variance, is the same as the coat of arms for the Beales of London as well as the Beales of Maidstone Court, Farmingham, Heath House, England, there is the following wording:

"Here lies the body of Capⁿ Thomas Beale, Jun^r, who
tooke to wife Ann the Daughter of Coll. William Gouge
and had by her two Sones and two Daughters, he departed
this life the sixteenth day of October An D Mi 1679

AETATISSVE 32

Midst of Tempest when the torrents raved
deeply for Mercy to the Lord I craved
Whose goodness then me distrested
His Mercies wrought my soules eternall rest
Misericordia V I C M A est Meseria."

This wording was copied as nearly as possible, but some of the letters were illegible. It should be noted that Gooch is spelled incorrectly on this stone & also that William Gooch was Major & not Colonel - in accordance with his own tombstone.

After a visit to the grave to Capt. Thos. Beale, Mr. Leonard T. Beale, Philadelphia, wrote 'I asked Mr. Belfield if he had any souvenir I could have to remember the old estate, & he brought out a pair of rusty hand-made scissors which he said came from the ruins of the old mansion & which I purchased from him.'

Letter dated Oct. 1, 1932.

'Chestnut Hill', an estate of 2000 acres, was purchased by Col. Thos. Beale for him, Capt. Thos. Beale II, on Jan. 31, 1667, the year his son became of age.

Capt. Beale & Capt. Phillip Chesley were sworn in as Justices of the Peace in York County, Feb. 29, 1673 & soon thereafter Thos. Beale moved to Richmond County, where he established a home called 'Chestnut Hill'.

Capt. Thos. Beale II served as an officer of the Colonial Militia (mentioned as 'Captain' in Hening's Va. Statutes at Large, Vol A, P 401-406).

Capt. Thos. Beale patented land in 1667 in Rappahannock County & also 929 acres on Rappahannock Creek in 1673 as is recorded in Bk 6, P 24, Virginia Land Grants; he also patented with Randolph Kirk 1500 acres of land in Westmoreland County, Va., in 1668, Bk 6, P 176, Virginia Land Grants.

- Capt. Thos. Beale & wife, Anne Gooch, had issue
- B1 Anne Beale, b Aug. 10, 1672, as appears on North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond Co., Va., possibly married George Hamilton who was named guardian of John Fergerson Beale & Robert Fergerson Beale (guardianship records at Tappahannock, Essex Co., Va. - per letter of Mrs. Marie Beale, Arden, N.C.)
- B2 Hannah Beale, b 1674, d 1744, md prior to 1700, Col. William Ball, b 1676, d March 1744/5, of 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va.; his Will was dated Aug. 14, 1744 & probated March 8, 1744/5, Lancaster Co., Va. (Hayden's Va. Geneal. P 55-61).

The name of Hannah Beale appears as a witness to an agreement between Newman Brockenbrough & wife, selling 4 negroes to Maj. Wm. Ball, Jan. 27, 1716.

Easter Tuesday, 1745 ... Mr. Geo. Payne was chosen Vestryman in room of Col. Wm. Ball, dec'd. (Lancaster Co., Va., V. Bk; Vestry Book of Christ Church, Lancaster County, contained, July 16, 1740, names of Wm. Ball & Wm. Ball, Jr.

Col. Wm. Ball served as Surveyor of Northumberland County, Va., 1724.

Wm. Ball & wife, Hannah Beale, had issue

C1 William Ball, b 1700, d 17..., md Feb. 17, 1723, Margaret Ball, d Oct. 1783, daughter of Capt. Richard Ball & Sarah Young. His Will dated June 20, 1777 was probated Oct. 16, 1783 in Lancaster Co., Va.

Wm. Ball, Jr., Gent., served as Justice of the Peace; as Sheriff; as Inspector & as Captain of the Militia of Lancaster County, 1727-37.

The couple had issue

D1 Richard Ball md 1752, Mary Wallace, daughter of Rev. James Wallace, Hampton, Va. Their issue

E1 James Wallace Ball md May 31, 1779, Ann Ball.

D2 Williamson Ball, d 1769, md Priscilla Glasscock, daughter of Wm. Glasscock. Their issue

E1 Alice Ball md John Smith.

E2 Williamson Ball.

D3 Benjamin Ball, d.s.p., before 1783.

D4 William Ball md 1st; md 2nd 1740, Lettice Lee, daughter of Col. Henry Lee of 'Lee Hall' & Mary, daughter of Richard Bland & Granddaughter of Richard & Lettice (Corbin) Lee; he served as a Member of the House of Burgesses from Lancaster County 1757-58; as a Delegate 1780. Their issue

E1 William Ball, M. D., was the last of the male line of the Ball family to own 'Millenbeck', md & had issue

F1 Florinda Ball, d.s.

F2 Cordelia Ball, d Feb. 19, 1815, md 1st, John Gilmour, son of John Gilmour of Scotland.

Their issue

G1 William Gilmour, d abt 1830, md 1823, Frances Dowman. Their issue

H1 John Martan Gilmour md Cordelia

D5 Elizabeth Ball md Dec. 9, 1754, Francis Milner & had issue

E1 Margaret Milner.

E2 Betty Milner.

E3 Hannah Milner.

D6 Sarah Ball, d.s.p., md John Jones.

C2 George Ball, b 1702, md Oct. 10, 1735, Judith Payne, daughter of Merriman Payne. Their issue

D1 Williams* Ball of 'Cobham Hall', Lancaster Co., Va., b 1736, d 1790, md 1st 1775 Beale, d.s.p.; md 2nd, Cash; md 3rd abt 1777, Priscilla (Churchill) Spann.

D2 George Ball, Captain of N.K. Militia.

D3 John Ball, b 1740, d 1773, Fauquier Co., Va.; md March 2, 1765, Mary Ball, daughter of Wm. & Lettice (Lee) Ball. Their issue

E1 William Ball.

E2 Peter Ball.

- E3 Hannah Ball.
 E4 Judith Ball md Maj. Richard Scott Blackburn, USN.
 E5 Lettice Ball.
 E6 Mary Ball md Col. Alexander Dalrymple Orr, son of John & Susan (Grayson) Orr, son of Alexander Orr of 'Waterside', near Berwick Seat, & wife, Dalrymple, daughter of the Earl of Stair.
 D4 William Ball of 'Chapel Green', d 1796, md 1st, Judith Throckmorton. They were the grandparents of
 F1 William Payne whose issue live near Lexington, Ky.
 F2 Thomas Kempe Payne, d.s.
 F3 Elizabeth Henry Payne md Tyler.
 F4 Nancy Payne md ...*.... Campbell.
 F5 Judith Throckmorton Payne md Gen. Singleton.
 Their issue:
 G1 Anne Singleton md Hon. Jos. H. Sherrard, Winchester, Va., who was Vestryman of Christ Church & Lay Deputy to the Dio Commission & Judge of Frederick Co., Va.
 Their issue
 H1 Capt. Jos. H. Sherrard of Kansas & of Winchester, Va.
 H2 William T. Sherrard, died in Kansas.
 H3 Anne Sherrard md Kennedy of Camden, S. C.
 G2 Fannie Singleton md Edward McDonald.
 G3 Judith Singleton md Robt. Kercheval.
 G4 Lucy Singleton md E. Cartwright Breeden.
 G5 Elizabeth Singleton md Buford of Mo.
 G6 James Singleton md Catherine McDaniel; he served as a Member of the U. S. Congress from Illinois.
 D5 Hannah Ball.
 D6 Judith Ball md Parson Jones.
 D7 Sarah Ball md Colin Campbell of Dumfries.
 D8 Eliza Ball md Webb. Their issue
 E1 Margaret Webb md Tyler & had issue
 F1 Judge Tyler of Fauquier Co., Va.
 C3 Sarah Ball, b 1705, md 1st, Sept. 22, 1724, Maj. Dennis McCarty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va. whose Will dated March 18, 1742, was proved in Prince William Co., Va., Jan. 20, 1743. He served as Vestryman of Truro Parish 1732. His widow md 2nd, Abram Barnes.
 Sarah Ball & Maj. Dennis McCarty had issue
 D1 Daniel McCarty, b Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., d 1791; his Will was proved in Fairfax Co., Va., 1792, Deed Bk 3, P 21; md abt 1748, Sinah Ball, b Feb. 14, 1727-8, d 1798, dau of Major James Ball of 'Bewdley'. He served as Director of Colchestertown, Fairfax County, 1753 & as Justice of the Peace of Fairfax County, Oct. 1770. Their issue
 E1 Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, md 1766/7 Col.

- Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., who d Nov. 22, 1796, son of Richard Chichester & Ellen Ball. Col. Chichester served as Lieutenant of Fairfax County. Their issue
- F1 Millicent Chichester md Dr. Alex Vass.
- F2 Daniel Chichester, b abt 1767, md Elizabeth Gray; he served as Trustee of Fairfax Court House, Jan. 4, 1805. Their issue
- G1 George Chichester, b 1797, d 1858, md 1st, Margaret, daughter of Dr. Valentine & Mary B. (Washington) Peyton; md 2nd, Mary Dent Petyon; * md 3rd, Mary Corse.
- G2 Wm. Henry Chichester, b 1800, d 1844, md 1821, John Elliott Peyton.
- F3 Richard McCarty Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., b Feb. 27, 1769, d at 'Ivan' London Co., Va., Aug. 29, 1817; md Ann, b Feb. 22, 1769, d 1817, daughter of the Hon. Thomson Mason of 'Raspberry Plain', London Co., Va., & wife, Mary King, daughter of Col. Abram Barnes of 'Tudor Hall', St. Mary's Co., Md. Their issue
- G1 Anne Mason Chichester, b Oct. 16, 1789, d July 12, 1882, md Chas. Pendleton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', London Co., Va., b 1780, d Oct. 2, 1832, son of Benj. Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va. He was Purchasing Agent for the U. S. Navy.
- G2 Richard McCarty Barnes Chichester, b 1791, md Barnett.
- G3 George Mason McCarty Chichester, b 1793, d 1835, md 1818, Sarah C. Elliott; md 2nd, 1824, Mary, daughter of Washington & Margaret (Johns) Bowie of Georgetown, Va.
- G4 Sarah McCarty Chichester md Hon. Thomson Mason of 'Hollins Hall' & had issue.
- G5 Sinah Ellen McCarty Chichester md Hancock Lee.
- G6 Doddridge Pitt McCarty Chichester md Sydnor & had issue.
- G7 Mary Symes McCarty Chichester md Bernard Hooe.
- D2 Thaddeus McCarty md Chinn; he served as one of the Lancaster County Commission on Resolutions of Congress, Feb. 6, 1775, & probably as Clerk of Lancaster County Court, 1778-1787. Their issue
- E1 Thaddeus McCarty, b abt 1750, md & had issue
- F1 George Washington McCarty, b abt 1775, md abt 1798, Winfred Beatty; he was the owner of 'Newington', near Aldie. Their issue
- G1 Marie French McCarty.
- F2 Wm. Thaddeus McCarty, b 1807, d 1875, md

- Hannah Fox & had issue
 G1 John Chew McCarty.
 G2 Wm. Thaddeus McCarty, who served in the Confederate States Army, md the daughter of General A. M. West of Mississippi.
 G3 Maria Louise McCarty.
 G4 Emily Mason McCarty.
- F3 Stephen Washington McCarty, b 1808, md Eliza Francis of London Co., Va. Their issue
 G1 Enoch Francis McCarty, served in Confederate States Army.
 G2 James William McCarty, served in Confederate States Army, md Oldham of Texas where he became a merchant at Eagle Lake, Texas. Four children were born of this union.
 F4 Geo. Billington McCarty, d.s., 1888.
 F5 Armistead Thompson Mason McCarty, b 1815, d unm.
 F6 Winifred Hall McCarty md Dr. Cullen.
 F7 Sarah Richardson McCarty.
- D3 Dennis McCarty.
 D4 Sarah McCarty md Geo. Johnson, Gent., lawyer of Fairfax County, Va., who served as a Member of the Virginia Burgess, 1765, & author of the Stamp Act Resolution of May 30, 1765, which Patrick Henry offered; lived in Alexandria, Va. Their issue
 E1 Col. George Johnson, II, b 1750, served as Lt. Colonel & Aide de Camp to Gen. George Washington & as his confidential Military Secretary from December 1776 to June 1777.
 D5 Anne McCarty md Wm. Ramsay of Galway, Scotland, & had issue
 E1 Col. Dennis Ramsay md June Allen Taylor & had issue
 F1 Geo. Washington Ramsay of Alexandria, Va., md & had issue
 G1 George Ramsay of Alexandria, Va.
 E2 William Ramsay, M. D., of the Revolutionary Army.
- C4 Judith Ball, b 1706, md April 13, 1726, George Glasscock & had issue
 D1 Col. George Glasscock, d 1810, md Catherine.....
 C5 Ellen Ball, b 1710, md 1st, July 3, 1734, Richard Chichester of 'Fairweathers', Lancaster Co., Va., Gent., son of John & Ellen (Symes) Chichester; he died in England Dec. 30, 1743 & was buried at Powerstock on Jan. 3rd; his Will, dated May 16, 1743, was proved in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 10, 1744. Their issue
 D1 John Chichester, b 1735, d 1753, md July 1752, Jean Smith & had issue
 E1 Mary Chichester, b 1753, d 1775, md 1770, Col. Burgess Ball.
 D2 Col. Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co.,

- Va., b 1736, d Aug. 22, 1796, served as County Lieutenant of Fairfax County; as Justice of the Peace, 1789-90; as Commissioner of Specific Tax for Fairfax County, 1781; md 1st, June 9, 1758, Ann Gordon, & had issue
- E1 Millicent Chichester, b 1765, d 1790, md Oct. 15, 1789, Dr. Alexander Vass.
- Col. Richard Chichester md 2nd, 1767, Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, daughter of Daniel McCarty of Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va. (see E1 under D1 - Daniel McCarty for issue of 2nd marriage)
- D3 Elizabeth Chichester, b 1737, md Jan. 20, 1752, William Glasscock.
- D4 Ellen Chichester, b 1738, md Nov. 20, 1750, Andrew Robertson.
- D5 Mary Chichester, b 1739, md Rawleigh Dowman* & had issue
- E1 Rawleigh Dowman* of Richmond Co., Va., where his name and that of many of his descendants appear on records of various kinds.
- D6 Hannah Chichester, b 1740.
- Ellen Ball Chichester md 2nd, June 12, 1747, William Dowman, b 1717, son of Rawleigh & Margaret (Ball) Dowman & had issue
- D7 Rawleigh Dowman, b 1748/49.
- C6 Hannah Ball, b 1715, md Sept. 7, 1746, Robt. Mitchell, Vestryman of St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va. Their issue
- D1 William Mitchell.
- D2 Robert Mitchell.
- D3 Richard Mitchell.
- D4 Susan Mitchell.
- D5 Hannah Mitchell.
- (Most of above taken from Hayden's Va. Geneal. P 61)
- B3 Thomas Beale, III, b Jan. 29, 1675 at 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va., (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), d Feb. 24, 1729, md Elizabeth Taverner, b March 25, 1681, d, March 21, 1792, daughter of Capt. John Taverner (see Taverner Family); lived at 'Chestnut Hill' which had been inherited from his father, Capt. Thos. Beale II.
- Thomas Beale served in King George County Militia 1704 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 317).
- Indian Troubles in the Northern Neck, 1704 ... 'Payments were asked for Capt. Thos. Beale, et al, for their companies on duty 33 days (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 317).
- Richmond County Order Book...Application for Pay for Services rendered Militia, March 6, 1704-05....Capt. Thos. Beale; Wm. Tayloe, Commander-in-Chief & Colonel (Va. Col. Militia, P 100).
- The inhabitants of the Rappahannock River sections were having troubles with the Indians early in the 18th century & at a Court held March 6, 1704, in Richmond County, for presentment of accused Indians, among the Justices present

were Capt. Thos. Beale and Capt. William Underwood. Soon after this trouble, an attempted massacre was pending & the Indians killed a few persons. The accused Indians were tried at a Court held at the house of Col. Wm. Tayloe, Sept. 7, 1704. Among the members of the Court were Wm. Underwood & Thos. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 39, P 170).

Served as a Member of the Assembly for Richmond County, Oct. 5, 1704 (Tyler's Quar., Vol 5); served as a Justice in Richmond County in 1704 (Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 3, P 132).

Thomas Beale patented 339 acres of land in Richmond Co., Va., in 1772, as appears of record in Bk B, 1726-1729, P 62, Virginia Land Grants.

August 30, 1701, Beale made a deed of 600 acres of land to Wm. Colston which was recorded Sept. 3, 1701 (Rich. Co. Deed Bk 1, P 71).

A deed April 26, 1720, by Chas. Colston released to Thos. Beale, 340 acres of land in North Farnham Parish on branches of the Rappahannock Creek with N. Brockenbrough & Daniel Horby as witnesses; there is another deed of the same record date, Colston to Beale, with the same witnesses (Recorded June 1, 1720, Rich. Co., Order Bk 7, P 520). This evidently was part of the 600 acres deeded Aug. 30, 1701 to Wm. Colston & left by the latter in his will of Oct. 27, 1701, to his son, Charles Colston, by the following clause: "I give unto my son, Chas. Colston, six hundred & forty acres of land which I bought of Capt. Thos. Beale & Joseph Russell....." It is probable also that it was part of, or contiguous to, the original 'Chestnut Hill' tract, which bordered on Rappahan-nock Creek, now known as Capt. Point Creek.

Thos. Beale was one of the devisees named in the Will of his grandmother, Alice Beale.

The Will of John Parker, dated Dec. 13, 1699, Richmond County Will Bk 2, P 9-10, left to Rawleigh Travers & Thos. Beale 'to either of them a gold ring at the discretion of Mr. Wm. Colston, my exor'.

Capt. Thos. Beale was executor of the Will of Rawleigh Travers, dated Feb. 20, 1701, proved in Richmond County, March 4, 1701 (Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 17, P 81).

Samuel Peachey's Will, dated Jan. 24, 1711, proved in Richmond Co., June 4, 1712, makes bequests to 'friends Col. Willoughby Allerton, Capt. Daniel McCarty & Capt. Thos. Beale & their wives'. (Va. Magn. Hist. & Biog., Vol 33, P 39; Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 3, P 112).

Thos. Beale, Jr., was witness of a deed to James Taylor, to John Tayloe, et all, Oct. 1, 1728 (Crozier's Spots. Co. Rec., P 104).

The Will of Elizabeth (Taverner) Beale, dated March 17, 1728 & probated June 4, 1729 was recorded in Richmond County Will Bk 5, P 135 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen, I, Elizabeth Beale of North Farnham Parish, being sick & weak in body but of perfect memo-ry, thanks be to Almighty God, & calling to mind the uncertain estate of this transitory life doe make, constitute & ordain

this my last will & testament in manner & form following:

Imprimis....I give & bequeath to my son, Thomas Beale, my trusty negro fellow, Dick, desiring he may be friendly dealth with to him & his heirs forever. I likewise give to my son, Thomas, a green rug, a quilt, a blanket, two pair sheets & his father's gold shirt buckle.

Item..I give to my son, William Beale, the fine worsted rug in the Chamber, a blanket & one of the best of the guilts, two pair pillows, two pair sheets, six large silver spoons, a looking glass in the hall, six best leather chairs, for black fram'd bottom ditto, a dozen pewter plates, four dishes, the least oval table in the hall & six ews next fall.

Item..I give to my daughter, Anne Beale, my horse fire & enameled gold ring which was my mother's.

Item..I give to my four youngest sons, Tavorner, Charles, Richard & Reubin Beale, my stock of cattle & hoggs at the mountains to be equally divided when the oldest shall come of age, allowing my exrs. to sell at their discretion for the advantage of said four sons.

Item..I give all the rest of my cattle, hoggs, sheep, tobacco, corne, all my working tools, syder, syder casque, all barrells & tubbs, pails & piggins, butter, sugar, candles, earthen ware, old iron, bottles, to my son, Thomas, excepting three cows & calves a piece to my daughter, Anne; my son, John, & my daughter, Elizabeth, at the age of 21 years or marriage.

Item..All the rest of my estate I give to be equally divided amongst my seven youngest children, in case of death to the survivors, except six old gold rings which may be turn'd into four mourning rings for my son, Thomas; my son, William; my daughter, Anne; & my daughter Elizabeth.

Lastly..I doe appoint my loving sons, Thomas & William Beale, exrs.., of this my last will & testament.

Witness whereof I hereunto sett my hand & seale this 17th day of March 1728".

Elizabeth Beale (seale)

Gilbert Hamilton

Robert Tomlin

Andrew Spreuell

At a Court held for Richmond County the 4th day of June 1729 - This will was proved in Open Court by the oaths of Gilbert Hamilton & Andrew Spreuell, the witnesses thereto, & admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith.

John Beale was not provided for in the Will of his mother, Elizabeth Beale, as he received the estate bought from Henry Clark by his Grandfather, Thos. Beale; said land adjoined Wm. Fauntleroy's land (see Essex County Records for deed, Will Bk 1672-75, P 179) & was probably on the north side of the Rappahannock River near 'Chestnut Hill' which was 4 miles from Naylor's Hole, a wharf of long ago.

Capt. Thos. Beale & Elizabeth, his wife, of North Farnham Parish, by deed dated Feb. 7, 1728, transferred to Thos.

Beale, Jr., of the same Parish, in consideration of love & affection & 100 pounds money, half that tract of land 'whereon we now live', containing 929 acres as by patent of May 28, 1673. The witnesses were Thos. Belfield & Adnanus Castle. Recorded April 3, 1728, Rich. Co. Deed Bk 8, P 436. This undoubtedly was a part of the 'Chestnut Hill' tract.

They also, by a deed of the same date of making & record, transferred to their son, William Beale, for natural & paternal affection & 30 pounds money, 339 acres & 120 perches of land on the line of a patent of land granted to Henry Clark (Rich. Co. Deed Bk 8, P 437).

On Aug. 27, 1728, Thos. Beale had bought from Henry Willis 3,333 acres of land on the east side of the Little Mountains in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, which was probably land later in Orange County & still later in Madison County on which several of his sons afterwards settled (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53). It also was in the same section as, if not adjacent or near to, the tract about which David Bray on the one hand & Daniel Hornby & Thomas Beale were in controversy before the Council from 1726 to 1730.

Spotsylvania County was formed from Essex, King William & King & Queen Counties in 1720; Culpeper County from Orange County in 1748; Madison County from Culpeper County in 1792 & Rappahannock County from Culpeper County in 1833.

The Will of Thomas Beale III, dated Feb. 22, 1728, was proved June 4, 1729 in Richmond County & recorded in Will Bk 5, P 134 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen: Feb. the 22nd, 1728, I, Thomas Beale, Sr., of No. Farnham Parish in Richmond Co., Va., being sick & weak but pfect mind & memory thanks be to Almighty God & calling to remembrance the Uncertainty of this Transitory Life Doe Make, Ordian, Constitute this my Last Will & Testament in Manner & Form following, viz:

Imprimis..I will that my debts & funeral charges be first paid.

Item..After the Decease of My Loving Wife, My negro man, Moota, I give to my son, Thomas Beale, & his heirs forever.

Item..After my said Wife, her Decease, a negro man Called Billey, I give to my son, Wm. Beale, & his heirs forever & also the land bought of the Exrs., of the Reverend Mr. Peter Kippax, containing 300 acres of land, a deed acknowledged by me unto my son, Wm. Beale, to confirm the said deed or deeds I herein give him the said land to his heirs forever.

Item..After my said Wife, her Decease, I give unto my daughter, Anne Beale, three negroes, viz: Mary, Bess & Judith & to her heirs forever.

Item..After my aforesaid wife, her Decease, I give unto my daughter, Elizabeth Beale, three negroes, viz: Winny & Jenny & Lewis & her heirs forever.

Item..I give to my son, Thomas, two feather beds, bolsters, two suits of curtains & what other furniture my wife shall think may conveniently be spared.

Item..I give to my son, William, two bed & bolsters, one suit of curtains & also I give him, my said son, William, when his mother can well spare the, but not to straiten her, three cows & calves.

Item..The land I have above the Falls I give unto four of my youngest sons, viz: Tavornor, Charles, Richard & Reuben, to be equally divided but not during my wife, her life, unless she gives any of my aforesaid four sons leave to seate or dwell there & to their heirs forever.

Item..After my wife, her Decease, I give unto my son, John, the land purchased by my grandfather of Henry Clark containing 400 acres, more or less, and to his heirs forever.

Item..I give unto my loving wife a negro man called Dick & to her heirs forever.

Item..After my said wife, her Decease, all the rest of my negroes not yet bequeathed, I give unto my five youngest boys to be divided equally with this proviso, that, if any of my said five sons die before divided, that the whole be divided equally & no claims of heirship take place.

Item..My will is, if either of my daughters, Anne or Elizabeth, die or have not a property farther than before given that is, be neither married nor taken out of their mother, her hands, that then & in such case the survivors to have all her deceased sisters negroes by me bequeathed & to heirs forever.

Item..All the rest, residue & remainder of my personal estate not before bequeathed, I give unto my loving wife, Elizabeth Beale, to do with as she thinks fit.

Item..I give after my wife, her Decase, to my son, Thomas, all the land belonging to the plantation I now live upon & to his heirs forever provided, he letts his two sisters negroes by me bequeathed work upon the land till either by death or marriage they may be removed or give them 200 acres out of the land.

Lastly..I nominate my loving wife, my two sons, Thomas & William, Exrs., of this my last will & testament, making void & null all other will or wills, testament or testaments, by me formerly made & to be taken this as last."

Thomas (seal) Beale

The words son & his were interlined before signing or sealing. by consent of the testator interlined the word wife.

Signed, sealed & delivered in presence of us:

Gilbert Hamilton

Wm. Hodgkinson

Andrew Spreuell

Mary Hodgkinson

At a Court held for Richmond County the 4th day of June 1729:

This will was proved in Open Court by the Oaths of Gilbert Hamilton, Wm. Hodgkinson & Andrew Spreuell, three of the witnesses thereto, & admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith, Cl. Cur.

Capt. Thos. Beale, III, & wife, Elizabeth (Taverner) Beale, had issue:

C1 Thomas Beale, IV, b 1708, d Oct. 9, 1732 (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), md April 27, 1728 (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), Sarah McCarty, (probably the Sarah Beale referred to in the will of Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty, probated in Westmoreland County, Va., May 31, 1732 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 94), sister of Dennis McCarty who was appointed Justice in Richmond Co., April 29, 1730 (C.J. 4, P. 215).

Thos. Beale IV, as the oldest son, inherited 'Chestnut Hill' by virtue of the clause in his father's will - "I give after my wife, her Decease, to my son, Thomas, all the land belonging to the plantation I now live upon & to his heirs forever.....".

The son of Thomas Beale IV, Thomas Beale V, evidently died before he was of age & without issue, because it is known that the 'Chestnut Hill' property passed to William Beale, brother of Thomas Beale IV, as later will be shown.

The Commission of the Peace ordered, May 6, 1730, at the Capitol, being Thomas Beale, Wm. Glascock & Samuel Glascock, Gents., of Richmond Co., Va.....(Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 35, P 406).

The Will of Thomas Beale IV, dated Sept. 27, 1732, indicates that Thomas V was the only child living at the time it was made in 1732 & as Sarah, his wife, is not mentioned in the will, it rather appears that she had died prior to 1732; witnesses were Jos. Belfield & Elizabeth Tomlin; it was recorded Feb. 5, 1733, Richmond County Will Bk 5, P 185 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen...The Last Will & Testament of Thomas Beale of Richmond-

A negro that I owe my sister, Nancy, I leave my executors; whom I shall hereafter appoint to pay as they shall think fit.

Item..All other my lands, negroes & personal estate, I leave to the use & for the benefit of bringing up my son & little brothers & sisters, viz: John, Taverner, Charles, Richard, Reuben, Ann & Elizabeth Beale, till my youngest brother, Reuben Beale, arrives to the age of 18 years, excluding the older till, as they arrives to the age of 21 years or are better provided for, which I leave to the Judgement & discretion of my executors.

Item..After my youngest brother, Reuben, is of the age of 18 years & my son, Thomas, is 21 years of age, or if he should marry before & have a child, then I give all my land & negroes to my son forever. But if my son should die before he hath a lawful begotten child or before he is 21 years of age, then I give my lands to my brother, Wm. Beale, & all my negroes & other personal estate I give to be equally divided amongst my surviving brothers & sisters, John, Taverner, Charles, Richard, Reuben, Ann & Elizabeth Beale. Tis my will that my estate be not appraised but inventoried by my executors & recorded.

I leave my brother, Wm. Beale, & Capt. Robt. Tomlin, executors of this, my last will & testament, as witness

1158936

my hand & seal this 27th day of Sept. 1732."

Thomas Beale (Seal)

Teste-

Jos. Belfield

Elizabeth Tomlin

At a Court held for Richmond County the 5th Day of Feb. 1732/33:

This will was proved in Open Court by the oaths of Joseph Belfield & Elizabeth Tomlin, witnesses thereto, & admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith, C. C.

Dl Thos. Beale IV & Sarah (McCarty) Beale had issue Thomas Beale V, b May 17, 1729 (N. Farnham Par. Reg. Clerk's Office, Warsaw, Va.), probably died unmarried (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53).

C2 Capt. William Beale, b Aug. 1710, inherited as the oldest living son in 1732 'Chestnut Hill', in view of the clause in his brother's will, 'if my son, Thomas, should dye before he hath a lawful begotten child or before he is 21 years of age, then I give my lands to my brother, William Beale'; he md April 29, 1729, Ann Harwar of Richmond Co., Va. (marriage record appears in N. Farnham Par. Reg. & the name is written 'Harwar Harwar' as she signed deeds which appear of record in Essex County where they were, at some time, residents of South Farnham Parish of that County. (Deed Bk 17, P 440, 1730 & Deed Bk 22, P 31-36, 1738-1742, latter deed being witnessed by John & Richard Beale).

Capt. Wm. Beale served as Justice of the Peace in 1748; was named with his son, Thomas Beale, Hon. John Tayloe, Wm. Fitzhugh, Samuel Colston, John Turbeville, Williamson Ball, Raleigh Colston on the Richmond County Election Poll of 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 29, P 511); at a Council meeting April 27, 1731, Wm. Beale with two others was appointed inspector of tobacco at Hobbs Hole (Tappahannock) & Bowlers Ferry (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 37, P 127); Mr. Wm. Beale was paymaster of Lancaster Battallion, etc., at Williamsburg, May 4, 1776 (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 8, P 168).

A list of Tithables in my Precinct (Henry Rice, Constable) include the name of Capt. Wm. Beale's Quarter (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 27, P 25).

William Beale patented 400 acres of land in Lunenburgh County, Va., 1751, Bk 34, P 76, Virginia Land Grants.

Diary of Landon Carter...Sunday, 1 March 1772....Capt. Beale & his son, Billy, came here yesterday with Mr. Parker.

Diary of Landon Carter...30 & 31 Aug. 1772...Invited to dine with Capt. Beale on his birthday (13 W, P 163).

Capt. Wm. Beale owned a mill in Westmoreland County in 1770 (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 11, P 245).

Wm. Beale died prior to July 6, 1778 at which time his will, dated March 9, 1776, was proved in Richmond County, Va., & recorded in Will-Bk 7, P 308. It read -

"In the name of God Amen...The Last Will & Testament of Wm. Beale of Richmond County:

Whereas, I have already given my son, Thomas, a considerable part of my estate, I do confirm that gif to him & moreover, give to my said son, Thomas, a still now in my possession, to him & his heirs forever.

Son William, a tenement of land in Richmond County, which was purchased of Mr. Colston, at present occupied by Samuel Marmaduke, to him & his heirs forever.

Son, Reuben, all my lands in Culpeper to him & heirs forever.

Daughter Susanna, a negro woman named Sue & increase.

Son, Richard, 100 pounds sterling at age of 21.

Son, Robert, 100 pounds sterling at age of 21.

Mr. Williamson Ball who married my daughter, Ann, a

negro girl which he received with my daughter, called Priscilla.

Daughter Sarah, a negro called Corinna & her increase.

Daughter, Mary, a negro called Nancy & her increase.

Daughter, Elizabeth, a negro named Betty & her increase.

Daughter, Winifred Traverse, a negro named Phillis & her increase.

Rest of estate to be equally divided amongst my children Following, towit: John, William, Reuben, Richard, Robert, Elizabeth, Winifred Traverse, Susanna, Sarah and Mary.

Sons, Thomas, John, William, with my sons-in-law, Richard Parker & Robt. Wormely Carter, executors.

William Beale.

Witnesses:

Harrison Randolph.

Landon Carter, Jr.

Thomas Parker.

As his wife is not mentioned, it is evident that she had died before the will was made.

Shortly after the will was probated July 6, 1778, & before October 6th of that Year, when the first summons was issued, Williamson Ball, 'Gentlemen of said County of Richmond', filed a bill in chancery in the Richmond County Court against all of the children named in the will as then living, John Hamilton, husband of Susanna; Richard Parker, husband of Elizabeth, & Robt. Wormely Carter, husband of Winifred Traverse.

The complaint was that he Williamson Ball, both before & after he married Ann Beale, was assured by her father, Wm. Beale, that he intended to give his lands to his sons & his other estate equally to his younger sons & his daughters, except a negro girl to each of the daughters at marriage, but that the will gave him only the negro girl, Ann Beale, his wife, had received at the time of her marriage.

Williamson Ball states in his bill that at the time of his marriage, Wm. Beale had six daughters: 'the two eldest of whom, Elizabeth & Winifred Traverse, had for many years before been married to Richard Parker & Robt. Wormely Carter', and the three youngest, Susanna, since married to John Hamilton, & Sarah & Mary still unmarried. Before Wm. Beale died, Williamson Ball wrote to him stating that he was in need of money & asked for 100 pounds, in consideration of which he would release any claims he might have against the estate after the death of Wm. Beale.

The bill states that Wm. Beale died sometime in or about the month of July 1778, leaving at his death, Thomas Beale, his eldest son; John Beale; Wm. Beale; Reuben Beale; Richard Beale; Robert Beale; Elizabeth, wife of Richard Parker; Winifred Traverse, the wife of Robt. Wormely Carter; Susanna, wife of John Hamilton; Sarah Beale & Mary Beale, 'some of whom are infants under the age of 21

years', and that he was possessed of a personal estate consisting of slaves, ready money, household goods, stocks of horses, cattle, sheep & hogs, implements of husbandry, outstanding debts, tobacco, corn & other articles to the value of seventy thousand pounds.

The bill prays for an accounting & that he, Williamson Ball, be given an eleventh part of the personal estate.

Summons were issued against the defendants Oct. 5, 1778 to appear in Court & answer the bill: Nov. 4, 1778, Walker Tomlin & Robt. Mitchell were appointed to take the deposition of Landon Carter in behalf of Ball, & the deposition was taken Nov. 12, 1778, when the deponent gave his age as 60. He averred that a few years after the death of Mrs. Ann Ball, he visited Capt. Wm. Beale at his plantation & that in reply to a question, he stated that he thought it was just & equitable that the husband of a child dieing without issue before a will was made should have an equal part with the rest of the younger children.

Thereafter, the case dragged along with continuances, attachments against the defendants to compel answer, etc., until August 1787, when the Court ordered that the bill be taken as confessed & that the plaintiff recover L6363: 12:8 $\frac{1}{4}$ with interest from Aug. 1, 1779, unless the defendants make answer to the bill at the March quarterly sessions next.

The joint & several demurrers & answers of John Beale, Wm. Beale & Robt. Wormely Carter, acting executors of the will, were executed in Richmond County, Dec. 12, 1787, & filed, & the answer of Reuben Beale, John Tayloe Hamilton & Susanna Hamilton was executed in Orange County, Dec. 20, 1787, & filed.

The sheriff made an endorsement that the attachment was executed by proclamation, that he had attached Richard Beale; that Robt. Beale was not found & 'the other defendants not inhabitants'.

The answer of John Beale, Wm. Beale & Robt. Wormely Carter denies the claims of Williamson Ball & states that it is 'very extraordinary that the complainant should for L100 give up his claim of the 11th part of so large an estate if he thought he had a right to recover that proportion on the death of the said Wm. Beale'.

The answer shows that Wm. Beale had the following children: Thomas Beale; Elizabeth, wife of Richard Parker; Winifred, wife of Robt. Wormely Carter; John Beale; Wm. Beale; Ann, the wife of Williamson Ball; Susanna, the wife of John Hamilton; Frances who died unmarried after the death of Ann; Reuben Beale; Sarah, the wife of James Evans; Mary, the wife of Wm. Brooke; Richard Beale & Robert Beale.

As Sarah & Mary are set forth as unmarried when the bill was executed in 1778 & as the wives, respectively, of James Evans & Wm. Brooke, when the answer was executed in Dec. 12, 1787, their marriages between those dates are shown.

The answer of Reuben Beale & John & Susanna Hamilton is a general denial that Wm. Beale had promised Williamson Ball a part of his estate.

After the filing of the answers, the case proceeds with various motions, pleas, continuances & with some depositions taken, until August 1793, when it abated by the death of Williamson Ball.

The fact that Ann (Harwar) Beale is not mentioned in the will of her husband or in the litigation indicates that she died before the will was made.

Capt. Wm. Beale & Ann Harwar had issue

D1 Thomas Beale, b 1736 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 13, P 430), died in Richmond Co., Va., Oct. 22, 1799, will dated June 7, 1799, was recorded in Richmond County, Oct. 3, 1799, Will-Bk 9, P 123, & showed that he lived in Lunenburg Parish of that County. Said will named his wife, Sinah of Lunenburg Parish; sons, Thomas S. Beale; Chas. Beale; George Beale; Robert Tavenor Beale; Wm. Currie Beale; James Beale; Reuben Beale; daughters, Mildred Ball; Eliza; Maria; Winifred Travis; Ann H. Belfield; Fanny Foushee. Brothers, William & Reuben Beale & wife, executors.

Sinah Beale refused to qualify as executrix & William & Beuben Beale as executors & letters of administration with the will annexed were granted to Sinah Beale & Reuben Beale.

The Will of Sinah Beale, probated Nov. 21, 1816, named sons, George, James & Reuben Beale; daughters, Winifred T.; Mildred Ewell; Maria Hamilton, (Eliza died prior to date of this will); Executors were James & Reuben Beale. Recorded in Will-Bk 9, P 544, Richmond County, Va.

Thomas Beale is listed with his father, William Beale, Hon. John Tayloe, Wm. Fitzhugh, Sam'l. Colston, John Turberville, Williamson Ball, Raleigh Colston, on the Richmond County Election Poll for 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 511).

On March 23, 1781, Richmond County, Va., we find that Col. Le Roy Peachy wrote to the Governor, viz:

"He has thought it proper to furlough all the drafted men until their bounties are paid them according to law, etc.; draws attention to the case of Thos. Beale, a confirmed rheumatic, 45 years old & unfit for military duty, whom he had agreed to exempt from all drafts on condition he would pay 1000 lbs. tobacco & 10 bbls. corn annually for five years. This has given dissatisfaction to the people at large although they admit that Beale has not been able for years past to stand in the ranks at general musters. To quiet this clamour, he himself consented, though an invalid, to risk being drawn as a common soldier. Desires instructions as to whether Beale shall still be required to furnish a substitute, or whether con-

tract with him shall be approved by the Executive'.
(Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 1, P 589)

Thomas Beale md 1st, Sarah Smith; 2nd, Jane Currie, daughter of the Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church, Lancaster County, Va., (it is presumed that Capt. Beale obtained 'Ligh House' in Lancaster County through an inheritance from the Curries); md 3rd, Sinah Ball, daughter of Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' (see Ball family).

Some authorities have given the marriages in a different order but it seems to the writer that Sinah Ball was the last wife for the 'Imprimis' of his Will begins 'I give to my wife, Sinah Beale', & she & his brothers, William & Reuben Beale were appointed executors. The fact that he leaves the main portion of his realty to his son, Thomas Smith Beale, seems to indicate that this devisee was the eldest son & that Sarah Smith was his mother & thus that she was the first wife, leaving Jane Currie as the second wife.

In the diary of Landon Carter, May 25, 1770..... he writes that he went to Capt. Beale's for dinner which was given his son, Thomas, who had just married Miss Ball who didn't seem to take to children of Thomas' first wife (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol. 13, P 50).

Having no way of determining the mother of three of the children, the writer has had to assume this fact by dates of birth, marriages, family names, etc., so that what follows is not being given as authentic but as surmise.

Thomas Beale & Sarah Smith had issue

E1 Thomas Smith Beale who inherited 'Chestnut Hill' from his father by the latter's will in 1799, died without issue; is listed in the Military Claims in Richmond County, Va., Court April 3, 1782, together with Robt. W. Carter, Esq.; Wm. Ball; Col. Tayloe; Col. John Tayloe, dec'd.; Richard Lee, Esq.; Moore Brockenrough; George Edwards, etc. (Tyler's Quart., Vol 7, P 108); in the same year 1782, we find Thomas Beale in Westmoreland Co., Va., listed as the owner of thirteen slaves (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229).

Polly Davis of 'Broadfield', Spotsylvania County, Va., on Oct. 30, 1789, wrote to her brother in Kentucky that on a visit to Stafford & Westmoreland, the family drove to Ucomico Church in great style & that Mr. Thos. Beal & Col. Ball dined at Uncle Williams' (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 12, P 436).

Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, to be known as 'The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons', the following Gents- Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, 1st Lieutenant; men: Reuben Beale; Jesse

B. Beale; Thomas S. Beale, etc.; (taken from the original document which was signed by the recruits personally....Calendar of Va. State Papers Vol 9, P 607).

Thomas Beale md 2nd, July 10, 1764, Jane Currie, daughter of Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church, Lancaster Co., Va., and had issue

E2 William Currie Beale md May 26, 1792 (Christ Church Par. Reg., Middlesex County, as appears on P 280), Ann Corbin, daughter of Jane & Thomas Corbin of King & Queen County, Va.

In the diary of Landon Carter, Aug. 19, 1772, he wrote that Esquire W. Beale, Jr., Mr. Thos. Beale, his lady, dined with me, old Capt. Thomas Beale came not (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 13, P 162).

The Will of Wm. Currie Beale was probated Nov. 26, 1802 & recorded in Richmond County Will-Bk 20, P 413; named wife, Ann; brothers, Charles & George Beale; friends, Francis Foushee & Thos. Belfield. Executors were brother, Reuben Beale, & friend, Willoughby.

Wm. Currie Beale & Ann Corbin were the parents of

F1 James A. Beale.

F2 Sarah Beale.

F3 Edward Beale.

F4 John G. Beale.

E3 Ann Harwar Beale md Oct. 25, 1780 (Richmond Co. Rec.), Thomas Belfield of Belmont, Va., b Feb. 18, 1744/45 (see Belfield Family). They had issue, among probable others

F1 Col. John W. Belfield md 1st, Frances Tucker Jones and had issue

G1 Dr. Alexander Belfield.

Col. John W. Belfield md 2nd, Mary Beale Daingerfield & had issue

G2 Col. Joseph Belfield who md Jane Skelton Jones, sister of his father's first wife, Frances Tucker Jones.

G3 Daingerfield Belfield.

E4 James Beale, who died unmarried April 3, 1817, inherited with his brother, Reuben, 'The Burnt House' place wheron Col. John Gordon formerly lived.

In the List of Justices of the Peace in Lancaster County, Va., from 1680---1778, we find James Beale named with Wm. Ball, Richard Tayloe, Rawleigh Travers, Robt. Carter, James Ball, John Turberville, Richard Ball, Richard Chichester, Edwin Conway (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222).

James Beale served as a witness to the instrument made by Reuben Beale appointing John Turberville of Westmoreland County to obtain warrants

due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville and Robt. Beale of Madison County, his attorney to obtain warrants due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville, Oct. 30, 1809 - Burgess' Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 744.

The Will of James Beale was probated Dec. 17, 1817 and recorded in Richmond County Will-Bk 9, P 597 and named his sisters, Maria Hamilton & Sister Belfield; brother, George Beale who was also named executor; nephew, Robert Beale.

E5 Reuben Beale, having inherited with his older brother, James, the 'Burnt House' place, married April 28, 1800, Eliza Tayloe Turberville, daughter of Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville of Richmond Co., Va. (Westmoreland Co., Mar. Rec.).

Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, which were to be known as The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons, listed the following Gents.;- Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, First Lieutenant; Men; Reuben Beale; Jesse B. Beale; Thos. S. Beale; et al from original document which was personally signed by the recruits (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol. 9, P 607).

On January 29, 1793, Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor recommending, among others, for Magistrate of Madison County, Va., Reuben Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 271).

On January 29, 1793, Culpeper County, Va., Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor to advise 'These are in commission that came out in November last, but cou'd with propriety place them 4 or 5 lower: .. among those named were Reuben Beale, Francis Madison & Robt. Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 272).

On April 20, 1793, Madison County, Va., James Barbour wrote to the Hon. Hardin Burnley at Richmond..... 'among Gentlemen to be selected for Planning of Courthouse and kind of buildings to be erected, etc., were Wm. Madison, Reuben Beale & Robert Beale' (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 353).

Aug. 29, 1785, Culpeper Co., Va..... James Barbour to the Governor 'recommends Reuben Beale, Esquire, as Major' (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 4, P 51).

Col. Reuben Beale to the Governor - Beale's Farm, Madison County, Va., July 30, 1800, 'Through some error, Capt. Lightfoot's commission had been misdated & hopes the Governor will take care of the matter', etc., (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P 126).

Reuben Beale of Richmond Co., Oct. 30, 1809,

appointed John Turberville of Westmoreland County & Robert Beale of Madison County, his attorney, to obtain warrants due for services of the late Maj. Geo. L. Turberville; witnessed by James Beale of Richmond Co., Va. (Burgess' Va. Geneal. Vol 2, P 744).

Reuben Beale served as a Member of the House of Delegates for Madison County for the Commonwealth of Virginia, 1795-1796.

Reuben Beale & Eliza Tayloe Turberville Beale had issue

F1 John T. Beale, Westmoreland Co., Va., where he made a deed to Martha L. Hill, et al, under date of Nov. 19, 1833, same being recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 233; where he made another deed to Wm. Settle, under date of Feb. 15, 1833, same being recorded in Deed Bk 25, P 50; & where on Nov. 19, 1833, he made, with Robt. Beale, Jr., bond for Wm. H. Hill & was recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 234. He inherited land from his Father, John T. Beale, such land being called 'Clear View' in Richmond Co., Va., deed dated Nov. 19, 1833, recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 233.

F2 Robert Beale.

F3 Felicia Corbin Beale md Nov. 8, 1836, Rev. Alexander Compton of Groveton, Prince William Co., Va.

Thomas Beale md 3rd, May 19, 1770, Sinah Ball, daughter of Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' (see Ball Family) - (Hardy's Col. Fam. So. States of America, P 36).

They had issue

E6 Sinah Ball Beale, b 1772.

E7 Mildred Beale, b 1774, d Sept. 8, 1846, md Nov. 17, 1799 in Prince William Co., Va., Lt. Jesse Ewell, b Dec. 1, 1771, d July 27, 1847, of Edge Hill, Haymarket, Va. (the officiating minister of this marriage was the Rev. M. L. Weems.. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 13, P 430) (Vol 30, P 69 quoting... 'The Virginia Herald' of Nov. 22, 1799). They had issue

F1 Thomas Beale Ewell, d unm.

F2 Charlotte Ewell, d unm.

F3 Jeduthan Ball Ewell md Lucretia Robinson & had issue

G1 Fenton Ewell.

G2 Charlotte Ewell.

F4 Fenton Merser Ewell md Alberta Reynolds.

F5 Fannie Beale Ewell, d unm.

F6 Edgar Ewell, d unm.

F7 Martha Ewell md Charles Davis. No issue.

F8 Mildred Eliza Ewell, d unm.

F9 Dr. Jesse Ewell, Jr., of Hickory Grove, Prince

William Co., Va., b March 22, 1802, md Oct. 23, 1827, Ellen MacGregor, b 1800, d July 7, 1890, daughter of John Smith & Eleanor Magruder, a lineal descendant of Alexander MacGrouther, the first emigrant from Scotland to Maryland. They had issue

G1 John Smith MacGregor Ewell md 1st, Helen Woods MacGregor and had issue

H1 Dr. Jesse Ewell, III, who died at Ruckersville, Va.

John Smith MacGregor Ewell md 2nd, Alice Jane Tyler & had issue

H2 Helen Woods Ewell, b 1857, d March 6, 1894, md March 6, 1884, Richard Greer of Gulick, Colo. They had issue

i1 Anna Bertrand Greer md J. P. Coleman, Pulaski, Va.

H3 Mary Eleanor Ewell, unm in 1934, taught at a church school in Alexandria, Va.

H4 Alice Maude Ewell, unm in 1934, was b Dec. 7, 1860 & is living at 'Dunblane', the old home of her grandparents near Edge Hill (post office Haymarket, Va.)

H5 Charlotte Isabella Ewell, b 1862, was for years a nurse at John Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore, Md. Living in 1934 near Edge Hill, Va.

H6 Albert Mortimer Ewell md Dollie Davidson & died at Canon City, Colo. They had issue

i1 Mrs. Erle Serry, Canon City, Col.

i2 Mrs. Harry Bolander, Reno, Nev.

i3 Mrs. Donald McCutchen, Fresno, Calif.

H7 Fannie Edmona Ewell md Edward Wilson, Oct. 15, 1895, & moved to Montana. They had issue

i1 Edward Ewell Wilson md Rheta Lawrence.

i2 Francis Ewell Wilson md Norma

i3 James Ewell Wilson md Eliza & became a well known veterinary in Los Angeles, Calif.

H8 Eleanor Murdock Ewell, unm in 1934, & living at Edge Hill, Va.

H9 John Smith Ewell, II, d October 1915.

H10 Edmund Tyler Ewell md Lola Jefferson who was living in Ft. Worth, Texas, when last heard of. They had issue

i1 Wallace Ewell.

i2 Alice May Ewell.

i3 William Ewell.

H11 Jane Louise Ewell, unm.

- H12 Mildred Bertrand Ewell, unm.
- G2 Jesse Ewell, d unm.
- G3 Eleanor Mildred Beale Ewell, d unm at the age of 80.
- G4 Albert Ewell, d unm in May during the War of 1812 at Battle of Williamsburg.
- G5 Charlotte Marianne Ewell, d unm at the age of 16.
- E8 Fannie Beale, b 1780, md Francis Foushee. They had no issue.
- E9 Jesse Ball Beale, b 1782, d unm Dec. 16, 1815. At Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, to be known as The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons, with the following Gents: Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, First Lieutenant; Men: Reuben Beale, Jesse B. Beale, Thos. S. Beale, et al from Original Document personally signed by the recruits (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P. 607).
- E10 Eliza Beale, b 1784, d unm April 7, 1817.
- E11 Maria Beale, b 1786, md Wm. B. Hamilton & had issue.
- E12 Winifred Traverse Beale, b 1789, d shortly before March 16, 1818, as shown by her will, dated June 28, 1817, which was probated at that time (Culpeper Co. Will-Bk H, P 54); md her cousin, George Brooke, oldest child of her aunt, Mary Beale & Wm. Brooke, of Locust Dale. They had no issue.
- E13 Charles Beale, b 1790, d unm. On Oct. 27, 1808, Richmond Co., Edw. Carrington & W. Foushee 'to Chas. Beall, et al, Esquires; Commissioners, regarding view from Crow's Ferry to Falls at West Horn', etc. (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 10, P. 27).
 Chas. Beale's will was probated March 1, 1816 & recorded in Richmond Co. Will-Bk 9, P 529 & named brothers, James, Reuben & George; sisters, Mildred Ewell, Eliza Beale, Maria Hamilton & Winifred T. Beale; executors were James & George Beale.
- E14 George Beale, b 1794, d before Sept. 2, 1822, when his wife was granted letters of administration on his estate, md 1817, his cousin, Susannah Brooke, daughter of Mary Beale & Wm. Brooke (Culpeper Co. Mar. Rec. Vol 1, P 27). George Beale was the last Beale owner of 'Chestnut Hill' which in 1935 was owned by Sydnor Belfield.
 Susannah Brooke Beale d before April 3, 1826, when litigation began over settlement of her estate & that of her husband, of which she was administratrix (Richmond Co., Va. Rec.). They had issue
- F1 Thomas Beale.
- F2 Mary Beale.

Both of whom were living in 1838 when named in land warrants among the heirs of their grandfather, Wm. Brooke; nothing later about them has been found of record.

- E15 Robert Taverner Beale, b 1797, d unm in Madison County, Va., which was part of the Brigade District for which he solicited appointment by the Governor as Collector of Arrears of Taxes, Jan. 24, 1794 (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 7, P 17).

On Jan. 29, 1793, Culpeper County, Va., Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor that 'these are in commission that came out in November last, but cou'd with propriety place them 4 or 5 lower'... among them was Reuben Beale, Francis Madison & Robert Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 272).

On April 20, 1793, Madison County.. James Barbour wrote to the Hon. Hardin Burnley, Richmond... 'among Gentlemen to be selected for planning of Courthouse & kind of buildings to be erected, etc. were Wm. Madison, Reuben Beale, Robert Beale'.

(Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 353).

- D2 Elizabeth (Molly) Beale md Dec. 24, 1751, Judge Richard Parker I, b 1729, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1813; son of Alexander Hyde Parker, M. D. (see Parker Fam.) who served as a Vestryman for South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., 1739 to 1779. (Meade's Old Va. Churches & Fam.', Vol 1, P 405).

Judge Richard Parker was named in will of his father-in-law, William Beale; said will being dated March 9, 1776 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 87). He served as one of Virginia's first five Judges.

They had issue

- El William Harwar Parker, b 1752, d 1815, served as Captain in Virginia State Navy 1776-80; md Mary Sturman & had issue

F1 Richard Elliott Parker, b Westmoreland Co., Dec. 27, 1783, d Sept. 9, 1840; md Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. W. Foushee of Richmond & his wife, Elizabeth Harmonson of the Eastern Shore of Virginia.

Richard E. Parker was a distinguished lawyer, first representing his County in the Legislature.

At the beginning of the War of 1812, he was Colonel of the 35th Virginia Militia Regiment & as Commander of most of the Militia defending the Northern Neck from British attacks, he rendered in 1813-14 very active & valuable service.

After the war, he resumed the practice of law & on July 26, 1817, was elected Judge of the General Court; on Dec. 12, 1836, he was

- elected U. S. Senator from Virginia but resigned March 4, 1837 to accept a seat on the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia; he refused the cabinet office of Attorney General offered him by President Van Buren.
- F2 William Clinton Parker md Margaret Foushee, sister of Elizabeth who md Judge Richard Elliott Parker (Elizabeth E. Poe on genealogical page of 'Washington Post'); he md 2nd, Eliza Sparks.
- F3 Foxhall Alexander Parker.
- F4 John Parker, d unm.
- F5 Juliet Octavia Parker md her 1st cousin, Le Roy Parker Daingerfield (see below).
- E2 Richard Parker of the First Virginia Regiment was killed in action at Charleston April 1780.
- E3 Alexander Parker of the Second Virginia Regiment, 1780; Colonel of the 5th Regiment of the U. S. Army & later Brig. General; md Redman.
- E4 Thomas Parker, Brig. General U. S. Army, md Sarah Opie.
- E5 John Parker md a Miss Muse & had issue
- F1 John A. Parker of 'Tappahannock'.
- F2 Thomas Parker of 'Lawfield'.
- E6 Anne Harwar Parker md Sparks.
- E7 Frances Parker md Gen. John Blackwell on Nov. 28, 1804 (his 3rd wife), b 1755, d 1808; he served as First Lieutenant of the 3rd Va. Regiment, April 29, 1776; as Captain, Sept. 15, 1777; as Major, Sept. 30, 1783; as High Sheriff of Fauquier Co., Va., 1783-85; County Lieutenant & General of Va. Militia, 1794. No issue.
- E8 Elizabeth Harwar Parker, b Westmoreland Co., Va., became Oct. 17, 1788, the 2nd wife of LeRoy Parker Daingerfield, b Frederick Co., Va. His Will was probated March 31, 1823. They had issue
- F1 Joseph Fauntleroy Daingerfield, b May 19, 1800 in Frederick Co., Va., d May 17, 1840; md Sally Morris Edgar Withrow of Lewisburg, Va. (now W. Va.); born Jan 25, 1808, d May 17, 1841, who was the daughter of James Withrow & his wife, Letitia Edgar Booth, both of Lewisburg, Va.
- Joseph F. Daingerfield, retired Army officer, served in the Virginia Congress.
- They had issue
- G1 Joseph Fauntleroy Daingerfield II, M. D., b Lewisburg, Va., July 20, 1837, d in California, Jan. 21, 1873; md Feb. 3, 1869, America Edmunds, b Christian Co., Ky., Jan. 18, 1845, who md 2nd, Henry Van Dyke Nevins, D. D. Issue by the 1st marriage
- H1 Sally Daingerfield, b Christian Co.,

- Ky., Sept. 12, 1869, later a resident
of Corte Madera, Calif. Unmarried.
- F2 LeRoy Parker Daingerfield, II, b Feb. 15, 1788,
d Nov. 10, 1862, md Aug. 24, 1815, his first
cousin, Juliet Octavia Parker (see above) &
had among other issue
- G1 Margaret Fauntleroy Daingerfield, b April
19, 1834, d June 1911, md Nov. 2, 1876,
S. W. Anderson of Nelson Co., Va.; They
had no issue. Resided at Warm Springs,
Bath Co., Va., where a niece, Miss Belle
Mason, later lived.
- F3 Eliza Frances (Fanny) Daingerfield md Thos.
Deaderick of Frederick Co., Va., & Nashville,
Tenn.
- F4 Lucy Anne Daingerfield.
- F5 Molly Beale Daingerfield, b Jan. 23, 1794,
md Col. John Bright Belfield.
- F6 Richard Robinson Daingerfield.
- F7 Lawrence Lewis Butler Daingerfield.
- D3 Winifred Traverse Beale md Robt. Wormely Carter of
'Blenheim', b 1734, son of Col. Landon Carter of
'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va. They had issue
- E1 George Carter md Sarah Carter of 'Blenheim' &
had issue
- F1 Sarah Carter.
- F2 Mary Carter md Gilles Thompson
- F3 Landon Carter.
- F4 Fanny Carter md John Law, Washington, D. C.,
& had issue
- G1 John Law, II.
- G2 Thomas Law.
- E2 Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall' md 1st, Catherine
Tayloe, daughter of Col. John Tayloe, II, b 1721,
d 1799, who was the builder in 1747 of Mt. Airy,
Richmond Co., Va. (see Tayloe Fam.). They had
issue
- F1 Winifred Carter.
- F2 Lucy Carter (who was possibly 'Miss Lucy'
about whom Landon Carter referred in his diary)
md Wm. Travers (see Travers Fam.).
- F3 Elizabeth Carter.
- F4 Robert Wormely Carter, II, of 'Sabine Hall',
d 1861, md Elizabeth M. Tayloe, daughter of
John Tayloe, II, of Mt. Airy, Va. They had
issue
- G1 Elizabeth Carter md Dr. A. N. Welford &
inherited 'Sabine Hall'. They had issue
- H1 R. Carter Welford md Elizabeth Harris
& in 1910 was the owner of 'Sabine
Hall'.
- H2 B. Randolph Welford.
- H3 A. L. Welford.

- F5 Anne Carter md W. B. Tomlin & had issue
 G1 Maria Tomlin md Judge Conway.
 G2 Fanny Tomlin md Moncure.
 G3 Lucy Tomlin md E. Ball.
 G4 Mary Tomlin md W. Eustace.
 Landon Carter md 2nd, Mary Burwell Armistead &
 had issue
- F6 John Armistead Carter md Richardetta de Butts
 & had issue
 G1 Richard Welby Carter md Sophia D. Carter
 & had issue
 H1 Mary M. Carter.
 H2 Fanny S. Carter.
 H3 John A. Carter.
 H4 Sophia Carter.
 H5 Richard W. Carter.
 H6 Harry Carter.
- F7 Fanny Carter md Rosier Dulaney, U. S. Army,
 & had issue
 G1 Rebecca Dulaney md Richard H. Dulaney
 & had issue
 H1 Mary Dulaney md Robt. Neville.
 H2 Fanny Dulaney md J. S. Lemmon & had
 issue
 i1 Rebecca Lemmon.
 i2 Frances Lemmon.
 i3 Isabell Lemmon.
 i4 Mary Lemmon.
 H3 John Dulaney.
 H4 Henry C. Dulaney.
 H5 Richard H. Dulaney, II, md Eva Randolph.
- G2 Henry G. Dulaney md Ida Powell & had issue
 H1 Mary Dulaney.
 H2 Rosier Dulaney.
 H3 Rebecca Dulaney.
- F8 Landon Carter, d unm.
- F9 Mary L. Carter md Capt. Wm. Eliason, U. S.
 Army, & had issue
 G1 Talcott Eliason, M. D.
 G2 Landon Eliason.
 G3 Armistead Eliason.
 G4 William Eliason.
- E3 Fanny Carter md Thomas Ludwell Lee, Loudon Co.,
 Va., & had issue
 F1 Elizabeth Lee md St. Leger Landon Carter of
 'Cleve' on the Rappahannock River in King
 George Co., Va.
- F2 Winifred Lee md Wm. Brent, Jr.
 F3 Mary Lee md T. Ringgold.
 F4 Catherine Lee.
- E4 Anne (Nancy) Beale Carter md Charles Carter, b
 1766, of Mt. Atlas ('Shirley' branch). They had
 issue

- F1 Susan Carter md Rev. Thomas Balch, & had issue
- G1 Ann Balch md Ashton.
 - G2 Elizabeth Balch md Robt. M. Carter ('Sudley' branch).
 - G3 Chalmer Balch.
 - G4 Mary Balch.
 - G5 William Balch.
 - G6 Julia Balch.
- F2 Mary Carter md Commodore T. A. Catesby Jones, U. S. Navy, & had issue
- G1 Merriwether P. Jones, U. S. Navy.
 - G2 Mark Jones.
 - G3 Martha Jones.
- F3 Elizabeth Carter.
- F4 John Hill Carter.
- Anne Beale Carter md 2nd, Rev. Wm. Moffett.
- E5 Elizabeth Carter, b 1759, md 1st Thornton & 2nd, March 16, 1782, Landon Carter of 'Cleve', b 1751, d 1811, (grandson of Col. Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., b 1707, d 1764, & 2nd wife, Anne Byrd, b 1725, d 1757, & great grandson of Robt. ('King') Carter who acted as Agent for the Fairfax & Culpeper Families for the Northern Neck & who had land speculations & tobacco interests which had trebled his fortune; he built Christ Church, the oldest church in the United States, whereon no alterations have been made & where the top rail of pews are shoulder high...see Carter Fam. They had issue
- F1 Robert Charles Carter, b April 24, 1783, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 18, 1849, md April 4, 1805, Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve' Aug. 11, 1840, daughter of Reuben Beale & wife, Judith Beale who was the daughter of Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall' & his 3rd wife, Elizabeth Beale. They had issue
- G1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b 1806, d 1901, md 1832, May Burton Bradford of Madison Co., Va., & had issue
 - H1 Osmond Bradford.
 - H2 Landon A. Bradford.
 - H3 B. H. Bradford.
 - H4 Judith Harwar Bradford.
 - H5 A son who died in 1862 at 19 years of age.
- G2 Landon St. Leger Carter, b March 1, 1808, died at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Oct. 15, 1835.
- G3 Robert Otway Carter, b Jan. 3, 1810, d at his residence in Oxford, La Fayette Co., Miss., March 7, 1874, md Sept. 30, 1845, Edmonia Fauntleroy Corbin, daughter of

Richard Randolph Corbin of Oakenham,
Middlesex Co., Va.

Robt. O. Carter, who was a doctor &
who moved to Mississippi in 1835, was the
last Carter owner of 'Cleve', King George
Co., Va., which was one of Virginia's
historic manor houses built by Col. Chas.
Carter, a son of Robt. Carter, in 1729.
Dr. Carter sold the place to Mr. Henry
Byrd Lewis in 1852 & in 1916, it was de-
stroyed by fire. They had issue

H1 Robt. Corbin Carter, b La Fayette Co.,
Miss., Aug. 11, 1846; served in the
Confederate States Army; d July 8,
1936.

H2 Edmonia Beverly Carter, b La Fayette
Co., Miss., Oct. 3, 1847, d April 17,
1879, md Jan. 14, 1869, Charles Bowen
Howry who became Assistant Attorney
General of the United States & Judge
of the United States Court of Claims,
Washington, D. C., & who served as an
officer in the Confederate States
Army & moved to Washington, D.C., in
1893 by appointment of President
Cleveland. They had issue

i1 Lucien Beverly Howry, Washington,
D. C., attorney; d unm.

i2 Willard Carter Howry, d 1919.

i3 Maude Howry, d in infancy.

H3 Otway Lane Carter, b La Fayette Co.,
Miss., Jan. 24, 1849, d at Ft. Worth,
Texas, Dec. 14, 1917, md Fanny Lovie
McKie in Miss., June 19, 1873.

Otway L. Carter graduated with
honors in the Law Class of 1870 from
the University of Mississippi; prac-
ticed his profession in Oxford, Miss.,
until about 1889 when he removed to
Texas; served west of the Mississippi
River as a Special Attorney of the U.
S. Department of Justice in Indian
matters during the second administra-
tion of President Cleveland (1893-97).

They had issue

i1 Fanny Lovie Carter living in Ft.
Worth, Texas, in 1934.

i2 Capt. Charles Otway Carter, U. S.
Army, who md & died without issue,
Nov. 8, 1931.

i3 Bracton Cleve Carter , d unm.

i4 Beverly (dau) Carter living in
Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1934.

- H4 Anna Fauntleroy Carter, b Oct. 7,
1850, d April 18, 1872, Oxford, Miss.
- H5 St. Leger Landon Carter, d unm.
- H6 Mary Harwar Carter md Sept. 1, 1880,
James Melmoth Sloan & moved to St.
Louis, Mo. They had issue
i1 Isla Sloan md Mark McCausland
Anderson, La Jolla, Calif.
- i2 Lucia Sloan md Henry H. Hopkins,
La Jolla, Calif., & had issue
J1 Henry Melmoth Hopkins,
Berkeley, Calif.
- J2 Hopkins (dau), St.
Louis, Mo.
- i3 Eugene William Sloan, St. Louis,
Mo.
- i4 Mildred Sloan md George Dock, Jr.,
of Washington, D. C., & had issue
J1 Donald Dock.
- i5 Carter Sloan, St. Louis, Mo., md
Elizabeth Post & had issue
J1 Sloan.
- i6 Mary Sloan md Isaac C. Orr, St.
Louis, Mo.
- H7 Charles Cleve Carter, d in infancy.
- H8 Berkely Carter died at Oxford, Miss.,
1889, aged about 22 years.
- G4 Olivia Hanson Carter, b Feb. 23, 1812,
d Aug. 8, 1824, age 13.
- G5 Edward St. Orville Carter, b May 11, 1814,
d unm Sept. 5, 1896 in La Fayette Co.,
Miss.
- G6 Mary Eleanor Carter, b Oct. 14, 1816, d
Oxford, Miss., May 22, 1888.
- G7 Carlence Hervie Carter, b Oct. 17, 1818,
d unm, La Fayette Co., Miss., Feb. 8, 1894.
- G8 Flora Berkeley Carter, b Feb. 7, 1821, d
La Fayette Co., Miss., May 27, 1857.
- G9 Laura Montreville Carter, b Nov. 7, 1823,
d La Fayette Co., Miss., Feb. 18, 1896.
- G10 Emma Cleve Carter, b Aug. 20, 1826, d
at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Aug.
8, 1840.
- F2 St. Leger Landon Carter, b 1785, md 1808,
Elizabeth Ludwell Lee, daughter of Fanny Carter
& Thos. Ludwell Lee, Loudon Co., Va.
(see above).
- F3 Eliza Travers Carter, b 1787, md Wm. McFarland
& had issue
- G1 Mary E. McFarland md Gustavus Wallace &
had issue
H1 Arthur Wallace.
H2 William M. Wallace.

- H3 Eliza C. Wallace.
 H4 Ann B. Wallace.
 H5 John M. Wallace.
 H6 Gustavus B. Wallace.
 G2 Frances McFarland md Fitzhugh.
 F4 Thos. Otway Byrd Carter, b 1790, d 1840.
 F5 Fanny Lee Carter, b 1792, md Josiah Tidball.
 F6 Charles William Carter, b 1794.
 F7 Edward Carter of 'Cleve', b 1798, d 1818.
 F8 Ann Maria Carter, b 1799, d 1822.
 D4 John Beale, d 1803, served as one of the Justices of Essex Co., Va., along with Humphrey B. Brooke & Leroy Daingerfield (as listed in Essex County Justices from 1760-1800 by Meade in 'Old Va. Churches & Families', P 405). He also served with Capt. Wm. Daingerfield & Alexander Parker as a Vestryman from So. Farnham Parish, Essex Co., Va., 1739-1779 (Meade's 'Old Va. Churches & Families', P 405).
 Richmond County 1st Census John Beale, 1782, 7 whites, 2 blacks.
 John Beale was a member of the Committee for Essex Co., Va., Dec. 6, 1774 (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 5, P 254).
 John Beale was a Major in the Essex Co., Militia (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 18, P 258).
 The Will of John Beale, dated June 22, 1803, was probated in Essex Co., Va., July 18, 1803, in Will-Bk 16, P 231, & bequeathed to John H. Beale, son, South Hill land on Harwar's tract; to Leroy D. Beale, Shackleford land at lower end of Harwar's tract. Witness to will was John Brockenbrough.
 John Beale md Mary Daingerfield & had issue
 E1 John H. Beale.
 E2 Martha Beale.
 E3 Lucy Beale (In 'Seldens of Va.', P 405-409, it is stated that John Henry, brother of Samuel Hugh Henry who md Mary Beale, also md as his 1st wife, Beale, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill'; no issue. As one daughter of Col. John Beale md a Henry, it is likely that either Martha or Lucy md John Henry).
 E4 Mary Beale md Samuel Hugh Henry (Seldens of Va., P 409), son of Judge James Henry, & had issue
 F1 James Hugh Henry md 1st, Ann Elizabeth Braxton, & 2nd, Anne Catherine Temple.
 F2 Charles Scarborough Henry, d without issue.
 E5 Leroy Daingerfield Beale.
 D6 William Beale, Jr., who died unmarried, by his Will dated Jan. 25, 1800 & probated in Orange Co., Va., Feb. 24, 1800, left his estate to his brothers: Thomas, Reuben, Richard, Robert & John.
 William Beale was named in the Will of his brother, Thomas Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', dated June 7, 1799, probated Dec. 3, 1799, in Richmond Co., Va.,

(Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 368) as joint executor with his brother's wife & his younger brother, Reuben Beale.

Richmond Co., Va.... Will of Daniel Horsby, merchant, dated Oct. 17, 1749, probated April 2, 1750, leaves to Wm. Beale, Jr., with property in care of Capt. Wm. Beale; also to William, Jr., the sum of £500.

Diary of Landon Carter.... Monday... 2 May 1774... Billy Beale gone with my cart to fetch my goods from Lewis' at Mondays Point (where they had been landed against the wishes of Col. Carter & contrary to the promises of the bargemen).

Diary of Landon Carter.... ... 19 Aug. 1772. Esq. Wm. Beale, Jr., Mr. Thos. Beale, his lady, dined with me, old Capt. Thos. Beale came not.

Pay & Muster Rolls show that Wm. Beale served as a private in Capt. Andrew Waggener's Company of the 12th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. James Wood from March 1777 to May 1778, & as a corporal from June 1778 to July 1779; as a Sergeant from August 1779 to November 1779 in Major Clarke's Company of the 8th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. James Wood, & as a sergeant from January 1782 to December 1782 in a company of the 2nd Virginia Regiment in a battalion composed of the different regiments of the Virginia Line commanded by Lt. Col. Thos. Posey (this company was designated at various times as the 3rd company) (Rev. Rec. A. G. O., War Dept.).

In this instance, as in the cases of most patriots who served in the Revolution, the Muster & Pay Rolls are incomplete, but the records indicate that Wm. Beale served at least from March 1777 to December 1782.

D6 Ann Beale md Williamson Ball in the month of December 1762, in accordance with a marriage bond of Nov. 23rd of that year, with Thos. Beale on the bond (Rich. Co. Mar. Bonds; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 5, P 19).

As stated in the litigation over the Will of her father, Ann (Beale) Ball & Williamson Ball had one child who died soon after birth & she died May 20, 1764. Ball died 1793 as the records show that his suit abated in August of that year by his death.

Williamson Ball was a gentleman Justice in Richmond County, including the period of the will litigation. On Nov. 3, 1785, as a Member of the House of Burgesses, he voted 'No' on the resolution declaring legal the election of Benj. Harrison as a Member of the House from Surry Co., Va. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 302).

D7 Susanna Beale md her cousin, John Tayloe Hamilton, son of Anne Beale & Gilbert Hamilton (which see) & was living in Orange Co., Va., Dec. 20, 1787.

In the Diary of Landon Carter there is reference

made to 'Mrs. Hamilton' who was possibly Susanna (Beale) Hamilton.

They had issue

- E1 Robert T. Hamilton, b Oct. 29, 1781, d in Va., March 19, 1835, md March 12, 1812, Ann Fauntleroy Carter, daughter of Wormely Carter & Sarah Edwards, b Oct. 29, 1788, d in Mo., Feb. 28, 1856. They had issue
F1 Susan Ann Hamilton, b 1815, d 1832.
F2 Sarah Carter Hamilton, b 1816, d 1851.
F3 Robert Wormely Hamilton, b 1818.
F4 Lucy Landon Hamilton, b 1820, d unm.
F5 Charles Beale Hamilton, b 1824, d 1838.
F6 Richard Henry Hamilton, b 1828.
F7 Mary Elizabeth Hamilton md Wm. A. Carter
F8 Edward Allen Hamilton, b in Va., in 1833, d in Mos., Nov. 9, 1912, md Mary E. Turner, b Sept. 20, 1839. They had issue
G1 Nancy Hamilton md Edward McKimpson.
G2 Lucy Landon Hamilton md Richard Clark.
G3 Martha Hamilton md James Clark.
G4 Edward Hamilton md Lena Vivion.
G5 Charles Hamilton md Martha Glass.
G6 Turner Hamilton md Sallie McBride.
E2 Ann H. Hamilton.
E3 Susannah H. Hamilton.
E4 Charles Beale Hamilton, M. D., d unm.
E5 William Beale Hamilton md his cousin, Marie Beale, & had issue
F1 John Hamilton, M. D.
F2 William Hamilton.
E6 Thomas Beale Hamilton.
E7 Reuben Beale Hamilton.
E8 John Hamilton.
E9 Gilbert Hamilton, d unm.

D8 Frances Beale, d unm after the death of her sister, Ann Beale Ball, & before March 9, 1776.

D9 Reuben Beale md Judith Carter, daughter of Elizabeth Beale & Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va., (see Carter Fam.)

Reuben Beale was named in the will of his brother, Thos. Beale, 'Chestnut Hill', dated June 7, 1799, proved Dec. 3, 1799 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 28, P 368), with the latter's wife & his older brother, Wm. Beale, as joint executors of said will.

Reuben Beale, b Feb. 1, 1751, at Chestnut Hill, d at Beale's Farm in Madison Co., Va., Nov. 2, 1802, md June 16, 1773, Judith Carter of 'Sabine Hall', b Oct. 28, 1749, d Feb. 18, 1836, at her mansion in Madison County, interred in Madison County (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 72-73).

Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', by his Will made in 1774, probated in Richmond Co., Va.,

Feb. 12, 1779, bequeathed to his daughter, Judith, 800 pounds sterling, a gold watch & chain & 20 pounds current money, but the first codicil to the Will says 'My daughter Judith has md Reuben Beale. I, therefore, revoke bequest to her, but give said estate to her after her husband's death, if she survives him'. However, the second codicil, Oct. 6, 1774, says 'Having sufficiently forgiven my daughter, Judith, now the wife of Reuben Beale, I now order the fortune first bequeathed to her to be paid'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 362).

Reuben Beale was a Lay Delegate from Broomfield Parish to the diocesan conventions of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Virginia in 1789 & 1793. Broomfield Parish was cut off from St. Mark's Parish by an Act of the Assembly in 1752. Its western boundary started from John Spotswood's corner on Crooked Run (near Wayland's Mill) & ran north by east to the Junction of White Oak Run with the Rappahannock River, then including what now is Madison & Rappahannock Counties & a small part of Culpeper. There were two churches...a brick one called 'F. T.' near what now is known as Slate Mills, & the other called 'South Church' about 16 miles south & about 4 miles below the present site of Madison Court House, a frame building on the land of Richard Vauters. Among the Episcopal families around these churches were the Beales (Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, Vol. 1, P 35-36) (Meade's 'Old Va. Churches & Fam., Vol 2, P 103).

Reuben Beale was appointed in 1792 as the First Lieutenant Colonel of the Madison Militia.

The Will of Reuben Beale was recorded in Madison Co., Va., & names as legatees, wife, Judith; daughter, Harwar Beale; sister, Susanna Hamilton, & brother, Robert Beale.

They had issue

E1 Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 11, 1840, md April 4, 1805, (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P. 72), Robt. Charles Carter, son of Landon Carter & Elizabeth Thornton, b at 'Cleve' King George Co., Va., April 24, 1783, d at 'Cleve' 1849. They had issue

F1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b Feb. 1, 1806, bapt. at 'Cleve', May 3, 1806, md a Mr. Bradford & was buried at Madison Court House (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 72).

F2 Landon Beale Carter.

F3 Robert Beale Carter.

F4 Edward Beale Carter.

F5 Clarence Beale Carter.

F6 Mary Beale Carter.

D10 Sarah Beale md between 1778 & 1787, James Evans & had issue

- E1 Catherine Evans, d unm.
E2 Mary Evans, d unm.
E3 Tavenor Evans.
D11 Mary Beale, b 1750 at 'Chestnut Hill', md in or about 1780, Capt. Wm. Brooke of 'Locust Dale', then in Culpeper Co., Va., later in 1833, in Rappahannock County where he had settled on land grants made by his grandfather, Robt. Brooke, Jr., the 'Horsehoe Knight' (see Brooke Fam.). The house which he built there & called 'Locust Dale' is standing (1934) on the road known as 'The Lee Highway', between Ben Venue (formerly known as Gaines X Roads) & Washington, Va., about five miles from the latter town.

Mary Beale is referred to in the Williamson Ball bill in chancery of 1778 as 'still unmarried' & in the answer thereto of the executors & others, signed Dec. 12, 1787, as 'Mary, the wife of Wm. Brooke'. Thus, it is certain that she md before the latter date & it is probable that the marriage was late in 1778, shortly after Wm. Brooke's enlistment in the Revolutionary Army expired or early in 1779.

Diary of Col. Landon Carter...Friday...9 Oct. 1772. mentions - 'Two days ago the hair brained Molly Beale fell from her horse & broke her arm, a good warning to all madcaps'. (Wm-Mary Quart., P 38). This might have been the above Mary Beale who would have been 12 years old in 1772.

On Nov. 12, 1838, there appears of record land warrants which were issued to heirs of Wm. Brooke for his services in the Continental Line of the Revolution, & the heirs were named as follows: William, Reuben, Fontain & Whitfield Brooke (sons); H. S. Brooke (Hannah S. Brooke, widow of Geo. Brooke, a son); & Thomas & Mary Beale (who must have been children of a daughter). These land warrants are illuminating as they indicate which of the children of Wm. & Mary (Beale) Brooke were dead in 1838, & that of the dead the only one left children who were living in that year was the daughter who married a Beale.

They had issue

- E1 George Brooke of 'Woodlawn', a farm near 'Locust Dale', d 1828, md 1st, shortly after June 28, 1817, Winifred T. Beale of Richmond Co., Va., as shown by her will of that date which was recorded at Culpeper Court House March 16, 1818. No issue by this marriage.

George Brooke md 2nd, Hannah Sisson Davis; descendants of this union were known as the 'Rappahannock Branch'. They had issue

- F1 Mary Eliza Brooke, b June 3, 1819, d March 19, 1875, md May 18, 1837, William Henry Roberts of Rappahannock, b July 10, 1817, d April 4, 1893. They had issue

- G1 Jane Martha Roberts, b June 3, 1838, d unm, March 7, 1925.
- G2 George Brooke Roberts, b Feb. 14, 1840, d Nov. 16, 1864 while in camp during the Civil War & while with his cousin, William Pierce Brooke.
- G3 Ellen Davis Roberts, b July 11, 1843, d Feb. 9, 1925 at 'Woodlawn', md Brereton J. Wood & had issue
- H1 Mattie Wood md Robert Miller of Culpeper, Va. No issue.
- H2 Eliza Roberts Wood, b April 10, 1876, md C. Russell Wood; residence 'Woodlawn'.
- H3 Lucy Henry Wood, md June 14, 1911, Charles Dudley Wood & had issue
 i1 Brereton J. Wood, II, b May 1913.
 i2 John Dudley Wood, b Oct. 24, 1914.
 i3 Nellie Roberts Wood, b Nov. 9, 1917.
- G4 Elizabeth Beale Roberts, b Aug. 11, 1845, md Dr. John S. Browning who d Jan. 28, 1927. They had issue
- H1 Dr. Edgar Roberts Browning, b Aug. 11, 1871, d July 8, 1933, md Oct. 10, 1899, Lucy Turner of Front Royal, Va. Their residence is Flint Hill, Va. They had issue
 i1 John S. Browning II, b Feb. 16, 1901.
 i2 Robt. Turner Browning, b July 15, 1905, md at Riverton, Ill, April 4, 1933, Alice MacKenzie Wilkie.
- G5 Mary Isabelle Roberts, b July 22, 1847 d unm March 1, 1924.
- G6 John Gideon Roberts, b April 23, 1849, came to Texas & settled in Gainesville where he died in September 1906 & where he left two sons who were last heard of in the aforesaid city, but about whom the writer has been unable to learn anything from the Gainesville records. They had issue
- H1Roberts.
 H2Roberts.
- G7 Lucy Hannah Roberts, b Feb. 2, 1851, md William Judson Browning (son of Dr. John S. Browning by his wife wife, Delia M. Deatherage) & d Oct. 1, 1894. They had issue
- H1 Mary Beale Browning, b Dec. 19, 1884, md Robt. F. Eastham, b Aug 24, 1882, d Feb. 10, 1926. They had issue

- il Robt. B. Eastham, b Oct. 26, 1914.
 i2 Lucy Beale Eastham, b March 9,
 1917.
 i3 Wm. Judson Eastham, b June 30,
 1918.
 i4 Mary Frances Eastham, b Sept. 22,
 1919.
- G8 William Edward Roberts, b Feb. 2, 1853,
 d May 5, 1930, md Clara Benton, sister of
 Edwin Hyde Benton. They had issue
 H1 Brooke Roberts.
 H2 Lucian Roberts.
 H3 Earle Roberts.
 H4 Clara Roberts.
 H5 Clyde Roberts.
 H6 John Browning Roberts.
- G9 Robert Lewis Roberts, b May 14, 1855, d
 Sept. 1920, md Minnie Clark & had issue
 H1 Henry Clarke Roberts md May 29, 1915,
 Mary Mildred Talley of Richmond, Va.
- G10 James Henry Roberts, d in infancy.
- G11 Lillian Roberts md Edwin Hyde Benton of
 Loudon Co., Va., & had issue
 H1 Roberts Benton, b November 1884, md
 Mabel Field of Culpeper, Va., & had
 issue
 i1 Field Benton.
 i2 Mildred Benton.
 i3 Anne Benton.
 i4 Brooke Benton.
- H2 Edna Lillian Benton md April 24,
 1912, Dr. T. Barton Twyman of Madison
 Co., Va.
- H3 Browning Lovell Benton.
 H4 Nellie Benton md James Burnley of
 Charlottesville, Va.
- F2 Susan Martha Brooke md Gideon H. Brown of
 Rappahannock. No issue.
- F3 William Beale Brooke d before reaching the
 age of 21 & before Oct. 12, 1840.
- F4 Robt. Davis Brooke d before Oct. 12, 1840.
 F5 Geo. Beale Brooke d before Oct. 12, 1840.
- E2 Reuben Brooke of 'Locust Dale' md March 10, 1825,
 Ann Selina Hazeltine Pierce, daughter of Randall
 Pierce of Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue
 F1 William Pierce Brooke d unm Oct. 10, 1892.
 F2 Richard Brooke d unm in 1861.
 F3 George W. Brooke d unm May 1864.
 F4 Julia Brooke d unm.
 F5 Virginia Brooke d unm.
- E3 William Brooke of Falmouth, Va., b 1786, d 1842,
 was a solider in the War of 1812 & md in 1811,
 Jeannie (Jane) Morrison of Forres, Scotland, who

died in 1866; William became the ancestor of the 'Warrenton Branch' of the Brooke family.

They had issue

F1 Isabella Cumming Brooke md Hon. Samuel Chilton of North Carolina & had issue

G1 George Chilton d young.

G2 Marshall Chilton d unm.

G3 William Chilton d unm.

G4 James Vass Chilton d unm.

G5 Jeannie Brooke Chilton md Wm. E. Huxthal.

G6 Charles Chilton d young.

F2 Robert Brooke d young.

F3 Fontaine Brooke d young.

F4 James Brooke d young.

F5 William Brooke d young.

F6 James Vass Brooke, b Oct. 10, 1824, Falmouth, Va., settled in Warrenton where he became an eminent lawyer; served as a Member of the Virginia Secession Convention; signed the Ordinance of Secession; served as an artillery officer in Jackson's Corps in the Civil War & died in 1898.

James V. Brooke md May 23, 1844, Mary E. Norris, daughter of Thaddeus Norris of Warrenton, Va., & his wife, Ann Calvert. They had issue

G1 William Throckmorton Brooke md Mary Urquart Goode, daughter of John Goode; served as City Engineer of Norfolk, Va.

They had issue

H1 James Vass Brooke.

H2 Mary Urquart Brooke md April 18, 1914, James Benton Grant of Denver, Colo.

H3 Elizabeth Goode Brooke md Coleman.

H4 John Goode Brooke, d young.

H5 Jeannie Morrison Brooke md April 17, 1926, Edmund Sumter Ruffin, Jr.

G2 Richard Norris Brooke, b at Warrenton, Va., 1848, was a noted artist of Washington & Warrenton; d unm 1920.

G3 Jeannie Morrison Brooke md 1871, Charles E. F. Payne, Warrenton, Fauquier Co., Va. They had issue

H1 Brooke Payne, b May 10, 1872, graduated from U. S. Military Academy; was appointed second Lieutenant of Artillery June 12, 1895; retired as Colonel of Artillery Dec. 13, 1920; md Grace Kingsbury & had issue

il Marion Payne md George W. Brashears.

H2 Marion Morrison Payne, b Aug. 10, 1873, md 1st, Dr. Morton G. Douglas. No issue. Md 2nd, Chas. A. Owens & had issue

il Chas. A. Owens, II.
i2 Marion M. Owens.
i3 Wm. B. Owens.
H3 Martie Byrne Payne.
H4 Charles Fitzhugh Payne, b May 21,
1877, d May 17, 1928.
H5 James Keith Payne, b July 1, 1879,
md Eugenie McBlair & had issue
il James Keith Payne, II.
i2 Brooke McBlair Payne.
i3 Nancy McBlair Payne
H6 Nannie Brooke Payne, b July 21, 1881,
md Howell Peeples & had issue
il Jeannie Brooke Peeples.
i2 Helen Payne Peeples.
G4 James Vass Brooke, II, b at Warrenton,
Va., Jan. 16, 1853, became a lawyer of
Cando, No. Dakota, where he md Annabel
Bailey on Oct. 22, 1894 & where he died
June 12, 1929. They had issue
H1 Richard Norris Brooke.
H2 Morrison Brooke.
H3 James Vass Brooke d at age of four.
H4 Francis Calvert Brooke.
G5 Francis Calvert Brooke, merchant of War-
renton, Va., md Lavinia Sims & had issue
H1 Francis Calvert Brooke, II.
H2 Newton Brooke.
G6 Annie Amelia Brooke d unm in 1876.
E4 Robert Brooke d before Nov. 2, 1838, unm.
E5 Fontaine Brooke d unm before Nov. 2, 1838.
E6 Phoebe Brooke md James McPherson & had issue
about whom the writer could learn nothing.
E7 Susannah Brooke md Sept. 17, 1817, as of record
at Culpeper Court House, George Beale, her first
cousin, son of her Mother's brother, Thomas Beale,
& had issue
F1 Thomas Beale.
F2 Mary Beale.
E8 Whitfield Brooke, ancestor of the Falmouth Branch
of the Brooke family, md 1840, Sarah Newton of
Falmouth, Va., & had issue
F1 Isaac William Brooke d.s.p.
F2 St. Pierce Brooke, d at Springfield, Mo.,
July 20, 1894, md 1st, Ann Frank & had issue
G1 Whitfield Brooke, II, md 1st, Matilda
Peters & had issue
H1 Lorraine Brooke, b Oct. 25, 1905,
md Dec. 8, 1928, John Saxe & had issue
il John Saxe, Westfield, New Jersey.
Whitfield Brooke, II, md 2nd, Gladys
Grayson & had issue
H2 Whitfield Grayson Brooke.

- St. Pierce Brooke md 2nd, Carrie Erhardt & had issue
 G2 Mary Brooke md Reginald A. Carter of Montreal, Canada.
 G3 Nell Brooke.
 G4 Burnham Brooke.
 G5 Blanche Grayson Brooke.
 F3 Mary Margaret Brooke, d at Washington, D. C., Aug. 27, 1916.
 F4 Sallie Mason Brooke, b Jan. 31, 1846, d at Washington, D. C., March 24, 1915, md at Washington, D. C., Oct. 17, 1874, Nathan Burnham of Vermont. They had issue
 G1 Royal Edwin Burnham, b Washington, D. C., Sept. 10, 1876, d in his sleep Jan. 27, 1953; md April 11, 1914, Gertrude L. Moore of Illinois. Mr. Burnham was a prominent attorney of Washington, D. C., and through his diligent research & the accuracy of his notes taken from original county, church & cemetery records much valuable information was contributed to the writer for use in the Beale family history.
 G2 Brooke Browning Burnham, b April 18, 1887, md July 13, 1912, Lille Belle Dickinson of Birmingham, Ala., & had issue
 H1 Brooke Browning Burnham, II, b Jan. 13, 1914.
 E9 Harriett Brooke md her brother-in-law, James McPherson, husband of her deceased sister, Phoebe; both died prior to May 20, 1929, as shown by deed of that date from Fontaine Brooke, their brother, to McPherson as of record at Culpeper Court House.
 D12 Richard Beale, b 1759, md Alice Griffin Colston; was mentioned in Richmond County, Va., 1783, as one of the First Census Takers of the United States....6 whites & 31 blacks.
 He served as a Member of the House of Delegates for the Commonwealth of Virginia, from Richmond Co., 1795-96.
 Richmond County Order Book 1793-94 shows that Richard Beale, Gent. Justice, sat as a Member of the Court Nov. 4, & Dec. 2, 1793.
 April 16, 1810, Richard Beale, Daniel McCarty & Wm. Morris were fined \$8.00 for not appearing to summons to serve as Grand Jurymen (Richmond Co., Order-Bk...1809-1820, P 22).
 Richard Beale & others were appointed Sept. 21, 1812 to appraise personality of Chas. Smith (Rich. Co. Order-Bk 1809-1820, P 62).
 There once were three parishes in Richmond Co.,

viz: North Farnham, Lunnenburg & St. Mary's. Bishop Meade lists the Beales as among the principal families of the county.

Richard Beale was one of the signers of a petition in 1794 of an address for a meeting in No. Farnham Parish for election of trustees for the Parish & he was among the Vestrymen listed for the period, 1787-1802 (Meade's Old Va. Churches & Fam., Vol 2, P 173-174-176).

The Will of Richard Beale was probated Feb. 25, 1819 in Richmond Co. Will-Bk 9, P 626, names a daughter, Lucinda Moss, & grandchildren, Harriett A. Moss & Richard H. Moss.

Richard Beale & Alice G. Colston had issue
E1 Harriett Colston Beale, d 1821, md Townsend Dade Peyton of Loundon Co., Va., b 1774, d Aug. 25, 1852, Oxford, Ohio, who served as a Lieutenant in the Virginia Line in the Revolutionary War. They had issue

F1 Richard Peyton md Yates.

F2 Alfred Peyton, Confederate States Army.

F3 Francis Peyton md & had issue
G1 Alice T. Peyton, Oxford, Ohio.

F4 Robert Peyton, d young.

F5 Emily Peyton md 1st, Capt. Peyton Noland & had issue

G1 Noland.

G2 Noland.

Emily P. Noland md 2nd, Hamersley, d.s.p.; she md 3rd, Dr. Richard Simpson, U. S. Army; Assistant Surgeon Aug. 1, 1840; Major & Surgeon, June 23, 1860; d July 4, 1861.

F6 Lucy Beale Petyon, b 1803/4, d Dec. 16, 1888, md 1823, Albert G. McCarty of Richmond Co., Va.

F7 Ann Peyton md Vincent of Maryland.

F8 Alice Colston Peyton, d young.

F9 Frances Dade Peyton, d.s.p., md General Joseph R. Davis, nephew of Hon. Jefferson Davis.

F10 Harrietta Peyton.

Francis Dade Peyton md 2nd, about 1830, Sarah Yates & had issue (Hayden's Va. Geneal., P 532).

E2 Lucinda Beale md Moss & had issue

F1 Harriett A. Moss.

F2 Richard H. Moss.

Lucinda Beale Moss md 2nd, Wm. McCarty, a direct descendant of Col. Daniel McCarty, Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1715-1718. They had issue

F3 Lucy McCarty md Dr. R. A. Payne, brother to Bishop Payne.

F4 William McCarty md his cousin, Virginia McCarty, daughter of Capt. Wm. Dowman McCarty.

E3 Alfred Beale of Richmond Co., Va., md June 13, 1810, Million Downman, b 1789, daughter of Joseph B. Downman, as Security (Nottingham's Lancaster Co. Mar. Rec. 1701-1848, P 3) & wife, Olivia Payne of Essex Co., Va.

In Richmond Co. Deed-Bk 18, P 398, there appears a deed from Alfred Beale to Robt. Y. Tomlin, dated April 28, 1807.

The Will of Alfred Beale was probated March 18, 1832 in Richmond Co., Will-Bk 9, P 432, & names daughters, Susan Fauntleroy Tomlin & Alice Olivia; Richard Beale, father, is executor.

They had issue

F1 Susan Fauntleroy Beale md Tomlin.

F2 Alice Olivia Beale.

D13 Major Robert Beale of 'Mountain View', Madison Co., Va., & later of 'Hickory Hill', Westmoreland Co., Va., b 1759, twin of Richard, d 1843; he served as a Major in the Revolution (Southern Mag. Nov. 1875, Vol 17, P 188) & was possibly the Robert Beale mentioned in 'The Washington Post', May 13, 1934, Viz:

'Bowling Green, Ky., May 12, 1934..... The location of Kentucky land once owned by George Washington is the object of historical research now under way.

One thing regarded as a clue is an old land grant signed by Patrick Henry, as Governor of Virginia, 148 years ago. After much searching, the historians found it in the possession of Rodney Cowington, employee of a grocery store.

Written on sheepskin, the ancient document consigned the land to Alexander Skinner on behalf of the assignor, 'Robert Beale'.

Some believe Beale, in turn, obtained the land from Gen. Washington, thereby necessitating the signature of the Governor in Washington's home Commonwealth when the subsequent transfer was made to Skinner.

Records farther back than that have not been found, but the historians are hopeful of finding an original from Washington to Beale.'

Robt. Beale was commissioned ensign (3rd Lieutenant) Feb. 10, 1776 & second Lieutenant Sept. 16, 1776 & first Lieutenant Feb. 11, 1777 in Capt. Burgess Ball's Company of the 4th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Lt. Col. Josiah Parker of Isle of Wight Co.; the Pay & Muster Rolls show that he was in that company until June 1777. These rolls show that, in the same regiment, he was with a company designated at different times as Capt. Thos. Gaskin's company & Capt. Samuel Colston's company from July 1777 to May 1778. The rolls in 1778 from June to November inclusive, show that he was with a company of the same regiment designated at different times as Capt. Henry Fauntleroy's

company & Capt. Peter Minor's company. The Muster & Pay Rolls in 1778 from May to December were dated at Valley Forge, White Plains, West Point, Pompton & again at White Plains. According to the Muster Rolls he was attached, as first Lieutenant, to Lt. Col. Thos. Gaskin's company of the 3rd Virginia Regiment of Foot from Dec. 1778 to the end of March 1779 & that he was in Capt. Wm. Fowler's company of the same regiment in April 1779. He was commissioned Captain in that regiment June 19, 1779 & it was after this date that he was captured in Charleston (Tyler's Men of Mark of Va.; Rev. Records, A.G.O., War Dept.). He served in the 5th Virginia Regiment until it was united with the 1st Regiment (Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 673).

In the diary of Landon Carter is found this entry 'that a note came from Robt. Beale, ensign of Capt. Ball's Regulars', etc. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol. 16, P 257).

On June 19, 1779, Capt. Robt. Beale was in the 3rd Regiment under Col. Geo. Mathews, 'The Virginia Line' (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol 1, P 411).

Original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Virginia from the original Minute Book of the Society lists Robert Beale, Captain, with John Belfield, Major, & Geo. Lee Turberville, Major (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).

He was appointed with John Turberville of Westmoreland Co., Va., by Reuben Beale of Richmond Co., Va., Oct. 30, 1809, as his attorney to obtain warrants due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville, witnessed by James Beale of Richmond Co., Va., (Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 744).

From Yowell's 'History of Madison Co., Va., P. 56-60-140-160' comes the following extracts:

'The Court House lot, the deed of which was dated Sept. 26, 1793, was deed* to the first Justices, among them, Robt. Beale, appointed by the Governor of the County who had taken oath of office at May term of Court.....

Among the Justices in 1826 of Madison Co., Va., was Robert Beale

Overseers of Roads 1793 James Barbour & Robt. Beale between Garr's Mills road & Kirtley's road & the Robinson River.'

Major Robert Beale md Aug. 1, 1802, when he was 43 years of age, Martha Felicia Turberville, who was 16, daughter of Major Geo. Lee Turberville of 'Epping Forest', Richmond Co., Va., & his wife, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin (see Corbin Fam.) (Hardy's Col. Fam. of So. States of Am.).

The Will of Robert Beale, dated Aug. 11, 1842, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., & recorded in

*deeded

Will-Bk 31, P 411, & named in same sons, Robert & Richard L. T. Beale; daughters, Anne T. Davis, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin Davis, Emily M. Arnest; grandson, Robert B. Davis. They had issue

- E1 William Beale, b 1805, d unm 1835. A copy of Cicero's Orations in the Latin Text, published in Philadelphia in 1815 is now in the possession of Lucien B. Howry, Washington, D. C., & on the title page appears the writing 'William T. Beale, Westmoreland Co., June 30, 1820' & at the end of the book 'Robert T. Beale, July 15, 1824', who was possibly his younger brother.
- E2 Robert Beale, b June 21, 1807, d unm 1844, when his will, dated Dec. 11, 1843, was probated & recorded in Westmoreland Co., Va., Will-Bk 31, P 451, & in which was named his sister, Emily M. Arnest; brother, Richard L. T. Beale; nephews, George Gibson Arnest & George William Beale.
- E3 Anne Turberville Beale, b March 28, 1809, md 1838, as his 2nd wife, Rev. Joseph H. Davis, husband of her deceased sister, Martha Beale Davis. They had issue
- F1 Rev. Wilbur F. Davis of M. E. C. S. of Virginia Conference, Westmoreland Co., Va.
- F2 John W. C. Davis of Westmoreland Co., Va.
- F3 Olin Davis md George Murphy, Westmoreland Co., Va.
- F4 Nannie Davis md Judge Robt. H. Beale & had issue
- G1 Robert Hunter Beale, II, b 1886, md Louise Murphy & had issue
- H1 Robert Hunter Beale, III, d infnacy.
- G2 Charles Hoomes Beale, b 1890, md Clara Bailey & had issue
- H1 Charles Hoomes Beale, II.
- H2 Ann Turberville Beale.
- H3 John Lee Beale.
- H4 Robert Hunter Beale, IV.
- E4 Martha F. Beale, b Dec. 10, 1810, d 1835, md Sept. 28, 1833, Rev. Joseph H. Davis, M.E.C.S. of Virginia Conference & had issue
- F1 Robert Beale Davis who was killed in the battle near Petersburg, Oct. 1, 1864.
- E5 Frances Lucinda Beale, b Sept. 7, 1813, d 1823.
- E6 Elizabeth Taylor Corbin Beale, b July 21, 1815, d 1851, md Dec. 20, 1837, Wm. T. Davis, founder & professor of the Southern Female College, Petersburg, Va. They had issue
- F1 Martha E. Davis md Prof. W. A. Sheppard.
- F2 Wm. H. Davis, d unm, in Confederate States Army, 1863.
- F3 Hope Alice Davis md O. B. Morgan, Richmond, Va.

- F⁴ Joseph C. Davis of Southampton Co., Va., md
 & had issue
 G₁ William Holmes Davis who in 1934 was
 associated with The Virginia Forwarding
 Corp., of Norfolk, Va.
- F₅ Richard Beale Davis, lawyer, Petersburg, Va.
 F₆ Emily Tayloe Corbin Davis md Thad H. Young
 of North Carolina.
 Prof. Wm. Thos. Davis md 2nd, Caroline Virginia
 Robinson, daughter of Clack Robinson of North
 Carolina & had issue
 F₇ Arthur Kyle Davis, A. M.; Litt. D.; President
 of Southern College (Junior) Petersburg, Va.,
 in 1934.
- E₇ Emily Mildred Beale, b July 12, 1817, md Nov. 5,
 1839, Thomas M. Arnest of 'Nomoni Hall', great
 grandson of Councillor Carter. During their
 occupancy the old house was burned in 1850 & a
 new residence of wood was built & is still stand-
 ing about 30 yards in front (east) of the old
 building. They had issue
 F₁ Richard Beale Arnest, d young.
 F₂ George G. Arnest, d young.
 F₃ Emily Arnest md Charles Yeatman & had issue.
 F₄ Annie Elizabeth Arnest md Robt. M. Newton &
 had issue
 G₁ Newton.
 G₂ Newton.
 G₃ Newton.
 G₄ Newton.
 G₅ Newton.
 F₅ Martha V. Arnest, d unm.
 F₆ Lucy Kerenhappuck Arnest md Wm. R. Rust &
 had issue
 G₁ Metta Maund Rust.
 G₂ Elizabeth Rust.
 F₇ Mary Carter Arnest, d unm.
 F₈ Thomas Maund Arnest, d 1933, former owner &
 occupant of 'Nomoni Hall', md his couisin,
 Gertrude Turberville Beale & had issue
 G₁ Annie Carter Arnest.
 G₂ Lucy Beale Arnest md George Walker &
 had issue
 H₁ Eleanor Walker.
 H₂ William Walker.
 H₃ Hardin Walker.
 H₄ Rosa Walker.
 H₅ George Walker, II.
 G₃ Thomas Maund Arnest md Alice Orr & had
 issue
 H₁ Thomas Maund Arnest, IV.
 G₄ Richard Turberville Arnest md Bertha Orr
 & had issue

- H1 Richard T. Arnest, II.
- G5 George Corbin Arnest md Lillian Minor
& had issue
- H1 George C. Arnest, II.
- G6 Harry Lee Arnest md Fannie Tyler Griffith
& had issue
- H1 Frances Arnest.
- H2 Harry Lee Arnest, II.
- H3 Emily Faith Arnest.
- H4 Philip Arnest.
- H5 Carter Arnest.
- G7 Julian Douglas Arnest md Margaret Bayer
& had issue
- H1 John Douglas Arnest.
- E8 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, b 'Hickory Hill'
Westmoreland Co., Va., May 22, 1819, d at
'Cabinford', near Hague, Westmoreland Co., Va.,
April 21, 1893, & was interred in 'Hickory Hill'
cemetery; attended private schools in Westmore-
land County, Northumberland Academy & Rappahan-
nock Academy, & Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pa.;
studied law & was graduated from the University
of Virginia at Charlottesville in 1837; was ad-
mitted to the bar in 1839 & commenced practice in
Hague, Va.; was elected as a Democrat to the
Thirty-fifth Congress, (March 1847 - March 3, 1849);
declined to be a candidate for renomination in
1848; was a Member of the Convention to form
a constitution for Virginia in 1851; was a Mem-
ber of the State Senate 1858-1860; during the
Civil War Rose through series of promotions from
Lieutenant to Brigadier General in the Confederate
States Army; was elected to the Forty-fifth Con-
gress to fill the vacancy caused by the death of
Beverly B. Douglas; was re-elected to the Forty-
sixth Congress & served from Jan. 23, 1879 to
March 3, 1881; resumed the practice of law which
he continued until his death in 1893. (Biographi-
cal Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927).
- Richard L.T. Beale enlisted May 25, 1881 at
Hague, Va., as First Lieutenant, Company C, 9th
Regiment Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States
Army; he was elected Captain July 5, 1861; pro-
moted to Major Nov. 5, 1861; to Lieutenant Colo-
nel April 29, 1862 & to Colonel Sept. 15, 1862.
He was appointed from Virginia as a Brigadier Gen-
eral, Confederate States Army Jan. 6, 1865 & was
paroled as such at Ashland, Va., April 27, 1865
(War Dept.; A.G.O., Washington, D.C.).
- Richard L. T. Beale md 1840, Lucy Maria Brown
& had issue
- F1 Rev. George William Beale, D. D., Westmoreland
Co., Va., b Aug. 1842, d July 15, 1921 in

Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated May 9, 1917, was probated & recorded in Will-Bk 81, P 527, & in which is named his wife, Mary Anna Bouic; sons, Richard, William & Robert; daughters, Rosa & Brown.

The Will of Mary Anna Beale, dated May 2, 1928, was recorded in Westmoreland Co., Va., Will-Bk 91, P 466 & named therein sons, Robert & William; daughters, Rosa & Brown.

Hardy's 'Colonial Families', P 515, states that 'Rev. G. W. Beale, D. D., son of General Beale, did not write a history of the Northern Neck & its people is a real loss to Virginia local history. A life-long resident & a most thorough & judicious study of its records & other antiquities gave him a knowledge of the subject which now, when so many changes have taken place, can never be equalled. His papers must be of great value, especially his diary, which was evidently as much a note book of antiquities as a record of the events of the day. His unstinted generosity in giving from his great store of knowledge, aid to those who asked him, deserves a full acknowledgement'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53).

Dr. Beale md Mary Anna Bouic & had issue
G1 Rosa Beale, d 1933; will recorded in
Will-Bk 91, P 273, Westmoreland Co., Va.,
dated Sept. 30, 1933.
G2 Richard Lee Beale, lawyer of Bowling Green,
Va., b Jan. 29, 1882, md 1921, Frances
Glassell, daughter of Dr. Robt.T. Glassell
& wife; d Feb. 8, 1928. He was a member
of the Kilwinning Crosse Lodge which is
the only Lodge of Masons in Caroline Co.,
Va.; he served as a Representative
1916-17; was a Member of the House of
Delegates which has existed from 1776 to
date (Wingfield's 'Caroline County, Va.').

They had issue

H1 Richard Lee Beale, II, born 1923.
H2 Frances Glassell Beale, born 1925.
H3 George William Beale, born 1927;
served as a Lieutenant in the U. S.
Air Force; trained at New Braunfels,
Texas; on Aug. 24, 1951 was shot
down over enemy territory in Korea &
taken prisoner; was one of the last
Americans released by the Communists in
Korea where at Freedom Village was a
copy of Life Magazine (April 13, 1953)
showing how his young wife, Dot, &
their son, Billy, had endured the long

dreary months after the news of his
bomber having been shot down became
known.

- Lt. Beale md Dorothy
& had issue
il William Beale, b 1950.
H4 Louisa Brown Beale, b 1928.
G3 William Bouic Beale, b May 1883.
G4 Robert Beale, cashier of the Farmers Bank
Of Hague, Va., was b at Buchanan in Bote-
tourt Co., Va., Dec. 29, 1885. From 1914
to 1917 he was associated with his brother,
Richard L. Beale in the latter's law office
in Bowling Green, Va. (Hist. of Va., P 255)
He died 1935.
G5 Lucy Brown Beale, unmarried, Hague, Va.
G6 George Beale, b abt 1890, d 1897.
F2 Judge Robert Hunter Beale, b 1844, md his
cousin, Nannie M. Davis & had issue
G1 Robert Hunter Beale, II, b 1886, md
Louise Murphy & had issue
H1 Robert Hunter Beale, III, d in infancy.
G2 Charles Hoomes Beale, b 1890, md Clara
Bailey & had issue
H1 Charles Hoomes Beale, II.
H2 Ann Turberville Beale.
H3 John Lee Beale.
H4 Robert Hunter Beale, IV.
F3 Judge Richard Channing Beale of Texas, b 1846,
md Emma Garnett & had issue
G1 Genevieve Beale, d in infancy.
F4 Louise Beale, d in infancy.
F5 Rev. Frank Brown Beale, D. D., b 1852, md
Susie Garnett, daughter of Dr. John Muscoe
Garnett & Anne Elizabeth Hancock of King &
Queen Co., Va. From Tappahannock, Essex Co.,
Va., the couple moved to King & Queen Co.,
Va., where he died 1908. They had issue
G1 Susette Garnett Beale, b 1884, md 1908,
Walter Tyler, great nephew of President
John Tyler. They had issue
H1 Katherine Garnett Tyler, b 1909, md
Arthur Tazewell Ellett in 1934.
H2 Frances Beale Tyler, b 1911, md
1934, John B. Siegel, II.
G2 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, II, b
1891, md 1927, Mary Macon Burt of Caroline
Co., Va.; is associated (1934) with the
Reconstruction Finance Corp., Richmond, Va.
They had issue
H1 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, III,
b 1928.
H2 Katherine Burt Beale, b 1932.

- F6 Thomas Arthur Beale, d unm.
- F7 Gertrude Turberville Beale md her cousin,
Thomas Maund Arnest, former owner & occupant
of 'Nomoni Hall' & had issue
- G1 Annie Carter Arnest.
- G2 Lucy Beale Arnest md George Walker &
had issue
- H1 Eleanor Walker.
- H2 William Walker.
- H3 Hardin Walker.
- H4 Rosa Walker.
- H5 George Walker, II.
- G3 Thomas Maund Arnest, III, md Alice Orr
& had issue
- H1 Thomas Maund Arnest, IV.
- G4 Richard Turberville Arnest md Bertha Orr
& had issue
- H1 Richard Turberville Arnest, II.
- G5 George Corbin Arnest md Lillian Minor
& had issue
- H1 George C. Arnest, II.
- G6 Harry Lee Arnest md Fannie Tyler Griffith
& had issue
- H1 Frances Arnest.
- H2 Harry Lee Arnest, II.
- H3 Emily Faith Arnest.
- H4 Philip Arnest.
- H5 Carter Arnest.
- G7 Julian Douglas Arnest md Margaret Bayer
& had issue
- H1 John Douglas Arnest.
- G8 Gertrude Arnest, unm.
- F8 John Lee Beale, b 1860, md his cousin, Ella
V. S. Davis
- E9 George* Turberville Beale, b Feb. 4, 1821, d young.
- E10 Mary Margaret Beale, b Oct. 17, 1822, d young.

- C3 Anne Beale, b Sept. 3, 1711, (N. Farnham Reg.), d 1784, md Nov. 4, 1732 (N. Farnham Reg.), Gilbert Hamilton who d 1768. The wills of both are on file in Richmond Co., Va; that of Gilbert Hamilton being proved Feb. 1, 1768 & that of Anne Beale Hamilton, Aug. 2, 1784. They had issue
- D1 Robert Hamilton.
- D2 John Tayloe Hamilton, b Richmond Co., Va., md Susannah Beale, daughter of Col. Wm. Beale, & had issue
- E1 Robt. T. Hamilton, b Oct. 29, 1781, d in Virginia March 19, 1835, md March 12, 1812, Ann Fauntleroy Carter, daughter of Wormely Carter & Sarah Edwards, who was born Oct. 29, 1788 & died in Missouri Feb. 28, 1856. They had issue
- F1 Susan Ann Hamilton, b 1815, d 1832.
- F2 Sarah Carter Hamilton, b 1816, d 1851.
- F3 Robt. Wormely Hamilton, b 1818.
- F4 Lucy Landon Hamilton, b 1820, d unm.
- F5 Chas. Beale Hamilton, b 1824, d 1838.
- F6 Richard Henry Hamilton, b 1828.
- F7 Mary Elizabeth Hamilton md Wm. A. Carter.
- F8 Edward Allen Hamilton, b in Va. 1833, d in Mo. Nov. 9, 1912, md Mary E. Turner, b Sept. 20, 1839. They had issue
- G1 Nancy Hamilton md Edward McKimpson.
- G2 Lucy Landon Hamilton md Richard Clark.
- G3 Martha Hamilton md James Clark.
- G4 Edward Hamilton md Lena Vivion.
- G5 Charles Hamilton md Martha Glass.
- G6 Turner Hamilton md Sallie McBride.
- E2 Ann H. Hamilton.
- E3 Susannah H. Hamilton.
- E4 Chas. Beale Hamilton, M. D.
- E5 Wm. Beale Hamilton md Marie & had issue
- F1 John Hamilton, M. D.
- F2 William Hamilton.
- E6 Thomas Beale Hamilton.
- E7 Reuben Beale Hamilton.
- E8 John Hamilton.
- E9 Gilbert Hamilton, II.
- D3 Ann Hamilton md March 14, 1764, Richard Edwards - (Richmond Co. Rec.); the Will of Ann H. Edwards appears of record in Prince William Co., Va. They had issue
- E1 Sarah Edwards Md 1787, Wormely Carter of Prince William Co., Va., son of Landon Carter & Judith Fauntleroy. They had issue
- F1 Landon Carter of 'Pittsylvania' md Emily Carter, daughter of John Fauntleroy & Jane Edwards, & had issue
- G1 John Carter.
- G2 Landon Carter.
- G3 Sarah Jane Carter.

- G4 Edwin L. Carter.
 G5 Anna B. Carter.
 G6 Wormely Carter.
 G7 Landonia Carter.
 G8 Thomas Otway Carter.
 G9 Virginia Carter.
 F2 Wormely Carter, b 1794 in Prince William Co., Va., d 1823, md April 6, 1815, Lucinda Washington Alexander, b 1795, d 1845. They had issue
 G1 Catherine Carter, b 1816, d 1831.
 G2 William Alexander Carter, b 1818, d 1881, md Mary Eliza Hamilton, daughter of Robt. T. Hamilton & Ann Fauntleroy Carter (which see above), who was born 1831, d 1904.
 They had issue
 H1 Mary Ada Carter, b 1849, d 1916, md 1874, Dr. Joseph K. Corson, U. S. Army, b 1836, d 1913, & had issue
 i1 Mary Carter Corson, b 1876, d 1890.
 i2 Edward Foulke Corson, b 1883, md 1917, Esther Bisler, b 1893; a physician of Philadelphia with offices in Medical Arts Bldg.
 They had issue
 J1 Edward Foulke Corson, II, b 1918.
 J2 Joseph K. Corson, II, b 1922.
 J3 Ann Foulke Corson, b 1924.
 H2 Ann Fauntleroy Carter, b 1855, md Dr. James Van Allen Carter who died in Big Creek, Calif. They had issue
 i1 Dr. W. Nelson Carter md 1st, Rebecca; md 2nd, Pauline of Big Creek, Calif.
 H3 Lulie Landon Carter, b 1860, d 1925.
 H4 Wm. A. Carter, II, b 1864, md Katherine Chase, Ft. Bridge, Wyo.
 H5 Roberta Carter, b July 17, 1865 at Ft. Bridge, Wyo., md July 25, 1888, William Homer Camp, 2nd Lieutenant 17th U. S. Infantry, d Dec. 10, 1907.
 They had issue
 i1 Carter Corson Camp, b June 25, 1893, Chicago, Ill., md June 11, 1921, Perlie Louise Stamford.
 J1 Carter Corson Camp, II, b Aug. 20, 1925.
 J2 Orville Charles Pratt Camp, b Napa, Calif., Jan. 27, 1929.
 Roberta Carter Camp md 2nd, Dec. 10, 1910, Harry James Myers who d Nov. 22,

H6 1925, Napa California.
Edgar Neale Carter, Pasadena, Calif.,
b 1872, md 1st, Baydie Faulkner &
had issue
i1 Charles Faulkner Carter md
Dorothy & had issue
J1 Chas. Faulkner Carter, II,
md & had issue
K1 Chas. Faulkner Carter, III.
Edgar Neale Carter md 2nd, Isabell
Paddock who died without issue; he
md 3rd, Henrietta Chase & had issue
i2 Mary Landon Carter, b abt 1913.

G3 Sarah Maria Carter, b in Va., Jan. 17,
1820, d in Mo., Jan. 25, 1902, md in Va.,
Oct. 6, 1836, Townsend Stewart, b April
26, 1814, d Oct. 2, 1860. They had issue
H1 William Wormely Stewart who was
killed in the Civil War.
H2 Hayward Stewart also killed in the
Civil War.
H3 George J. Stewart d unm.
H4 Thomas Stewart d Aug. 11, 1931, aged
87 years.
H5 Silas Stewart d unm.
H6 Mary Eugenia Stewart d unm.
H7 Carter Stewart md Annie Turner &
had issue
i1 Lulie Townsend Stewart.
H8 Thornton Stewart md Butler
& had issue
i1 Butler Stewart.
i2 Thornton Stewart, II.
H9 Elizabeth C. Stewart, b 1842, d 1870,
md William Hill.

G4 John Wormely Carter, b Nov. 8, 1821, d
April 21, 1914, md Dec. 22, 1852, Margaret
Haden, b Dec. 5, 1833, d March 20, 1920,
Fairfax Co., & had issue
H1 Sarah Frances Carter, b Jan. 14, 1855,
md June 2, 1875, William Alexander
Bright, b Sept. 8, 1850, d March 4,
1883, son of Michael Bright & Jane
McClung who were born in Greenbrier
Co., Va. They had issue
i1 Ada Bright, b July 7, 1876, md
May 7, 1895, Wm. R. Prather &
had issue
J1 Logan D. Prather.
J2 Carson B. Prather.
i2 Zerelda Lucinda Bright, b July 11,
1878, md June 2, 1898, Dr. Edwin
Elgin Evans, Columbia, Mo

- i3 Margaret Carter Bright, b Feb. 10, 1880, md Oct. 1899, Sanford Conley Hunt & had issue
 J1 Mary Frances Hunt.
 J2 Virginia Bright Hunt md George Robertson & had issue
 K1 Jane Hunt Robertson
- i4 Adelia Bright, b June 21, 1882, md June 2, 1907, Haden Duncan & had issue
 J1 Harold C. Duncan, b 1908.
 J2 Joseph William Duncan, b 1909.
 J3 Marion Madison Duncan, b 1911, md Ann Pryor & had issue
 K1 Joseph William Duncan.
 J4 Kenneth Kellogg Duncan, b 1919.
- i5 Haden H. Bright, b Nov. 7, 1884, md May 16, 1915, Mary Dwight
 & had issue
 J1 Betty Bright.
 J2 Frances Harriett Bright.
- i6 Clarkson Joel Bright, b Aug. 16, 1888, Commander in U. S. Navy, md 1910, Burton Star.
- H2 Joel Wormely Carter md 1886, Emma Keene & had issue
 i1 Nellie May Carter md Hurley Daily & had issue
 J1 Rose Daily.
 J2 Frances Daily.
 J3 Jean Daily.
 J4 Emily Daily.
- i2 Margaret Carter md Judge W. M. Dinwiddie & had issue
 J1 Joel Dinwiddie.
 J2 Margaret Jane Dinwiddie.
- H3 Zerelda Lucinda Carter, b April 7, 1862, md Oct. 9, 1889, Robert Lee Smith, b June 9, 1863 & had issue
 i1 Mabel Lee Smith, b 1890, md Sept. 15, 1931, Ray Lawrence Hawthorne.
 i2 Mattie Catherine Smith, b 1893, md 1915, James Russell Rogers & had issue
 J1 Sarah Lee Roberts, b 1917.
 J2 James Russell Rogers, II, b 1919.
- i3 Robert Carter Smith, b 1895, md 1921, Agnes Reed Thompson & had issue
 J1 Robert Carles Smith, b 1923.
 J2 Caroline Jean Smith, b 1929.

- H4 William J. Carter, b 1865, md 1886,
 Ada Bullard & had issue
 i1 Haden Bullard Carter, b Feb. 1888.
 i2 Marie Elizabeth Carter md Dorsey
 Glenn & had issue
 J1 John William Glenn.
 J2 Sarah Glenn.
 i3 Alecenoir Carter md Foster Thur-
 ston & had issue
 J1 M. F. Thurston.
- H5 Edwin D. Carter, b 1876, md Nellie
 Lowry & had issue
 i1 Garland Carter md
 i2 John Carter d unm.
 i3 Virginia Carter md
- H6 Richard Talbott Carter md Allie Price.
 H7 Martha Carter d unm.
- G5 Richard Henry Carter, b June 17, 1823,
 md Mary Tuttle.
- F3 Ann Fauntleroy Carter md Robt. T. Hamilton,
 son of Susannah Beale & John Tayloe Hamilton
 (see above for issue)
- F4 Lucy Carter md Ewell.
- F5 Judith Carter d young.
- F6 Richard Henry Carter.
- F7 Addison Bowles Carter md Lucy Burwell &
 had issue
 G1 Mann Page Carter.
 G2 Maria Carter md Anderson.
 G3 Shirley Carter.
- F8 Thomas Otway Carter md Judith Carter & had
 issue
 G1 Addison Carter md Ann Armistead.
 G2 Moore F. Carter.
 G3 Rosalie Carter.
 G4 John Carter.
 G5 Rowland Hill Carter.
- E2 Jane Edwards md John Fauntleroy Carter, son of
 Landon Carter & Judith Fauntleroy & had issue
- F1 Emily Henry Carter md Landon Carter of
 'Pittsylvania' in Prince William Co., Va.,
 & had issue
 G1 John Carter.
 G2 Landon Carter.
 G3 Sarah Jane Carter.
 G4 Edwin L. Carter.
 G5 Anna B. Carter.
 G6 Wormely Carter.
 G7 Landonia Carter.
 G8 Thomas Otway Carter.
 G9 Virginia Carter.
- F2 John Carter.
- F3 Edwin Carter md Judith A. Carter & had issue

G1 John P. Carter.
 G2 Edwin Carter, II.
 G3 Stuart Carter md Roberta Rhodes.
 E3 Lucy Edwards d unm.
 E4 Ann Edwards d unm.
 E5 Gilbert Edwards had either a son or grandson who lived in Fairfax called 'Lawyer Edwards'.
 D4 Jane Hamilton md John Carter of 'Sudley' in Prince William Co., Va., which joined 'Pittsylvania', the home of Landon Carter, Jr., & Judith Fauntleroy Carter, who was the son of Col. Landon Carter & Elizabeth Wormely Carter of 'Sabine Hall'. They had issue
 E1 Robert Carter of Kentucky who md Hebe Grayson & had issue
 F1 Alfred G. Carter md Eliza Carter.
 F2 William Carter of Ky. md Shelby.
 F3 Robert Carter md Berkeley.
 F4 John Carter.
 F5 Landon Carter.
 F6 Hebe Carter md Mann.
 E2 Landon Carter of 'Woodlands', London Co., Va., md Mrs. Lewis & had issue
 F1 Edward Carter, md Mary Arnis & had issue
 G1 George Carter.
 G2 Hatley Carter.
 G3 Mary Carter.
 F2 George Carter.
 F3 Hatley Carter md Emma Steinrod & had issue
 G1 Landon Carter md Rose Carter.
 G2 Courtney Carter.
 G3 Sarah Carter.
 G4 Lillian Carter.
 G5 Mary Carter.
 G6 Alfred Carter.
 F4 Sarah Carter md Alfred Ball.
 F5 Edmonia Carter md Benjamin Chinn.
 F6 Cary Ann Carter.
 E3 Ann B. Carter md John Armistead & had issue
 F1 Robt. L. Armistead md Mary B. Armistead.
 F2 John C. Armistead md Anne Harrison.
 F3 Mary F. Armistead md John B. Kerfoot.
 F4 Louisa Armistead md Rev. Chas. Taliferro.
 E4 John Carter of 'Number Six', Fauquier Co., Va., md Eliza Brooks & had issue
 F1 Landon Carter md Eliza Triplett & had issue
 G1 Henry F. Carter.
 G2 John T. Carter.
 G3 Pinkney Carter.
 G4 Gertrude Carter.
 G5 Mittie Carter.
 F2 John B. Carter, d unm.
 F3 Robert Carter md Eliza F. Hall.
 F4 William H. Carter md Isler of Clarke Co.

- F5 August Carter.
 F6 Fitzhugh Carter.
 F7 Thomas T. Carter md Sarah Taliaferro & had issue
 G1 Robert Taliaferro Carter.
 G2 Shirley Taliaferro Carter.
 G3 Eliza Taliaferro Carter.
 F8 Harriet Carter md William O. Shelton.
 E5 Jane Carter of 'Sudley' md Edward Carter of 'Cloverland' & had issue
 F1 Cassius Carter, d unm.
 F2 Edward Carter, II, d unm.
 F3 Shirley Carter d 1835.
 F4 John Hill Carter of 'Falkland' md 1st, Boyston Turner, daughter of Thos. Turner of 'Kinlock', Fauquier Co., Va., & had issue.
 G1 Jane Carter md Col. Robt. Beverly of Fauquier Co., Va.
 John Hill Carter md 2nd, Jane Loughborough & had issue
 G2 Lavinia Carter md Nicholas Goldsborough.
 G3 Cassius Carter.
 G4 Shirley Carter md Lucy Hite.
 G5 Loughborough Carter.
 G6 Caroline Carter.
 G7 Eliza Carter.
 F5 Mary W. Carter md Commodore Bladen Dulaney, U. S. Navy, & had issue
 G1 Cassius Dulaney.
 G2 Bladen Dulaney, II.
 G3 Randolph Dulaney.
 F6 George Carter md Coats & had issue
 G1 Westwood Carter md Ashby & had issue
 H1 Merriwether T. Carter.
 H2 George Wade Carter.
 H3 Joseph M. Carter.
 H4 Robert T. Carter.
 H5 Jennie L. Carter.
 H6 Ellen S. Carter.
 H7 Nannie S. Carter.
 H8 Oscar F. Carter.
 H9 Gertrude M. Carter.
 G2 Mary B. Carter md Robt. L. Armistead.
 G3 Winifred Carter md Peter Y. Brooke.
 F7 William Fitzhugh Carter of Fairfax Co., Va., md Eliza Lucy Ball & had issue
 G1 John Spencer Carter.
 G2 Eliza Lucy Carter md 1st, John E. Frost; md 2nd, J. H. Birch of Missouri.
 G3 Wm. F. Carter, d unm in Mississippi.
 G4 Louisa Carter md Dr. Ben. F. Taliaferro of Epson.

- G5 Robert Maltrom Carter of Nomini, Miss.,
 md Eliza M. Balch & had issue
 H1 Wm. F. Carter, Surgeon, U. S. Army.
 H2 Ann B. Carter.
 H3 Lucy Carter.
 H4 Robert Carter.
 H5 Cassius Carter.
 H6 Thomas Carter.
 H7 Susan Carter.
 H8 Alfred Carter.
 G6 Cato F. Carter md Louise Bronaugh &
 had issue
 H1 Rose Carter md Landon Carter.
 H2 Louisa T. Carter.
 H3 Pauline Carter.
 H4 Ernestine Carter.
 H5 Fanny Carter.
 H6 Jane Carter.
 H7 Robert Carter.
 H8 George Carter.
 H9 John Carter.
 G7 Alfred Carter md Betty Randolph (of the
 Shirley branch) & had issue
 H1 Alfred Carter, II.
 H2 Virginia Carter.
 G8 Cassius Carter md Jane Taliaferro.
 G9 Mary Carter md Wm. H. Thornton & had issue
 H1 Carter Thornton.
 H2 Lucy Thornton md Ashton Tyler.
 H3 Adeline S. Thornton md George B.
 Turberville.
 F8 Edward Carter, Fauquier Co., Va., md Fanny
 Scott & had issue
 G1 William F. Carter.
 G2 Richard Carter md Mary de Butts & had
 issue
 H1 Fanny Carter md Robt. Scott & had issue
 i1 Richard Scott.
 i2 Mary Scott.
 i3 Rosa Scott.
 H2 Sophia Carter md R. Welby Carter
 (Sabine Hall branch).
 H3 Edward Carter md Jane Turner & had
 issue
 i1 Rebecca Carter.
 i2 Sarah Carter.
 i3 Mary Carter.
 i4 Lena Carter.
 H4 Nina Carter md John Washington.
 H5 John Alexander Carter md Mary Henely
 de Butts.
 H6 Mary W. Carter md William Beverly.
 H7 Richardetta Carter md Robt. Beverly, Jr.

G3 Josiah Carter.
G4 Winston Carter, Confederate States Army,
killed in battle, md Louisa M. Nelson
& had issue
H1 James Carter md Adeline Bronough.
H2 Fanny Carter md John Bleight.
H3 Christian Carter.
H4 Stuart Carter.
G5 Robert Carter.
G6 Mary Carter.
G7 Landonia Carter.
G8 Virginia Carter.
G9 Eliza Carter.
G10 Christian Carter.
F9 Elizabeth Carter md Joseph Tidball.
F10 Matilda Carter md Lewis Beckwith of Kentucky
& had issue
G1 Ann Beckwith.
D5 Effie Hamilton, d unm.
G6 Elizabeth Hamilton.

C4 Capt. Taverner Beale, I, b 1713, d 1756, md in 1741, Frances Madison (see Madison Fam.) who md 2nd, Dec. 15, 1756, Jacob Hite (Orange Co. Mar. Rec. 1756-1772; Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 502), father of her daughter-in-law, Elizabeth Hite, & moved to So. Carolina where the entire family was killed by Indians.

Taverner Beale is mentioned in deed dated Sept. 16, 1746...Benj. Winslow, Gent. & Susannah, to Rev. James Marye of Parish of St. George (Crozier's Spotsylvania Co. Rec. P 173).

Taverner Beale is a witness to the will of Wm. Morton, Orange Co., Va., proved July 28, 1748, Will-Bk 2, P 131 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 17, P 313).

Taverner Beale of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Gent., transferred to Daniel Hornby of N. Farnham Parish, merchant, by deeds of April 4, 1740, for 55 pounds, 150 acres of land, & for the same amount another 150 acres (recorded March 4, 1744, Richmond Co. Deed-Bk 10, P 276).

Taverner Beale was among those appointed in June 1749 to agree on the most convenient location of the Orange Co. Court House (Hist. of Orange County by W. W. Scott, P 36).

The will of Taverner Beale, dated Nov. 3, 1754, was probated Oct. 29, 1756 in Orange Co., Will-Bk 2, P 238, & in same named wife, Frances; also brothers who were his executors, Charles, Richard & James Madison; children were Charles, Taverner, Frances, Elizabeth & Ann; witnesses to will were Richard Parker, Thos. Beale, Robt. Martin & Elizabeth Cowherd (x her mark).

Capt. Taverner Beale & Frances Madison had issue
D1 Col. Taverner Beale, II, b Orange Co., Va., 1742, died at Clifton Forge, 1810, where his grave has been lost by the development of the town, served as a Member of the Committee of Safety; as a Member of the General Assembly & May 1776 in the Continental Army as first Lieutenant & Quartermaster in the 8th Va. Reg. of the Line under Col. Peter Mulhenburg; served one year & resigned March 1, 1777 (Heitman's Hist. Reg. of Officers of the Cont. Army, P 79) but made his first Southern campaign under Gen. Chas. Lee & was in the battle at Fort Moultrie in Charleston Harbor; afterwards served in the Va. Militia under Gen. Morgan when Cornwallis entered Virginia but was at home again before the battle of Yorktown.

Col. Taverner Beale, II, was one of the securors on the bond made for the newly appointed sheriff of Botetourt Co., Va., John Beale; said bond being dated Jan. 10, 1797.

On Nov. 5, 1795 deeds were signed by Taverner Beale & John Jordan to convey 193 acres on Jackson & Cowpasture Rivers & 240 acres on East side of Cowpasture River & Meadow Branch or Run (Annals of S. W. Va., P 469-486).

Abraham Brumbachler presented the German Lutheran

Church at Woodstock with a lot & by deed transferred same, among others, to Burr Harrison & T. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 122).

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County we find the following extracts concerning the Beales:

'Frequent references have been made in various connections to the fine old mansion on the Massanutton shelf, east of the Pike, about two miles south of Mt. Jackson. For many years this homestead has been familiar to all the countryside as 'Mt. Airy'. In recent years it has been rechristened 'Dunmore Mt. Airy' to distinguish it from other places of like name in other parts of Virginia.'

The Mt. Airy mansion house was erected in 1800 or shortly before by Wm. Steenbergen, Sr., frequently called 'Baron Steenbergen'. After his death it was occupied by his widow & his son, Beale Steenbergen. In 1841 it was purchased by John G. Meem of Lynchburg. Later it descended to Meem's son, John G. Meem, Jr. In 1884 Mt. Airy was acquired by a Mr. Dulaney & in 1909 it was purchased by Daniel Kelleher, Esq., of Seattle, Wash., whose wife was Miss Elise Meem, daughter of Gen. G. S. Meem & a niece of John G. Meem, Jr. The Kellehers in 1910 rebuilt the old stone mansion & have continued to improve the place in many ways. They make it their summer home.

The first owner of the Mt. Airy estate of whom we have much definite information was Taverner Beale, first sheriff of Dunmore Co., who owned the place from 1772 to 1795. In one of the old deed books at Woodstock we learn that on March 10, 1795, Wm. Steenbergen bought 390 acres on Smith Creek, at the mouth thereof, from Taverner Beale & Betty, his wife, for £1500 & a certain obligation contingent. The deed recites that the said 390 acres were made up of several tracts willed to Wesley White by his father, Wm. White; by Wesley White sold to Abram Brewbaker & by the latter conveyed to Taverner Beale, April 23, 1772.

For a number of years (1884-1909) Capt. J. Alexander Carter operated the Mt. Airy estate for Dulaney.

Taverner Beale, II, was representative of Shenandoah in the Virginia House of Delegates, 1782.

On Aug. 26, 1777 deed from Henry Hedrick & Susanah to Jonas Rinehart was proved by the oath of Taverner Beale, et al.

On April 22, 1777, Taverner Beale, Gent., was made deputy clerk to Thomas Marshall, Gent., Clerk of the County.

On Aug. 27, 1778, there was produced & read a commission from Gov. Patrick Henry, dated June 29, 1778, authorizing Taverner Beale, with others, to qualify as Justices.

In 1783 Taverner Beale was listed as the largest

slave owner, having 17 blacks, in the first Federal census of Virginia.

In 1774 Taverner Beale was a County Magistrate.

On Sept. 1, 1779, Taverner Beale was witness to Will of Reuben Allen, Sr.

On April 20, 1774, Abraham Brewbaker, son-in-law of Jacob Miller, founder of Woodstock, & Barbara, his wife, by deed of conveyance transferred two lots, Nos. 113 & 114, to the vestrymen of Beckford Parish, for a church building & a graveyard. The lots are described in the deed as bounded by the main street on the front; & they lie on the east side of Main Street, diagonally from the Court House & in the angle formed by Main Street & the present Court St. The deed was admitted to record on Sept. 27, 1774; & the record was made by no less a person than Thos. Marshall, C. D. Court, father of John Marshall, later Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court. Recorded in Shenandoah Co. Deed-Bk B, P 10-12. Among the names of the 12 vestrymen to whom Brubaker & his wife deed the two lots was Taverner Beale.

On April 18, 1772, Taverner Beale was commissioned first Sheriff of Dunmore County which had just been created with Woodstock as its County seat.

Among the early records, May 1, 1778, we find the name of the County written 'Shenandoah', is an order authorizing Taverner Beale to employ some workmen to make banisters & gates at each end of the 'Barr' & to bring in his account at the next Court, & also to fix a bench adjoining the 'Barr' for a seat for the Clerk.

On March 25, 1777 Taverner Beale was granted administration on the estate of Charles Beale, dec'd.

Also on that date Alexander Machir, Lawrence Snapp, Leonard Balthis, Geo. Cooper or any three of them, were authorized to appraise the estate of Chas. Beale, dec'd.

This Chas. Beale was an uncle of Taverner Beale, being a brother of Taverner Beale, I.

Taverner Beale was an executor of the will of Richard Campbell of Woodstock, Shenandoah Co., Va., dated Sept. 22, 1778 (Burgess Va. Geneal., Vol 3, P 1078).

Taverner Beale was a Lieutenant in the 8th Va. Regiment (Heitman, P 79).

Taverner Beale vs. Edwin Young...O S 52, N S 18; bill filed in Shenandoah Co., Va., Taverner Beale qualified as Sheriff of Dunmore County 1772 (Woods' Abstracts of Augusta Co., Va., Deed, etc., Vol 2, P 90).'

From Revolutionary Army Records...Headquarters, April 14, 1778....'The Inspector from McIntoshes' Brigade.....Major Beal will immediately repair to

Rednor to relieve Major Conway (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 15, P 421).

Taverner Beale patented 273 acres of land in Frederick Co., Va., 1789 (Book T, P 331, Va. Land Grants).

Col. Taverner Beale md Dec. 22, 1763, Elizabeth Hite, daughter of Jacob Hite & 1st wife, Catherine O'Bannon of Dublin, Ireland (see Hite Fam.). Will of Elizabeth Hite Beale was probated in Orange Co., Va., 1773. They had issue

El Catherine Beale, b Sept. 25, 1765, d Feb. 22, 1856, md April 28, 1789, Capt. John Jordan, b 1755, d 1835, son of Jermiah Jordan of Burke Co., Pa., & later of Virginia & wife, Elizabeth, who died Oct. 8, 1788, daughter of Walter Lewis of Pa. & wife, Mary Bibb.

Capt. John Jordan owned large iron works in Pa. from which state he came to Botetourt Co., Va., where he also purchased iron works, later selling all & buying the 'Point', at the Junction of the James & Cowpasture Rivers.

He served as a Captain in the Revolutionary War & received a pension, dying at an advanced age twenty years before the death of his wife.

Catherine Beale Jordan kept house until she reared her four granddaughters, Catherine, Mary, Frances & Betty Roland; then spent the remainder of her life with her son-in-law, Major Paxton. She went almost entirely blind & was a cripple for years from a fall from her horse; she died just before the Civil War at the age of ninety-four & was buried by her husband's side at Locust Bottom Church.

Capt. John Jordan & Catherine Beale had issue
F1 Maria Bibb Jordan, b Jan. 28, 1790, d April 25, 1841, md Dec. 1, 1807, Gen. Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b July 12, 1788, d July 31, 1863; both are buried in the family grave yard in Mason Co., W. Va. (see Steenbergen Family for further data). They had issue

G1 Eliza Steenbergen, b Oct. 10, 1808, d June 2, 1896, md March 9, 1826, Charles Cameron Lewis, son of Col. Chas. Lewis who fell in the battle of Pt. Pleasant Oct. 10, 1773. They had issue

H1 Maria Lewis, b Feb. 11, 1827, d Aug. 30, 184...

H2 Caroline Lewis, b June 18, 1830, d March 8, 1831.

H3 Peter S. Lewis, b May 1, 1834, d May 26, 1919, md Aug. 8, 1872, Margaret P. McCulloch, daughter of John McCulloch & Mary Bryan, & had issue

- il Charles Cameron Lewis, b July 7, 1874, md Dec. 11, 1901, Catherine Marshall Neale, daughter of W. P. L. Neale & Helen Virginia Waggener. They had issue
 J1 Margaret Lewis, b Sept. 30, 1902.
 J2 Virginia Lewis, b July 2, 1904, md Nov. 22, 1924, Robt. Harper & had issue
 K1 Robt. Harper, II, b May 13, 1926.
 J3 Charles Cameron Lewis, II, b April 11, 1906.
 J4 William N. Lewis, b Aug. 26, 1907.
 Charles Cameron Lewis, I, md 2nd, June 11, 1918, Ann Lewis Bratton & had issue
 J5 Annette Lewis, b July 31, 1937.
 H4 Sarah Ann Lewis, b June 8, 1837, d Jan. 25, 1928, md April 25, 1866, John Daniel McCulloch & had issue
 il Sallie Lewis McCulloch, b Sept. 25, 1873, md June 25, 1902, Peter H. Steenbergen, son of John Wm. Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
 J1 John Daniel Steenbergen, b April 5, 1903.
 J2 Sarah Eliza Steenberg, b Sept. 29, 1904, d Jan. 16, 1926.
 J3 Jean Steenbergen, b Oct. 28, 1907.
 J4 Peter H. Steenbergen, II, b Aug. 21, 1910.
 J5 Robt. L. Steenberge, b June 21, 1918.
 J6 Charles Steenbergen, b 1915.
 G2 Mary Steenbergen, b March 9, 1810, d March 31, 1882, md Aug. 19, 1834, Alexander McCulloch, son of John McCulloch & Olivia Morgan, & had issue
 H1 Maria S. McCulloch, b July 6, 1847, d May 20, 1920.
 H2 John McCulloch, b April 27, 1841, d Aug. 24, 1920, md Oct. 29, 1872, Cordelia A. Byers, d Dec. 21, 19..., daughter of John A. Byers & Mary Charlotte Wetzel Davis, & had issue
 il Charlotte Byers McCulloch, b Oct.

- 19, 1874, md Dec. 29, 1904, Wm.
 Steenbergen, son of John Wm.
 Steenbergen & Sarah E. Van Meter
 (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
 J1 John Wm. Steenbergen, b Oct.
 10, 1913.
- i2 Mary McCulloch, b Feb. 14, 1877,
 unmarried in 1934.
- i3 Alexander McCulloch, b Feb. 8,
 1880, d Nov. 9, 1926, md Aug. 15,
 1911, Julia A. Ryan, daughter of
 John Ryan & Lutie Stephens & had
 issue
 J1 Alexander McCulloch, II, b
 Oct. 2, 1912.
 J2 John Ryan McCulloch, b July
 13, 1913.
 J3 Mary E. McCulloch, b April
 13, 1919.
 J4 Janette McCulloch, b March 8,
 1921.
- i4 Janette McCulloch, b Aug. 15, 1882,
 md Nov. 21,, Maxwell C. Byers
 who was shot to death in his of-
 fice, Sept. 25, 1930, while Presi-
 dent of the Western Maryland Rail-
 way, Baltimore, Md., was the son
 of John M. Byers & Carrie Lewis.
 They had issue
 J1 John Maxwell Byers, b Nov.
 26, 1907.
 J2 Lewis C. Byers, b Aug. 1, 1912.
 J3 Richard McCulloch Byers, b
 Sept. 7, 1913.
 J4 James A. Byers, b Oct. 26,
 1916.
 J5 Robt. M. Byers, b Nov. 1,
 1922.
- i5 John McCulloch, b Sept. 3, 1884,
 md Dec. 23, 1918, Sadie L. Grover,
 daughter of Rev. A. E. Grover &
 Sadie E. Lancaster, & had issue
 J1 Cordelia B. McCulloch, b
 Sept. 29, 1919.
 J2 John McCulloch, II, b March
 10, 1922.
- G3 Caroline Steenbergen, b May 14, 1812, d
 June 16, 1870, md April 30, 1837, Louis
 B. Menager, son of Claudius Romon Menager
 & Mary Bobin who were among the first emi-
 grants to settle in Gallipolis, Ohio, in
 1790. They had issue
 H1 Maria Louise Menager, b Dec. 24, 1839,

- md May 13, 1879, Rev. Geo. T. Lyle.
No issue.
- H2 Charles S. Menager, b Jan. 22, 1844,
d in infancy.
Louis B. Menager md 2nd, July 12, 1847,
Cornelia, sister of his first wife & who
was the sixth daughter of Gen. Peter H.
Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.). For
issue see Cornelia Steenbergen G6.
- G4 Catherine B. Steenbergen, b Aug. 1, 1814,
d Aug. 9, 1890, md Feb. 27, 1838, W. P.
L. Neale, doctor of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va.,
son of Wm. Presley Neale & Mary M. Smith.
They had issue
- H1 Anne Marie Neale, b Nov. 12, 1838,
d Dec. 13, 1838.
- H2 Virginia Caroline Neale, b Nov. 24,
1839, d June 27, 1932, md Nov. 9,
1869, Otis F. Stribling, son of Dr.
Mathew W. Stribling & Elizabeth P.
Hereford, & had issue
- i1 Mathew W. Stribling, b Jan. 13,
1871, md Dec. 29, 1896, Mary M.
Hunter, daughter of Jefferson
Hunter & Mahala V. Carroll, &
had issue
- J1 One child who d in infancy.
- i2 Catherine B. Stribling, b March
13, 1873, d July 7, 1929, md
Dec. 26, 1899, James A. Young, son
of Norbone Young & Sarah Eliza-
beth Harper, & had issue
- J1 Otis S. Young, b Nov. 3, 1903,
md July 29, 1928, Cora Mere-
deth & had issue
- K1 Otis S. Young, II, b Sept.
3, 1930.
- i3 Elizabeth Stribling, b Aug. 18,
1875, d March 26, 1912, unm.
- i4 William N. Stribling, b Sept. 13,
1877, d Nov. 9, 1927, md Sept.
10, 1913, Okey May Stover & had
issue
- J1 Allen N. Stribling, b July
26, 1914.
- J2 Jewell C. Stribling, b Feb.
18, 1916.
- J3 Cornelia A. Stribling, b
Oct. 15, 1917.
- J4 Donna Maria Stribling, b
July 14, 1920.
- J5 William N. Stribling, II.
- H3 Ellen S. Neale, b Nov. 17, 1841, d unm.

- H4 Charles Albert Neale, b Nov. 26, 1843,
killed March 30, 1863.
- H5 Edwin L. Neale, b Feb. 24, 1846, d
May 21, 1918, md Nov. 10, 1870,
Attarah B. Waggener, b Aug. 14, 1845,
daughter of Col. Chas. B. Waggener &
Margaret Skillern, & had issue
- il Margaret L. Neale, b July 18,
1872, md June 27, 1900, Chas. K.
Blackwood & had issue
- J1 Edwin Neale Blackwood, b
April 30, 1903, md March 14,
1931, Gertrude G. Carmen &
had issue
- K1 Mary Margaret Blackwood,
b Dec. 5, 1931.
- J2 Attarah Bell Blackwood, b
Dec. 21, 1908, unm 1934.
- i2 W. P. L. Neale, b Aug. 26, 1878,
d June 3, 1893, when thrown from
the horse he was riding.
- William P. L. Neale, b March 30, 1849, d
Aug. 12, 1912, md 2nd, Dec. 10, 1874,
Helen Virginia Waggener, b Nov. 12, 1848,
daughter of Col. C. B. Waggener & wife,
Margaret Lewis, & had issue
- H6 Alice Beale Neale, b Sept. 8, 1874,
unm 1934.
- H7 Catherine M. Neale, b Aug. 22, 1876,
md Charles Cameron Lewis (see above)
& had issue
- il Margaret Lewis, b Sept. 30, 1902.
- i2 Virginia Lewis, b July 2, 1904,
md Nov. 22, 1924, Robert Harper
& had issue
- J1 Robt. Harper, II, b May 13,
1926.
- i3 Charles Cameron Lewis, II, b
April 11, 1906.
- i4 William N. Lewis, b Aug. 26, 1907.
Charles Cameron Lewis, I, md 2nd,
June 11, 1918, Ann Lewis Bratton &
had issue
- i5 Annette Lewis, b July 31, 1927.
- H8 Mary Susan Neale, b May 2, 1879, md
Nov. 2, 1904, Thomas A. Roberts, son
of Thomas A. Roberts, I, & Elizabeth
Payne, & had issue
- il Thomas A. Roberts, III, b Aug.
3, 1910.
- i2 Helen V. Roberts, b Dec. 14, 1907.
- H9 Charles Beale Waggener Neale, b Oct.
14, 1811, md July 1916, Virginia Neal.

- H10 Edwin L. Neale, b Aug. 20, 1883, md Effie M. Wilson, daughter of Robert Wilson & Caroline Stolle, & had issue
il Bettie B. Neale, b Aug. 27, 1920.
- H11 Albert Leslie Neale, b April 26, 1887, unm 1934.
- H12 Mary Alice Neale, b July 15, 1851, d Feb. 7, 1857.
- H13 Robert James Neale, b Sept. 7, 1853, d March 1910, md Mina Leeper. No issue.
- G5 Sarah Ann Steenbergen, b May 17, 1816, d May 7, 1873, md May 5, 1840, Samuel Couch, son of Daniel Couch & Sarah Richardson, & had issue
- H1 Peter S. Couch, b May 30, 1843, Oct. 18, 1909, md May 5, 1868, Mary C. Eastham, daughter of Albert G. Eastham & Mary F. Hanno. No issue.
- H2 Daniel G. Couch, b May 9, 1844, d in infancy.
- H3 Sarah F. Couch, b July 1, 1848, md Oct. 31, 1871, Capt. Wellington Eastham, son of Lawson Eastham & Ann Marie Delaney, & had issue
il Samuel Lawson Eastham, b Aug. 31, 1872, d Nov. 30, 1872.
i2 Harry C. Eastham, b June 4, 1874, md Aug. 16, 1899, Catherine Weller, daughter of Porter A. Weller & Emma Goodspeed, & had issue
J1 George Weller Eastham, b March 17, 1903, d Oct. 23, 1905.
- J2 Virginia Eastham, b Oct. 20, 1905, md July 31, 1927, Wm. E. Nash.
- J3 Harriet Eastham, b Sept. 26, 1912.
- i3 Sarah A. Eastham, b June 22, 1877, d March 11, 1911, md May 12, 1897, Arthur Kerr & had issue
J1 James E. Kerr, b Feb. 10, 1898.
- i4 Ida C. Eastham, b May 20, 1897, md June 7, 1913, Chas. H. Thornton.
- i5 Kate C. Eastham, b May 1, 1881.
- i6 Lillian L. Eastham, b June 4, 1883, md Dec. 15, 1905, Garfield T. McLean & had issue
J1 Frances McLean, b 1918.
- i7 Mildred L. Eastham, b June 22, 1885.
- i8 Presley W. Eastham, b Dec. 19,

1866, md Adeline Krebs, daughter
of George Krebs & Mary

G6 Cornelia Steenbergen, b Jan. 23, 1818,
d Jan. 17, 1897, md July 12, 1847, as
his 2nd wife, Louis B. Menager, husband
of her older sister, Caroline Steenbergen
Menager who d June 16, 1870, & had issue

H1 Ida L. Menager, b May 9, 1848, d
April 12, 1910, md Laban F. Campbell
on May 20, 1871, son of Wm. R. Camp-
bell & Eliza B. Cartmill, & had issue

i1 Cornelia D. Campbell, b March
24, 1872, md Dec. 3, 1901, James
B. Tippett, son of Geo. W. Tip-
pett & Elizabeth Rish, & had issue

J1 James C. Tippett, b April 17,
1906, md Sept. 20, 1927,
Virginia Moore, daughter of
John I. Moore & Elizabeth L.
Wilson & had issue

K1 James F. Tippett, b
March 17, 1929.

i2 Louis R. Campbell, b Oct. 9, 1873.

i3 Archabald Campbell, b Oct. 9,
1876, md Edna Ellison from whom
he was divorced. No issue.

i4 Marian L. Campbell, b Sept. 25,
1883, d Jan. 16, 1888.

i5 Frank Campbell, b Oct. 6, 1890,
d Jan. 10, 1919; World War Veteran.

i6 James B. Campbell, b Oct. 23,
1850, md June 14, 1886, Fannie
Pomeroy, daughter of Chas. R. Pome-
roy & Fannie Sehon, & had issue

J1 Sybil Campbell, b July 18,
1877, unm 1934.

i7 Chas. L. Campbell, b Sept. 29,
1889, md May 3, 1913, Florence
Lindsay, daughter of Wm. O. Lind-
say & Laura Stanfred, & had issue

J1 Jeanne S. Campbell, b Sept.
30, 1914.

J2 Wm. L. Campbell, b May 7,
1916.

J3 Chas. L. Campbell, II, b
Oct. 9, 1920, d June 26, 1926.

J4 Florence P. Campbell, b
March 17, 1927.

i8 Jean Bobin Campbell, b July 5,
1892, d 1893.

i9 Frances P. Campbell, b July 19,
1894.

i10 Lewis Bobin Campbell, b Jan. 13,

- 1900, d Aug. 8, 1905.
- H2 Julius L. Menager, b Jan. 16, 1852,
d unm April 3, 1916.
- G7 Maria Steenbergen, b Oct. 5, 1820, d
Dec. 27, 1837.
- G8 Susan V. Steenbergen, b Jan. 1, 1823, d
Aug. 30, 1912, md Oct. 4, 1847, Joseph
Spencer, son of Samuel S. Spencer &
Prudence Cook, & had issue
- H1 Lelia V. Spencer, b July 5, 1852,
d May 5, 1857.
- H2 Mary E. Spencer, b May 7, 1855,
d April 25, 1857.
- H3 Elizabeth C. Spencer, b March 19,
1858, d March 7, 1859.
- H4 John Samuel Spencer, b Dec. 24, 1859,
md July 26, 1887, Mrs. Kate Karbeen
McC....., daughter of Andrew R.
Barbeen & Margaret Thompson. No issue.
- H5 William S. Spencer, b March 18, 1862,
d Oct. 2, 1885.
- G9 Rhoda T. Steenbergen, b March 23, 1825,
d unm March 27, 1916.
- G10 Ellen D. Steenbergen, b Dec. 23, 1927,
d Jan. 27, 1897, md May 30, 1872, Chas.
T. Beale, as his second wife, son of Jas.
Madison Hite Beale & Mary Casey Steenber-
gen (see J. M. H. Beale). No issue.
- G11 John William Steenbergen, b May 4, 1831,
d April 8, 1916, md Sept. 18, 1872, Sarah
E. Van Meter, daughter of Isaac C. Van
Meter & Rebecca Cunningham of Fayette Co.,
Ky., & had issue
- H1 William Steenbergen, b June 11, 1873,
md Dec. 29, 1904, Charlotte B. Mc-
Culloch, daughter of John McCulloch &
Cordelia A. Byers (see above), both
of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va., & had issue
- il John William Steenbergen, b Oct.
10, 1913, Pt. Pleasant, W. Va.
- H2 Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b April
11, 1875, md June 25, 1902, Sallie L.
McCulloch, daughter of John D. Mc-
Culloch & Sarah A. Lewis (which see),
& had issue
- il John D. Steenbergen, b April 5,
1903.
- i2 Sarah E. Steenbergen, b Sept. 29,
1905, d Jan. 16, 1926.
- i3 Jean Steenbergen, b Oct. 28, 1907.
- i4 Peter H. Steenbergen, b Aug. 21,
1910.
- i5 Robt. L. Steenbergen, b June 21,

- 1912, md Oct. 1, 1933, Hilda Ernestine Aeiker, daughter of Hugh Aeiker & Havana Page.
- i6 Charles Steenbergen, b May 31, 1915.
- H3 Frances Steenbergen, b June 20, 1877, md Aug. 16, 1908, Rev. Clyde Johnson, son of Judge Eugene Johnson, & had issue
- il Eugene Johnson, b Oct. 1, 1909.
- i2 William Johnson, b July 26, 1912.
- H4 Isaac V. Steenbergen, b Aug. 5, 1878, md Oct. 18, 1899, Willie May Denny, daughter of Wm. Denny & Catherine E. Smith, & had issue
- il Sarah Van Meter Steenbergen, b April 28, 1901, md June 13, 1923, Stanhope Bryant, son of Stanhope Bryant & Lillian Dix, & had issue
- J1 Stanhope T. Bryant, b Dec. 9, 1925.
- J2 James Silas Bryant, b May 8, 1927.
- i2 Catherine E. Steenbergen, b Nov. 2, 1903, md June 18, 1930, Joseph M. Pelikin & had issue
- J1 Catherine E. Pelikin, b April 13, 1929.
- J2 Joseph M. Pelikin, II.
- i3 William D. Steenbergen, b Feb. 11, 1905.
- i4 Mary Gordon Steenbergen, b July 17, 1906, md Oct. 10, 1930, Ben Carley.
- H5 Chas. L. Steenbergen, b Aug. 6, 1880, md June 27, 1905, Nell Dennis, & had issue
- il Frances Ann Steenbergen, b Aug. 6, 1906, md July 23, 1932, Chas. Chase.
- H6 John H. Steenbergen, b Nov. 4, 1883, md Sept. 29, 1911, Jessie J. Fitch, daughter of Dr. J. P. Fitch, & had issue
- il Dorothy Steenbergen, b Jan. 20, 1920.
- F2 Charles Jordan died a young man while studying medicine in Philadelphia.
- F3 Betsy Jordan md David Roland & had issue
- G1 Catherine Roland.
- G2 Mary Roland.
- G3 Frances Roland.
- G4 Betty Roland.

- F4 Tavener Jordan died in Philadelphia from over-study, a young man of rare promise.
- F5 Beale Jordan died early of brain fever.
- F6 Catherine Jordan married Major James Paxton of Rockbridge Co., Va., a distinguished officer of the War of 1812.
- E2 Thomas Beale was a merchant & a one time Clerk in a china store owned by his elder brothers, John & Charles Beale....one of the first ever established in Alexandria.
- Thomas Beale was in love with & engaged to Miss Judy Hancock of Fincastle & a Mr. Risk endeavored to precede him in her affections & failing finally reported that Thos. Beale had said something detrimental of her. Thomas went to Risk & demanded a retraction or the name of the informant & no satisfaction being given, they fought a dual, Beale uninjured. Thomas Beale went to his brother Charles' home & upon being told that 'Mars Tom was at the gate', Charles went to meet him & drawing his hat over his eyes, said 'Why Tom, what in the devil is this I hear of You?'. Thomas replied, 'Tis the tis, brother, good-bye,' and putting spurs to his horse, road off & after telling his sisters good-bye, went to New Orleans until he heard of Risk's recovery & then he sailed for Europe, but returned & died in New Orleans where he had married a French lady, Celeste Grandpierre, by whom he had issue
- F1 Celeste Beale.
- F2 Octavia Beale.
- F3 James Beale.
- (These children were born & lived in or near New Orleans but the writer was unable to obtain further news of them.)
- E3 John Beale, merchant & farmer, was a partner with his brother, Charles Beale, until his death; the brothers built the first bridge over James River at Buchanan...a toll bridge...which was swept away by flood & never rebuilt.
- John Beale served in the French & Indian War, 1758-1763, at which time he received by the King of England a land grant in Botetourt Co., Va., for services rendered; he took oath of Commissioner of Peace, Oyer & Terminer, & to support the Constitution of the United States at a Court in Botetourt Co., Va., Sept. 13, 1791; he was granted a license by the Court of Feb. 13, 1793, to keep an ordinary at his house at Pattonsburg; he was securor on the bond for collection of County levies for John Cartmell, Sheriff, July 7, 1794; he himself was appointed Sheriff Jan. 10, 1797, with Taverner Beale as securor of his bond; was a securor Aug. 14, 1798, for John Gold who was to keep

the peace (Annals of S. W. Va., 445-452-457-469-477).

Dec. 6, 1792, John Beale wrote to the Governor: 'Advising the Governor that Mr. Wilson, Esq., Sheriff of Botetourt County, can not serve longer than one year'. (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 181).

May 20, 1793, Botetourt Co., George Skillern wrote to the Hon. James Wood 'Inclosed a Recommendation of the Militia officers for county which formed the 48th Regiment for protection against the Indians'....bearer was Mr. Beale (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 375).

John Beale served as a Member of the House of Delegates for the Commonwealth of Virginia in 1793.

Henry Bowyer to the Governor...Botetourt... June 16, 1796: 'Capt. Beale, gentleman, recommended from Botetourt County as being able to procure artillery for the Troop of Cavalry ordered raised in said county.....' (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 8, P 373).

Sam Shepard to the Governor....Auditor's Office, July 16, 1799: 'Property of John Beale, Sheriff of Botetourt, taken for the Tax of '97, can't be sold, etc.' (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P 37).

John Clarke to the Governor...Jan. 19, 1804... 'Col. John Beale of Crow's Ferry agreed to furnish musket stocks of black walnut wood at twenty-five cents each, etc....' (Cal. Va. State Paper, Vol 9, P 385).

The Richmond Enquirer of October 31, 1809 carried the following obituary taken from the Fredericksburg Herald:

'Death! great proprietor of all, tis thine
'To tread out empires; & to quench the stars;
'The sun himself by the permission shines,
'And, one day, thou shalt pluck him from his
sphere!'

We have to record another striking instance of the frailty of human life....of the brief, feeble & precarious tenure on which the most ample worldly positions are held. 'Man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth'Col John Beale, a gentleman of large fortune, & great worth & respectability departed this evil & deceitful life, on Saturday the 21st, instant. after an illness of eleven days...He was arrested at this place by the king of terrors, on his way to Baltimore from his late residence in Botetourt County... From a state of apparent perfect health, he was suddenly laid on a bed of languishing, & from the height of sublunary prosperity, precipitated down 'to the valley of the shadow of death'.

He has left a disconsolate family to bewail this severe & unexpected stroke of divine Providence. To them we would say 'Haste..haste..he lies in wait; he's at the door, insidious death!', therefore 'Be ye also ready.'

John Beale md 1st, 1788, Margaret (Peggy) Skillern, as appears of record in Botetourt County Marriage Bonds, daughter of Col. George Skillern of Revolutionary War fame & had issue

F1 Madison Beale, d young.

F2 George Beale married Betsy Lewis, daughter of Capt. John Lewis of 'Salem', & moved to Huntsville, Ala., where he died, leaving a small family of whom the writer has learned nothing.

F3 Robert Beale, died 1833 in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., md Mary Vance Poage (see Poage Fam.) & had an only surviving child.

From Price's 'History of Pocahontas Co., W. Va.', we find this reference to Robert H. Beale: 'About 1827 Robert Beale of Botetourt County, Va., young man, came & settled on Elk half mile southeast of where Mary's Chapel now stands. His wife was Mary Vance Poage, daughter of William & Nancy Warwick Poage. In personal appearance Mr. Beale was fine looking, his manners those of a cultivated Christian gentleman. He died in 1833, leaving one daughter, Margaret Elizabeth Beale; one child died when a few months old. His widow, Mary Vance Poage Beale, md 2nd, Henry Miller Moffett (see Moffett Fam.), Clerk of the County, & her daughter, Margaret Beale, md Dr. George Boone Moffett, brother of Henry M. Moffett'.

From a letter written to the writer by Mrs. Harold O. Barker of New York, Oct. 26, 1935... 'His ideal of a home was to have ample pastures, flocks of sheep, cattle & horses & to live from the extravagance & allurements of social life; to have books & papers & to be on honest terms with his neighbors for which his aims materialized.....'

The Will of Robert Beale was as follows: 'In the Name of God Amen; I, Robert H. Beale, of the County of Pocahontas, being weak of body but of perfectly strong mind & sound reason, do now make this my last will & testament, feeling that I soon shall enter eternity. I wish the law of my country to be my will, with the exception of my slaves, they, I wish to dispose of in the manner & form following, that is to say...I will, bequeath unto my dearly beloved wife, Mary, during her natural lifetime, my following negro slaves, Anthony, Stephen,

Henry & Westley; 3rdly, I wish the residue of my slaves, I wish & desire my executors herein-after named, to dispose either at public or private sale which I shall leave at their discretion. 4thly, I will & bequeath unto my friend, John Beale, my whole military apparatus, that is to say, coat & other appendages. 5thly, I give unto Sampson Mathews my rifle gun & shot bag. 6thly, I give my shot gun to my friend, Andrew G. Mathews. 7thly, I give my great coat unto my friend, James A. Price. 8thly, I give & bequeath unto my friend, Jacob W. Mathews, my riding saddle. 9thly, I give to my brother, Chas. T. Beale, by his making choice, either a bull or a heifer of my stock. 10thly, I constitute & appoint my friends, Sampson G. Mathews, John Beale & Andrew G. Mathews, executors of this, my last Will & Testament, revoking all other & former wills as witness my hand & seal this second day of January, 1833.

Robert H. Beale (seal)

Teste:

G. W. Althas.
Jacob Dysard.
David Hannah.

Pocahontas County, February Court 1833:
This last Will & Testament of Robert H. Beale, dec'd., was presented in court & proven by G.W. Althas & David Hannah, two of the subscribing witnesses thereto, & ordered to be recorded.

H. M. Moffett, CLK.

Robert Beale buried a little child on a knoll overlooking Elk; he raised his eyes to heaven & said 'Who knows who will be next?' & in two weeks he was laid beside the child.
(From letter to the writer by Mrs. Maggie E. Lockridge, Hunterville, W. Va., Dec. 22, 1935).

Robert H. Beale & Mary Vance Poage had issue
G1 Margaret Elizabeth Beale married 1846 Dr. George Boone Moffett, b Oct. 6, 1820, Augusta Co., Va., brother of Henry Miller Moffett, & was one of the first graduates in medicine in Pocahontas Co., W. Va.

They had issue

H1 Robert Henry Moffett, b April 27, 1849, W. Va., d Jan. 4, 1911, Moberly, Mo., md May 29, 1890, Denton, Nebr., Mattie Fetch Gilbert, & had issue
i1 Moffett.
i2 Moffett.

H2 Mary Winters Moffett, d infancy.

H3 James A. Moffett, Sr., b April 11, 1853,

d Feb. 26, 1913, Palm Beach, Fla., spent a great deal of his youth around Hot Springs & Sulphur, Va.

'At the age of about 19 years, he went to work (his father having died) in the refinery of the Camden Oil Co., at Parkersburg, W. Va. His cousin, Col. Wm. Payne Thompson, whose wife had been raised by my Grandmother, giving him the position there where he met & married my Mother, Kate Ingersol Jackson, daughter of Judge Monro Jackson. From there father came to Brooklyn in charge of the Pratt Refinery (all these companies becoming the Standard Oil Co.); from there he went to Chicago becoming President of the Standard Oil Company of Indiana & before the dissolution of said company was President of the Standard Oil Company of Indiana & the Standard Oil Company of California & all the Standard Oil Pipe Lines. After that time Father succeeded Mr. H. H. Rogers as Vice-President of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey, abt 1901, & was to succeed Mr. Archibald as President at the time of his death. All this history may be found in other records.....'(from letter to the writer by Mrs. Harold O. Barker of N. Y. Oct. 26, 1935).

James Andrew Moffett, Sr., md 1883, Parkersburg, W. Va., Kate Ingersol Jackson, b 1857, Parkersburg, W. Va., & had issue

il James Andrews Moffett, Jr., b.....
md 1st, & had
issue

J1 Robert Arkell Moffett, b 1911,
md

J2 Jackson Moffett, b 1914.

J3 Margaret Moffett, b 1913, md
Jay Carlisle.

J4 Adelaide Moffett, b 1916, had
her engagement to Henry Gibbins,
Jr., son of an army officer,
announced April 27, 1935 at a
party in the Mayflower Hotel
attended by Attorney General &
Mrs. Cummings, Postmaster Gen-
eral Farley & many others prom-
inent in official & social
circles. The dinner had been

planned originally as a farewell for the young lady's father, James A. Moffett, who had asked President Roosevelt to relieve him as Housing Administrator; this engagement was broken prior to the wedding date in September, & later she md Brooks and as Mrs.

Adelaide Moffett Brooks she was invited to be crowned Queen of the Apple Blossom Festival at Winchester, Va., by Admiral Richard Byrd; she md 2nd, Wm. Buckner & had issue K1 Son born Sept. 1940.

J5 Ruth Moffett, b 1918.

James A. Moffett, Jr., md 2nd, 193..., Mrs. Franklyn L. Hutton.

Like his father, James A. Moffett, Sr., he was associated with the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey as its Vice-President & in 1935 was Vice-President of Standard Oil Company of California. In 1932 he was appointed Federal Housing Administrator under President F. D. Roosevelt.

Time Magazine in the issue of Feb. 28, 1949....'In 1941, King Ibn Saud of Saudi Arabia was in trouble; the war had cut off the annual Moslem pilgrimages to Mecca, a prime source of his revenue. Ibn Saud needed cash, & he thought the quickest way to get it was to ask Arabian American Oil Co., which held the rich Saudi Arabian oil concession, to fork over an extra \$6,000,000 a year. Aramco balked. But in far-off New York was a man who thought he could fix things... Off to Washington went Oilman James A. Moffett; he soon fixed things so that Ibn Saud was taken care of. President Roosevelt sent a memo to Federal Loan Administrator Jesse Jones which said: "Will you tell the British I hope they can take care of the King of Saudi Arabia....this is a little far afield for us." Later Jones testified that he had asked F.D.R. to write

the memo, so that he could tell Moffett that RFC could not finance Ibn Saud. However, Jones admitted that RFC had later advanced \$425 million to Great Britain, which in turn gave Ibn Saud \$51 million.

This deal, Moffett claimed, saved Aramco at least \$30 million; six years later he sued Aramco for \$6,000,000 for services rendered.¹

12 George Monro Moffett, President of the Corn Products Refining Company, New York City, 1935, md & lived at Glen Head, Long Island.

They had issue

J1 James A. Moffett, b 1911, md & had issue

K1 Helen Moffett.

K2 Melissa Moffett.

J2 George Monro Moffett, Jr., b 1920.

13 Helen Moffett md Harold Oakley Barker & in 1935 was living at The Hotel Pierre, New York. They had issue

J1 Harold Oakley Barker, Jr., b 1914.

J2 Katherine Barker, b 1916.

J3 Helen Moffett Barker, b 1918.

F4 Eliza Ann Beale md Thomas Lewis of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va., & had issue

G1 Margaret Skillern Lewis.

G2 John Beale Lewis.

G3 Mary Catherine Lewis.

G4 Charles Robert Lewis.

G5 Eliza Lewis.

G6 James Hite Lewis.

G7 George Madison Lewis.

G8 Thomas William Lewis.

G9 Samuel Rolin Lewis.

F5 Major John W. Beale, b 1798, md Anne Marie Hereford, b 1798, & lived, so far as the writer has been able to learn, in Botetourt Co., Va.

They had issue, among probable others

G1 Dr. John Hereford Beale md his cousin, Mary Catherine Hereford & had issue

H1 Emma Beale.

G2 Mary Margaret Beale, d 1900, md June 10, 1839, Phillip William Hale, b May 11, 1818, son of Wm. Payne Hale & Eleanor Harrison (see Payne Fam.), Mason Co., Va. He was a lawyer & practiced his profession in Va. until 1855 when he went to California with

the land commission under Governor Floyd. After his return, he moved with his family to Covington, Ky., where he practiced law until the outbreak of the Civil War. He was one of the first to tender his services to the Southern Confederacy. He attained the rank of Major & was in the battle of Ft. Donaldson. After a long forced march in the Spring of 1862, he died of sheer exhaustion & was buried near the road along which the command had been marching. After the war was over, his sons located the spot & his remains were removed to the Congressional Cemetery at Washington, D. C., where the family then resided. His widow at the ripe age of four score years, died in 1900 (H. M. Woodson's 'The Woodsons & Their Connections').

They had issue

- H1 William Beale Hale, b abt 1840, Mason Co., Va.
- H2 Howard Hale, b abt 1842 in Va.
- H3 Robert Hale, b abt 1844.
- H4 Channing Hale, b abt 1846.
- H5 Philip Wm. Hale, II, b abt 1848.
- H6 Anna M. Hale, b abt 1850, Mason Co., Va., md 1st, Feb. 3, 1869, Hon. Jacob A. T. Wendell, d Nov. 25, 1879, of Mackinac Island, Mich., served in the Michigan Legislature. They had issue
 - il Eva Marie Wendell, b 1870, Mackinac Island, Mich., md June 25, 1888, John P. Mackinnie, Toronto, Canada, d 1894, & had issue
 - J1 Evangeline Mackinnie, b abt 1889, & in 1911 moved to Atlanta, Ga.
 - J2 Donald Theodore Mackinnie, b abt 1891, graduated from the U. of Michigan; now a resident of Atlanta, Ga. (1934).
 - Eva Marie Wendell Mackinnie md 2nd, 1899, George M. McMillan, d 1905, & had issue
 - J3 Marjorie McMillan, b abt 1901, of Atlanta, Ga.
 - J4 George M. McMillian, Jr., b abt 1903, of Atlanta, Ga.
 - Eva Marie Wendell McMillan md 3rd, 1908, Dr. Wm. L. Barnes of Ionia, Mich., & had issue
 - J5 Dorothy Barnes, b abt 1909, of Atlanta, Ga.

- i2 Romain P. Wendall, b abt 1873,
unmarried (daughter).
Anna M. Hale Wendell md 2nd, 1890,
Hon. Chas. R. Miller of Adrian, Mich.,
d 1908, who was a lawyer, banker &
capitalist. No issue.
- John Beale md 2nd, as of record in Montgomery
Co., Va., in 1805, at Christianburg, Rhodda
Trigg, daughter of Abram Trigg, & had issue
- G3 Charles Trigg Beale md Radford of
Eastern Virginia & lived there until her
death when he returned to Botetourt Co.
where he died. They had issue
- H1 John Beale d unm.
- H2 William Radford Beale of Buchanan,
Botetourt Co., Va., md Lucy Preston,
& had issue
- i1 Ballard Preston Beale, d infancy.
- i2 Annie Radford Beale, d young.
- i3 Charles Trigg Beale, II, d young.
- i4 Preston Johnston Beale, unm 1935
in St. Paul, Minn.
- i5 Lucy Preston Beale md O. C. Huff-
man of New York & had issue
- J1 Lucy Huffman md Ralph Smith
of Cincinnati, O.; later of
New York & had issue
- K1 Lucy Beale Smith.
- K2 Ralph Smith, Jr.
- J2 Oscar Beale Huffman.
- G4 Mary Beale, a beautiful woman, md Charles
Campbell Preston of Montgomery Co., Va.,
& had two children who both died young.
The father of Chas. C. Preston made a
most peculiar will. Charles at the time
of his marriage was living on a handsome
farm to which his father had not made him
a deed, & dying before his father, his
family received a deed. His father, how-
ever, willed twenty-five thousand dollars
to each of his grandchildren provided they
attained their majority or married, if not
it was to revert to the Prestons. To Mary,
his son's widow, he gave the carriage,
horses & driver.
- Mary Beale Preston owned landed proper-
ty in Botetourt Co., Va., near Buchanan,
where she returned after the death of her
husband & where she died.
- Rhodda Trigg Beale md 2nd, Judge Allen Taylor
of Botetourt Co., Va.
- E4 Charles Beale, b Feb. 17, 1771, d July 10, 1842,
was a partner, as farmer & merchant with stores at

Buchanan, Alexandria & Fincastle, Va., with his brother, John Beale, until the latter's death. They built the first bridge over the James River at Buchanan...a toll bridge...which was swept away by flood & never rebuilt.

Charles Beale served many times as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1804-05, 1805-06, 1806-7; he served successively as a Member of the Senate of the Commonwealth of Virginia, 1830-31, 1831-32, 1832-33, 1833-34; he was a Democrat & a Presbyterian. He took oath as second Lieutenant of Cavalry in the Militia, Sept. 14, 1796, & was admitted as Deputy Sheriff, March 14, 1797, under his brother, Sheriff John Beale (Annals of S. W. Va., P 468-470).

In 1797 Charles Beale md 1st, in Botetourt Co., Va., Elizabeth Skillern, b 1780, daughter of Col. George Skillern of Revolutionary War fame & wife, Betsy Brown, sister of Rev. John Brown who was the first pastor of New Providence Church in Rockbridge Co., Va., (Betsy Brown's mother is not known but her great grandfather was B. Gratz Brown of Mo), d Oct. 26, 1807.

They had issue

F1 Mary Ann Beale, b June 30, 1799, d Feb. 10, 1823, md Archibald McClung, a farmer of Rockbridge Co., Va., & at her death was buried near her mother in the family burying ground.

They had issue

G1 Charles McClung, farmer, md a Miss Moffett of Rockbridge Co., Va., & had 3 children who moved to Florida.

F2 John Beale, b May 28, 1800, md Ophelia Wood & both died about the same time. After his marriage John Beale sold his two farms in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., & removed to Mo., near Lexington.

They had issue

G1 Charles Thorburn Beale md Miss Lee.

G2 Elizabeth Strother Beale md a Mr. Tidball who caused his father-in-law, John Beale, to pay large security debts.

F3 Margaret Skillern Beale, b June 30, 1804, md Sept. 17, 1823, from her father's residence in Botetourt Co., Va., called 'Fountain Blue' now known as the Pettigrew Place, Francis Warwick Gatewood, b June 2, 1800, d Nov. 2, 1863, of Mt. Grove, Bath Co., Va., who was the son of Wm. Gatewood (formerly of Essex Co., Va., later of Bath Co., Va.) & his 2nd wife, Jane Warwick.

Two or three years after Francis W. Gatewood's marriage, his maternal grandfather,

Jacob Warwick, gave them the big spring property on Elk River in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., in which county Jacob Warwick lived at Clover Lick, provided they would live on it; this they did for two years, thereby securing the deed. After their grandfather's death, they moved to the Daingerfield House at Warm Springs, Va.; this place they later sold & purchased Bellevue on the Cowpasture River in Bath Co., Va., where they spent the remainder of their lives. He died at Red Sweet Springs, Nov. 2, 1863, & was buried at the Warm Springs.

They had issue

G1 Eliza Jane Gatewood, d Aug. 2, 1823, who was named for her grandmothers, Eliza Skillern & Jane Warwick, md her cousin, James Woods Warwick of 'Warwickton', Bath Co., who served as Judge of Highland & Bath Counties, W. Va.; while never a lawyer he received this honor from the Va. Legislature.

They had issue

H1 John Andrew Warwick served as Lieutenant in the Confederate States Army; later went West & died in 1898.

H2 James Wood Warwick became a Professor in schools & married a Miss Patterson. No issue.

H3 Charles Cameron Warwick who was a graduate of V. M. I. of Lexington, Va., was a Civil Engineer in Old Mexico where he built railroads.

H4 Mary Warwick md Col. A. C. L. Gatewood.

H5 Lillie Warwick md James A. Frazier of Rockbridge, Alune Springs, Va.

H6 Elizabeth Warwick md J. W. Stephenson of Warm Springs, Va., lawyer & attorney of Bath Co., Va.

H7 Ida Warwick md Jacob McClintic of Hot Springs, Va., & had issue

il Ida McClintic md Evans of Hot Springs, Va.

G2 Mary Catherine Gatewood, who was named for her Aunt, Mary Beale, & her great Aunt, Catherine Jordan, md as the 2nd wife, Cesario Bias of Venice, Italy, who told his family that he remembered sailing with his mother in gondolas in Italy, was brought to New York by his brother who placed him with relatives or friends. He was later adopted by Mr. Cowan, merchant, of Staunton, Va.

Cesario Bias md 1st, Mary Jane Gatewood

Kennedy, half aunt of his 2nd wife, Mary Catherine Gatewood.

Mary Catherine Gatewood & Cesario Bias bought the Red Sweet Springs, Allegheny Co., Va., where they lived until about two years before the close of the Civil War when Red Sweet Springs was sold & the proceeds invested in bonds of the Confederate States. They then lived awhile in Fin-castle, Va.; later bought a farm at Charlotte Court House, Va., & after the close of the Civil War, they moved to Richmond, Va., where Mr. Bias died at the Valentine House, corner 9th & Capitol Streets, in 1866. After two years residence in Richmond, Mrs. Bias moved to Bellevue, the property on the Cowpasture River in Bath Co., which she inherited from her father, Francis Warwick Gatewood. She died at 'Warwickton' in 1874 & was buried beside her husband at Warm Springs, Va.

They had issue

- H1 Warwick Gatewood Bias md Elizabeth E. Duncan of Miss., & had issue
 i1 Mary Gatewood Bias md W. S. R. Beane, a Member of the firm of Beane Bros., Cotton Merchants of New York, & had issue
 J1 Mary Bias Beane.
 J2 W. S. R. Beane, Jr.
 J3 Warwick Gatewood Bias Beane.
 i2 Dallie Fontaine Bias d young.
 i3 Warwick Gatewood Bias, II (twins)
 i4 Elizabeth Duncan Bias (d inf.)
 i5 Elizabeth Cesario Bias.
H2 Margaret Skillern Bias md Robt. Emmett Long of Lynchburg, Va., & had issue
 i1 Kate Gatewood Long md Marvin Payne of Lynchburg, Va., d Oct. 25, 1919.
 No issue
 i2 James Melchoir Long, unm in 1921.
 i3 Bessie Curl Long, unm in 1921.
 i4 Edwin Long.
 i5 Margaret Cesario Long.
H3 Kate Eliza Bias md Frank Cowan of Tenn., a Presbyterian missionary with whom she went to Brazil in 1888. He died there & a few years prior to 1935, she returned to Va. to reside in Lynchburg.
 No issue.
H4 James Woods Warwick Bias was a Presbyterian minister who d unm in No. Car. while on missionary work there, shortly

- before his ordination; was buried
at Warm Springs, Va.
- H5 Lucy Plunkett Bias, d young.
- H6 Mary Florence Bias md Thomas Adams of
Lynchburg, Va., & had issue
il John Quincy Adams md Hazel Kirk
Moore of Lynchburg, Va., & had
issue
J1 Jack Hartford Adams.
- i2 Margaret Gatewood Adams md Guy
Harold Lewis of Amherst Co., Va.,
& had issue
J1 Guy Harold Lewis, II.
J2 Thomas Henry Lewis.
J3 Florence Virginia Lewis.
J4 Mary Emily Lewis.
- i3 Mary Katherine Adams md Wallace
Murray Elliott of Augusta Co., Va.
- i4 Rose Virginia Adams md G. C. Cole-
man of Rockbridge Co., Va., & had
issue
J1 Florence Eloise Coleman.
J2 Rose Virginia Coleman.
- i5 Florence Bias Adams.
i6 Frances Cowan Adams.
i7 Elizabeth Saunders Adams.
i8 Thomas Cesario Adams.
- F4 Charles Jordan Beale, b Oct. 26, 1807, d
July 29, 1838, at Covington, Va., where he was
a merchant.
Charles Beale md 2nd, Anna Kyle & moved to Mo.,
but later returned to Va., where he lived in Bote-
tourt Co., & had issue
F5 Catherine Beale md Gen. Wm. Skeen of Covington,
Ky.
- F6 Harriett Beale md Andrew Fudge of Covington, Ky.
F7 Betsy Hite Beale md Burke.
- E5 Mary Beale md 1st Major Peter Higgins. No issue;
md 2nd, Dr. Jacob Williamson of Rockingham Co.,
Va. Their only daughter, Catherine, died at 16
years of age & they adopted Jacob Lemon, nephew of
Dr. Williamson.
Mary Beale Williamson died long before her hus-
band & was buried at New Market, Va. Dr. William-
son left his large property, the greater part of
which was acquired from his wife, to his adopted
son
- F1 Jacob Williamson (as he was known) who md
Martha White of Lexington, Va.
- E6 James Madison Hite Beale, b at Dunmore Mt. Airy,
Feb. 17, 1786, d in Putnam Co., W. Va., Aug. 2,
1866, md Oct. 3, 1807 (of record at Woodstock, Va.)
Mary Casey Steenbergen, b Feb. 26, 1790, d Jan. 25,

1863, daughter of Wm. Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.).

J.M.H. Beale served in the House of Delegates from the Commonwealth of Va. from Mason Co., 1818-19; while residing near Mt. Airy & New Market, he served as a Member of Congress from Va., 1833-35 & 1835-37.

He afterwards moved to Pt. Pleasant, now W. Va., & represented the Western District of Va. in Congress, 1849-53, when he declined renomination (Congressional Directory).

The following letter was written by the Hon. J. M. H. Beale regarding the severe acts of Parliament & is quoted from Bancroft's History of the U. S.: The Author's Last Revision, Vol IV, P 29-30:-

'A letter by Hon. J. M. H. Beale & quoted by Hermann Schuricht, asserted that Muhlenberg & others held a revolutionary meeting at Woodstock on June 16, 1774. The substance of the letter is, that the Germans of Shenandoah formed an organization to erect opposition to the royal power in case of necessity. For greater detail the following paragraphs are submitted-

"The meeting which took these initial revolutionary steps was held at Woodstock on the 16th of June 1774, one year before the celebrated Mecklenburg meeting in No. Carolina which occurred in June (May 20?) 1775. The Rev. Peter Muhlenburg was chosen the moderator of the meeting & afterwards as chairman of the Committee on Resolutions reported a number of spirited & appropriate resolutions, the tone of which was bolder than public opinion was then prepared to sanction. The following are a part of the noble sentiments then put forth by those patriotic lovers of liberty:

That we will pay due submission to such acts of Government as his Majesty has a right by law to exercise over his subjects & to such only.

That it is the inherent right of British subjects to be governed & taxed by representatives chosen by themselves only, & that every act of the British Parliament respecting the internal policy of America is a dangerous & unconstitutional invasion of our rights & privileges.

That the enforcing the execution of the said act of Parliament by a military power will have a tendency to cause a civil war, thereby dissolving the union which has so long happily subsisted between the mother country & her colonies; & that we will most heartily & unanimously concur with our suffering brethren of Boston, & every other part of North America, who are the immediate vic-

tims of tyranny, in promoting all proper measures to avert such dreadful calamities, to procure a redress of our grievances & to secure our common liberties.

The other resolutions were common to that period, deprecating importation or exportation with Great Britain & the East India Company, who are called 'the servile tools of Arbitrary Power'. The proceedings closed by 'pledging themselves to each other, & to our country', that 'we will inviolably adhere to the woes of this day'. The Committee of Safety & Correspondence appointed for the county consisted of Rev. Peter Muhlenburg, chairman; Francis Slaughter, Abraham Bird, Tavener Beale (father of the undersigned), John Tipton & Abraham Bowman, Esqrs., members.

The proceedings of this meeting was published in full in the Virginia Gazette for Aug. 4, 1774, a file of which paper is preserved in the Congressional Library at Washington City."

Schuricht states that Mr. Beale's letter was published in the New York Herald & afterwards at Woodstock, in the Shenandoah Herald, date of Nov. 30, 1894.

All the men named in those parts of Mr. Beale's letter quoted above were familiar leaders in Shenandoah County from 1774 to 1776.'

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County, P 461, we find the following:

'According to a statement written to the author, Jan. 28, 1907, by Mrs. Samuel F. Miller, who was a sister of Col. John F. Neff & Benj. W. Neff, the old brick house near Quicksburg, for many years past the home of Mr. Samuel Moore, was built by James Madison Hite Beale. Mrs. Miller says that she remembers when Col. Beale built that 'large brick house' & that some years after building the mansion, he moved to Pt. Pleasant & went to merchandising'.

J. M. H. Beale & Mary Casey Steenbergen had issue

F1 Charles Taverner Beale, b Sept. 3, 1808, d Feb. 3, 1895, md 1st, Rebecca Harness, July 24, 1838, who died Aug. 9, 1863, & had issue

G1 Frances Harness Beale, b July 6, 1839
d unm Dec. 9, 1878.

G2 Mary Steenbergen Beale, b Sept. 5, 1840,
d unm Feb. 3, 1920.

G3 James Madison Hite Beale, II, b May 24, 1842, d April 12, 1911, md May 3, 1871, Julia Darneal Lewis, daughter of John D. Lewis & Elizabeth Darneal.

In 1876 James H. Beales, Jr., appears

as business manager of the Enquirer & Stentinel (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 423).

- They had issue
- H1 Mary Vause Beale, b Dec. 16, 1871, d 1911, md April 10, 1901, Homer Smith, b Dec. 21, 1868, son of Col. J. P. R. B. Smith & Maria L. Thomas & grandson of Nathan Smith & Ann Roseberry, & had issue
- i1 John Griffith Smith, b Oct. 10, 1902, md June 29, 1927, Veta Lee Williams, b Jan. 30, 1903, daughter of A. D. Williams, & had issue
- J1 Vause Poage Smith, b Dec. 25, 1932.
- i2 Juliet Lewis Smith, b Oct. 26, 1896.
- i3 Josephine Bennett Smith, b Jan. 24, 1909, md Dec. 7, 1929, Jackson C. Cochran, b Aug. 7, 1906, & had issue
- J1 Mary Joe Cochran, b May 31, 1931.
- i4 Homer Spencer Smith, b Oct. 18, 1911, md 1933,
- H2 Charles Taverner Beale, b Jan. 14, 1874, d unm March 8, 1930.
- H3 William Lewis Beale, associated with American Security & Trust Co., Washington, D. C., b Dec. 9, 1875, d abt 1935, md Nov. 29, 1904, Edna Earl Sims, daughter of Thetus Willrett Sims, & had issue
- i1 William Lewis Beale, II, Washington, D. C.
- i2 Nancy Beale md June 14, 1929, Wm. T. Mann, son of Isaac Man.
- i3 Elizabeth Beale.
- i4 Barbara Beale.
- H4 Julia Lewis Beale, b Dec. 9, 1878, md Nov. 15, 1899, A. Horton Roseberry, son of Wm. Owens Roseberry & Jane Crow, & had issue
- i1 James Beale Roseberry, b Sept. 5, 1900.
- i2 Frederick Horton Roseberry, b July 25, 1904.
- i3 William Owen Roseberry, b March 16, 1902.
- i4 Julia Lewis Roseberry, b Nov. 21, 1906.
- H5 John Thompson Beale, b Sept. 19, 1880, d unm April 12, 1923.
- H6 Josephine Darneal Beale, b Dec. 31,

- 1883, md Nov. 27, 1928, Rev. William Meade, b June 10, 1872, son of Rev. Everd Meade.
- H7 Rebecca Williams Beale, b July 12, 1886, unm in 1935.
- G4 Eliza Vause Beale, b Jan. 25, 1844, d unm Dec. 17, 1923
- G5 Cornelia S. Beale, b May 16, 1845, d inf.
- G6 Rebecca Williams Beale, b June 9, 1848, d unm Feb. 24, 1893.
- G7 Elenor M. Beale, b May 30, 1850, d March 10, 1925, md Dec. 10, 1885, Edwin Harness Van Meter, son of Isaac C. Van Meter & Rebecca Cunningham, & had issue
- H1 Rebecca Beale Van Meter, b Jan. 24, 1888, md Feb. 11, 1911, I. Utley Blaine, b Jan. 7, 1887, son of W. H. Blaine & Ella Swisher, & had issue
- i1 Eleanor Blaine, b Feb. 14, 1912, md & had issue
- J1 Son.
- i2 William H. Blaine, b July 11, 1916.
- i3 Bettie Anne Blaine, b Sept. 14, 1924.
- H2 Charles Taverner Van Meter, b Nov. 13, 1889, d April 30, 1921, md Dec. 12, 1912, Mary Munzell Loraine, b July 25, 1892, d May 14, 1925, daughter of Lew Loraine, & had issue
- i1 Edwin L. Van Meter, b Nov. 24, 1913.
- i2 Kathleen Van Meter, b Oct. 14, 1915.
- i3 Syble Iline Van Meter, b Oct. 9, 1917, d Jan. 7, 1924.
- i4 Mauding Van Meter, b June 24, 1921.
- H3 Frances Harness Van Meter, b June 18, 1892, md June 5, 1925, Raymond Moss, b April 3, 1894, son of John Moss & Olive
- H4 Lillian Vause Van Meter, b Feb. 24, 1894, md Sept. 9, 1916, Wm. Rebel & had issue
- i1 Elmire Rebel, b July 5, 1918.
- i2 Madeline Rebel, b Feb. 5, 1920, d Feb. 5, 1920.
- i3 Wm. Robert Rebel, b April 24, 1923.
- F2 Elizabeth Ann Beale, b May 22, 1812, d July 4, 1896, md Capt. John Morgan, & had issue
- G1 John W. Morgan, Huntington, W. Va.
- F3 Jeanette Beale, b July 27, 1816, d infancy.
- F4 Mary Caroline Beale, b Nov. 4, 1818, d md Oct. 15, 1839, Dr. John J. Thomson. No descendants living.
- F5 Wm. Steenbergen Beale, b April 2, 1824, drowned.

- F6 Katherine Maria Beale, b Sept. 12, 1827.
- E7 Elizabeth Beale became in 1797 the 2nd wife of William Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
- F1 Elizabeth Steenbergen, b April 17, 1798, md Peter Higgins.
- F2 Caroline Steenbergen, b Feb. 2, 1801, md Dr. Thomas F. Blackford of Lynchburg, Va., & formerly of Surry Co., Va.
- In 1833 the first edition of Samuel Kercheval's History of the Valley of Virginia was printed at Winchester by Samuel H. Davis & at the end of this volume, as a compliment to those who had received him with the kindness & appreciative interest that were so justly his due for having compiled such a record of colonial history, Kercheval listed the names of the subscribers for the forthcoming publication & among them we find the name of Thomas F. Blackford, Page Co., Va.
- They had issue
- G1 John Graham Blackford md Mary Van Winkle, Parkersburg, W. Va., & had issue
- H1 Benjamin R. Blackford, Parkersburg, W. Va., md Delia Haymond, & had issue
- i1 Godwin Blackford of Denison, Texas, md Gene Rue.
- i2 Juliette Blackford md Harry Camden, Parkersburg, W. Va.
- H2 Thomas Blackford, II, Parkersburg, W. Va., md Harriette Wyndock & had issue
- i1 Virginia Blackford md J. King, Parkersburg, W. Va.
- i2 Carrie Blackford md Frank Adams, Parkersburg, W. Va.
- i3 Bierne Blackford md Camdey Rathbone, Parkersburg, W. Va.
- H3 Beale Blackford.
- F3 Mary Catherine Steenbergen, b Feb. 6, 1808, d Feb. 11, 1848; on Oct. 12, 1825 at Dunmore Mt. Airy, near New Castle, Va., she became the 2nd wife of Rev. Samuel S. Schmucker of Gettysburg, Pa., President of Seminary Hill College (see Schmucker Fam.), & had issue
- G1 Caroline Schmucker md Oct. 9, 1845, Rev. Benj. Sadler, President of Nuhenberg College, Allentown, Pa., & had issue
- H1 Samuel Sadler, Professor of Organic Chemistry, U. of Pa., md Bridges & had issue
- i1 Charles Sadler.
- i2 Balkmore Sadler.
- H2 Kate Sadler, missionary to India.

- H3 Clara Sadler.
- H4 Benjamin Sadler, II, mining engineer of Colorado, md & had issue
- i1 Edward Sadler, a Naval Designer.
- i2 Wm. Sadler, retired Theological Seminary Professor, Selinagrove, Pa.
- i3 John Sadler md Ellen; an Episcopalian Clergyman of Baltimore, Md.
- i4 Charles Sadler, M. D., md Rose Slicer & had issue
- J1 Laura Sadler, unm; residence 1412 Eutaw Place, Baltimore.
- H5 Alfred Sadler, d young.
- G2 Rev. Beale Melanchton Schmucker, b 1827 in Gettysburg, Pa.; came to Virginia where he was ordained a Lutheran minister by the Va. synod. His first charges were at Martinsburg & Shepherdstown, both now in W. Va. Later he served as pastor in a number of Pa. cities & was one of the founders of the General Council in 1867. He was co-editor of Vol I of 'Hallesche Nachrichten', one of the best sources of early history of the Lutheran Church in America & author of a number of other works. No one ever did so much for Lutheran hymnology & liturgy as he.
- He married Christiana Maria Pretz & had issue
- H1 Samuel Christian Schmucker, b 1860, biologist, popular lecturer & author of 4 books; md Dec. 29, 1885, Katharine E. Weaver, West Chester, Pa., & had issue
- i1 Beale Melanchthon Schmucker, Civil Engineer, Camdeon, New Jersey.
- i2 Dorothy Matilda Schmucker, College Professor, West Chester, Pa.
- G3 Mary Catherine Schmucker, d unm.
- G4 Elenora Schmucker md as the 2nd wife, Feb. 10, 1863, Rev. Augustus T. Geisenhainer, Lutheran Clergyman of Philadelphia, Pa. No issue.
- G5 Maria Schmucker (known as Josie) md Oct. 24, 1856, Rev. Benj. J. Suesserott, Lancaster, Pa. Was the mother of 5 children, all of whom, like their father, died of consumption.
- G6 George W. Schmucker, Lutheran Clergyman who later entered the insurance business, md Delia Fellers, & had issue

- H1 Francis Schmucker, d unm.
 H2 Constance Schmucker, unm, lived in
 Red Hook, Dutchess Co., N. Y.
 H3 Robt. Schmucker md Margaret Farr &
 had issue
 il (son) Schmucker.
 G7 Mary Schmucker, d unm.
 G8 Catharine Schmucker md May 26, 1863, Wm.
 A. Duncan, Editor, Gettysburg, Pa., &
 had issue
 H1 Chas. Duncan, lawyer, Gettysburg, Pa.,
 md & had issue
 il Katherine Duncan md W. H. Biedle-
 man, Hanover, Pa., & had issue
 J1 Barkley Biedleman, b June 30,
 1920, Pristburg, Md.
 J2 Edward Bayard Biedleman, b
 Aug. 31, 1924, Baltimore, Md.
 i2 Louise Duncan, d Jan. 17, 1917,
 md O. D. Mosser, Chicago, Ill, &
 had issue
 J1 Ann Mosser.
 i3 C. Wm. Duncan md Aug. 1, 1933,
 Lillian Houser & is Columnist on
 the Evening Ledger, Philadelphia.
 H2 Schmucker Duncan, Gettysburg, Pa.
 G9 Alice Schmucker md May 2, 1865, J. C.
 Neely & had issue
 H1 Mary Neely md Walker Wood, Presbyte-
 rian Clergyman, Gettysburg, Pa., &
 had issue
 il Walker Wood, II, md
 & farms near Gettysburg, Pa.
 i2 Elizabeth Wood, unm, Gettysburg.
 i3 John Wood, unm.
 H2 Sam Neely, lawyer, Gettysburg, md
 & had issue
 il Martha Neely, unm.
 i2 Sara Neely md Paul Gilbert, school
 teacher of Freeport, Long Island.
 G10 Samuel D. Schmucker, Maryland State Judge
 of Baltimore, md Nov. 16, 1869, Helen
 Bridges. No issue.
 G11 Charles Schmucker, d young.
 F4 John Beale Steenbergen, b Nov. 24, 1805, d
 1862 in St. Louis, Mo., md Mary Bierne who also
 died in St. Louis, daughter of Col. Andrew
 Bierne of Monroe Co., Va., now W. Va.
 From Wayland's History of Shenandoah Val-
 ley, Va., regarding the spectecular career of
 Beale Steenbergen:
 'Sometime prior to 1840 Beale Steenbergen
 of Shenandoah Co. conceived the brilliant

notion of buying up all the cattle that came into Baltimore & getting rich quick by putting up the prices. He did not quite succeed in his object, but he came near enough to it to create a big stir & to involve himself & a number of his well-to-do neighbors in serious financial problems.

Beale Steenbergen of Mt. Airy was generous—he was willing to share his brilliant idea with his neighbors. He also promised them a share of the sudden wealth into which the idea was to be transmuted.

Incidentally, although the Steenbergen family were regarded as the richest family in the county, he needed their endorsements to a paper that was written for a sum of great promise. Banks were not always sufficiently careful in those days, but his bank was.

The dining hall at Mt. Airy, the splendid old stone mansion that Baron Steenbergen had built prior to 1800 & finished with mantles of Italian marble, was laid for a splendid banquet. The candles glimmered, the white linen shimmered & the odors that were wafted in from the kitchens were enough to drive a dyspeptic frantic. Beale Steenbergen's rich neighbors sat smiling around the hospitable board, & the trained negro slaves carried in one rich course after another. Wine, it is said, was not lacking. The host unfolded his scheme in glowing terms, & at the psychological moment, he also unfolded the paper... already for the bank, only lacking a dozen or two signatures. These were soon supplied & everybody went home to dream of dinners & dollars.

At the proper time Steenbergen's agents were stationed on all the roads leading into Baltimore, & they bought up every drove of cattle that came along. The plan looked promising, but somehow it failed. The corner did not prove as tight as it looked. Some cattle must have slipped through, then perhaps a large number jumped over. It is said that some of Steenbergen's neighbors lost money. Evidently he did, too, for in Nov. 1841, when John G. Meem purchased Mt. Airy, it was being sold by trustees for the benefit of the bank. It is said that Steenbergen also lost standing to such an extent that he left Shenandoah County.

John B. Steenbergen, also called 'Baron', was one of the most spectacular 'characters'

of San Francisco in the '50s. No American metropolis has ever been so distinctive or colorful or had such individualists as that city during the hectic gold rush.

'Baron' Steenbergen was a student from Shenandoah County at Washington College (now Washington & Lee University), 1819-1820; went to Indiana & in 1849 arrived in San Francisco.

He there contracted with Howland & Aspinwall to furnish their Panama-San Francisco steamers with beef. This company was the great steamship company carrying the Argonauts to San Francisco. He & his partners controlled the beef supply of this city & sold meat to U. S. War vessels in its harbor. He was one of the first 'promoters' & through his beef contracts & land speculations attained in the early '50s to large wealth.

He had his country place upon part of the Rancho de Las Pulgas, with an area of over 35,000 acres, & upon which is now located Redwood City, Menlo Park & part of Stanford University. It had been a grant to Luis Antonio Arguello, first Mexican Governor of California.

There the 'Baron' had a baronial hall of no mean pretensions. At his country place & at his town house, a flimsy pioneer structure on Commercial Street, San Francisco, he was in his period the most lavish entertainer in a city that was world-famed for its hospitality.

But the 'Baron', says a San Francisco newspaperman in describing him in a manuscript in the Dunlap collection, 'was a financier of the airy kind. John Law & his Mississippi Bubble were insignificant atoms in the air in comparision with the fleet of Zeppelins that was ever maneuvering in the 'Baron's fancial empyrean'. His personal outlay caused him to become poverty stricken. He went to St. Louis to recoup, through contracts for government mules, & died in 1862.'

- D2 Charles Beale of Shenandoah was in 1777 named an administrator in an instrument recorded there.
- D3 Elizabeth Beale md George Harrison, b 1737 (see Harrison Fam.) & moved to Kentucky.
- D4 Anne Beale, b March 31, 1754, md as his 1st wife, Jan. 7, 1773, Cuthbert Harrison, b Aug. 11, 1749, baptised Sept. 17, 1749, d 1824; the couple were married by Rev. Peter Muhlenberg, Minister of Dunmore Parish.
They had issue
- E1 Taverner Harrison, b March 20, 1774, d Jan. 24, 1789.

- E2 Burr Harrison, b Feb. 15, 1776.
 E3 Ann Frances Harrison, b June 15, 1778, d June 1779.
 E4 Elizabeth Beale Harrison, b April 10, 1780, md Sept. 5, 1805, Robt. Brashear, b Aug. 31, 1769, the ceremony being performed by Rev. Joshua Wilson. They had issue
 F1 Antoinette Brashear, b June 8, 1806, md 1st,; md 2nd,Guthrie.
 F2 Cuthbert Sidney Brashear, b Nov. 30, 1808, d 1880, unm.
 F3 Elizabeth Ann Brashear, b June 22, 1810.
 F4 Frances Emaline Brashear, b April 4, 1813, md & died without issue.
 F5 Corinna Harrison Brashear, b Aug. 10, 1818, d 1850, md 1846, Chas. Shreve, b 1813, d 1878, & had issue
 G1 Robt. Sydney Shreve, b 1847, d 1921, Louisville, Ky., later of Kansas City, Mo.; served in 24th Miss. Cavalry, C. S. A.; md 1872, Grace Douglas McGowan, b abt 1852, d 1896, daughter of James R. McGowan, & had issue
 H1 Corinna Harrison Brashear Shreve, b 1878, md 1900, Joseph Andrew Guthrie, b 1808, educated at Henry Academy, Ky., & Vanderbilt University; graduate of the University of Virginia Law School, 1890; practiced law in Kansas City, Mo., from 1890; served as Circuit Judge, Jackson Co., Mo., 1911-16; as President of the Board of Park Commissioners, Kansas City; Member of the Kansas City Bar Assn.
 They had issue
 I1 Grace Shreve Guthrie, b Kansas City, Mo., March 18, 1904, md Nov. 17, 1932, John Wilson Carroll, b Dallas, Tex., Feb. 19, 1897, son of Washington Irving Carroll.
 Grace Guthrie Carroll graduated from Sunset Hill School for Girls, Kansas City, 1921; attended Mrs. Dow's School, Briar Cliff Manor, N. Y., 1921-22. Residence, 456 Riverside Drive, N. Y.
 They had issue
 J1 Joseph Guthrie*, b New York, March 2, 1937.
 Cuthbert Harrison (see Harrison Fam.) removed to Ky. where he md 2nd, Frances Holt (no issue); md 3rd, Anne Tannehill (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 23, P 444).
 Cuthbert Harrison was the son of Burr Harrison, b 1699, who md 1722, Ann Barnes, daughter of Mathew

Barnes & who represented Nelson Co. in the Kentucky House of Representatives in 1793.

'At a Court held for Dunmore Co. on Tuesday, Sept. 26, 1775, it was ordered that Cuthbert Harrison, et al, be recommended as proper persons to be added to the commission of the peace for the county.

Also on that date a deed was filed from Cuthbert Harrison to John Brown.

Again on Aug. 27, 1776, Cuthbert Harrison was recommended as proper person to be added to the commission of the peace of the county.

On Aug. 27, 1778, there was produced & read a commission from Governor Patrick Henry, dated June 29, 1778, which authorized Cuthbert Harrison to qualify as a Justice, with others.

On Oct. 29, 1776, it was certified to the Governor that Cuthbert Harrison had removed out of the County.' (Wayland's History of Shenandoah County).

D5 Frances Madison Beale md Col. Thos. Hite of 'New Hopewell' in Jefferson Co., Va., son of Jacob Hite & 1st wife, Catherine O'Bannon (see Hite Fam.), who was born in Frederick, afterwards Berkeley Co., Va., Sept. 13, 1750, d Aug. 1779; served as the youngest member of the House of Burgesses & as Lieutenant during the Revolutionary War in a Company raised in Berkeley Co.; Col. Hughson's Regiment marched to Boston in 1775; on Nov. 12, 1778 was engaged in a seven days skirmish at King's Bridge.

They had issue

E1 Frances Madison Hite, b Oct. 4, 1773, md 1798, Thomas Carver Willis & had issue *

F1 Thomas Hite Willis md Elizabeth Ryland & had issue

G1 Patty Willis md Samuel Lockland.

G2 Fanny Madison Willis md Mims.

G3 Peachy Willis md Schenk.

G4 Nathaniel Willis md Jennie Washington, daughter of John Augustine Washington & sister of Gen. George Washington (see Washington Fam.).

G5 Emma Willis md Bushrod Washington of 'Clamont Court'.

G6 Roberta Willis, d unm.

G7 Ann Madison Willis md Richard Jacqueline Ambler.

E2 Col. James Madison Hite, b Oct. 7, 1776, d 1855 at 'Hopewell' in Jefferson Co., W. Va., where he is buried; served as Colonel in War of 1812; md 1st, Feb. 22, 1798, Juliet Wood Baker, b May 1, 1777, d July 22, 1811, daughter of John Baker & Judith Howard Wood, daughter of Peter Wood & Suanna Howard of Charles Co., Md., daughter of Sir Henry & Lady Judith Howard of Howard Hall, England.

Sir Henry Howard, b 1520, Earl of Inny, Knight of the Carter & son of Thomas Howard, was a great patriot & later served his country with such valor as Field Marshall of the Army of Henry VIII who became jealous of him & accused him of wanting to marry Mary (Bloody Queen Mary). He left two sons & three daughters, one of whom was Susanna who md Peter Wood.

Thomas Wood, b 1473, Earl of Inny & Duke of Norfolk, served as Commander during the reign of Henry VIII, was charged with high treason & sent to The Tower with his son, Sir Henry, but the death of the King prevented Sir Henry's losing his life & he died in 1554.

Col. James M. Hite & Juliet Wood Baker had issue

F1 Frances Conway Hite, b Dec. 21, 1798, d 1857, md Dr. Wm. Waters of Frederick City, Md., where both are buried. They had issue

G1 Susan Waters md Dr. Gregg Gibson & had issue

H1 Wm. Waters Gibson.

H2 Fanny Gibson md Alexander Pendleton.

H3 James Hite Gibson.

H4 Agnes Gibson.

H5 Nannie Gibson.

G2 Ann Pattinger Waters md Dr. Harry Dorsey of New Market, Md., & had issue

H1 Sarah Dorsey md Trealauney Griffith.

F2 Juliet Hite, b April 5, 1800, d Aug., 9, 1801.

F3 Juliet Wood Hite, b Feb. 1, 1802, d June 23, 1878 at 'Hopewell', md May 27, 1819, Major Thomas Briscoe, b Feb. 20, 1793, at 'Piedmont' in Jefferson Co., W. Va., d May 14, 1867; he served as Lieutenant during the War of 1812 & later as Major in Virginia Militia; he was a lineal descendant of Dr. John Briscoe of Cumberland Co., England, who came to Md. as a member of the 'Ark & Dove Expedition'. Both are buried in the Episcopal Church yard in Charlestown, W. Va.

They had issue

G1 Eleanor Magruder Briscoe, b March 26, 1820, md 1st, Tilghman Waters, a cousin; md 2nd, Dr. Washington Waters of Montgomery Co., Md. No issue by either marriage.

G2 Juliet Baker Briscoe, b July 30, 1822, d 1894, md Norman Miller of Martinsburg, W. Va., & had issue

H1 Norman Miller.

H2 Charles Miller.

H3 Frank Miller.

H4 Julian Hite Miller.

- H5 Elizabeth Miller.
- G3 Elizabeth Caroline Briscoe, b Oct. 3, 1824, became the 2nd wife of Dr. W.H. D. Hall, & had issue
- H1 William George Hall.
- H2 Juliet Wood Hall md Walter Gregory Olmsted & had issue
- i1 Henry H. Olmsted md Frances Arabella Davidson; descended paternally from Col. Isaac Hite of 'Long Meadows' & maternally from Col. Jacob Hite of 'Hopewell'.
- i2 Judge Walter Gregory Olmsted, II, Front Royal, Va.
- i3 E. Frazier Olmsted.
- H3 Dr. Thomas Briscoe Hall md Littleton Aisquith of Jefferson Co., W. Va., & had issue
- il Elizabeth Briscoe Hall.
- H4 Susan Caroline Hall md Isaac Sydnor Bowman, son of Isaac Sydnor & Eleanor Briscoe (Hite) Bowman.
- H5 Edward Jacqueline Hall.
- H6 Cary Hall.
- H7 Sumpter Hall.
- H8 Ellen Ann Hall.
- H9 Elizabeth Hall md Vincent Edmund Harrison.
- G4 Ann Arabella Briscoe, b Aug. 5, 1827, d Aug. 11, 1898, md Edward Moore Aisquith of Jefferson Co., W. Va., & had issue
- H1 J. D. Aisquith.
- H2 Eleanor Waters Aisquith md James Edward Wyatt of Jefferson Co., W. Va.
- G5 James Hite Briscoe, b March 15, 1829, d Oct. 20, 1812; served in Company E, Bott's Grays, 2nd Va. Infantry, Stonewall Brigade, Confederate States Army; md Caroline Miller, sister of Norman Miller, & had issue
- H1 James Francis Briscoe md Minnie Butler & had issue
- il Lt. Col. Norman Butler Briscoe, graduate of West Point, 1909, md Annie Laurie Oliver.
- i2 James Francis Briscoe, II.
- i3 Minnie Lamar Briscoe.
- G6 Dr. Thomas Wood Briscoe, b Sept. 4, 1833, served as surgeon in the Confederate States Army & was killed at the first battle of Manassas.
- G7 John Lamar Briscoe, Capt. in the Confederate States Army, d unm.

G8 Frances Amelia Briscoe, b Jan. 30, 1845,
at 'Spice Grove', near Charlestown, W. Va.,
d April 20, 1911 at Waynesboro, Va.; md
Aug. 8, 1864, Wm. Bowen Gallaher, Sr., of
'Springdale', Waynesboro, Va., b Feb. 10,
1840 at Shepherdstown, d Feb. 19, 1911,
son of Hugh L. Gallaher of 'Rose Hill' &
Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen) Gallaher.

They had issue

H1 Thomas Briscoe Gallaher, b Nov. 27,
1865, d March 19, 1932.

H2 Charles James Gallaher, b Aug. 17,
1868, d Nov. 14, 1933, md Sallie Bell
Martin on Jan. 30, 1893, of Albemarle
Co., Va., & had issue

il Elizabeth Bell Gallaher, b Sept.
7, 1894, md 1st, in Charlottesville,
Va., June 4, 1910, Ernest
Marvin Weaver, b March 16, 1887,
d March 7, 1931, & had issue

J1 Ollie Lee Weaver, b May 9,
1911, md Dec. 23, 1929, Roy
Edward Shenault, & had issue

K1 James Albert Shenault,
b Sept. 17, 1931.

Elizabeth Bell (Gallaher) Weaver
md 2nd, Feb. 22, 1933, Frank H.
Hamilton. No issue.

I2 Willie Briscoe Gallaher, b Oct.
13, 1895, unm in 1935.

H3 Juliet Hite Gallaher, b June 16, 1871,
genealogist of note who contributed
data on the line descending from Col.
James M. Hite & his 3 wives; residence
Waynesboro, Va.

H4 Eleanor Magruder Briscoe Gallaher, b
Sept. 21, 1874.

H5 Frances Amelia Gallaher, b Aug. 5,
1877, md Nov. 7, 1899, John Walton
Howell, II. No issue.

H6 Wm. Bowen Gallaher, II, b Sept. 22,
1880, md Sept. 19, 1917, Katharine
Lawson, b Oct. 5, 1886, of Greenup,
Ky., & had issue

il Wm. Bowen Gallaher, III, b June 7,
1918, Waynesboro, Va.

F4 Col. Thomas Hite, b Dec. 14, 1803, d unm 1881.

F5 Alcinda Baker Hite (twin), b Feb. 8, 1805, d
July 28, 1842, md Judge John Baker of
Winchester, Va.

F6 Amelia Baker Hite (twin), b Feb. 8, 1805,
d Aug. 24, 1822.

F7 Mary Ann Hite, b April 7, 1806, md Jacob Grove

- of Md., & had issue
 G1 Philip Grove.
 G2 Hon. James Hite Grove md Sarah Louise Berry of Md., & had issue
 H1 James Hite Grove.
 H2 Thomas Clagett Grove.
 H3 Washington Berry Grove, U. S. Navy, md Oct. 11, 1905, Elizabeth Pascoe Thomson.
 H4 Mary Grove md Philip H. Powers.
 G3 Alice Grove became the 2nd wife of Dr. Gregg Gibson.
 G4 Juliet Baker Grove, unm in 1935.
 G5 Thomas Grove, unm in 1935.
 G6 Robert Grove.
 F8 Arabella Wood Hite, b March 9, 1808, d unm July 13, 1879.
 F9 Caroline M. Hite, b June 24, 1809, d 1880, md Daniel Buckey, & had issue
 G1 Juliet Buckey md Holdaman.
 G2 Marian Buckey md Rev. James Thomas, Presbyterian Minister.
 G3 Thomas Buckey md Louisa Packett of Charlestown, W.Va., daughter of Washington Packett, great, great granddaughter of George Washington & great granddaughter of Capt. Packett, U. S. Navy.
 They had issue
 H1 Lt. Mervyn Buckey, U. S. Army.
 Col. James Madison Hite md 2nd, Elizabeth Briscoe of 'Piedmont' on Jan. 21, 1813, & had issue
 F10 Eleanor Briscoe Hite, b Dec. 13, 1813, md Isaac Sydnor Bowman, son of Lt. Isaac Bowman, great grandson of Baron Jost Hite, & had issue
 G1 Mary Elizabeth Bowman md her cousin, John Smith Davidson, son of John Smith Davidson who md Mary Eltinge Hite, daughter of Major Isaac Hite of 'Belle Grove', & had issue
 H1 John Smith Davidson, III.
 H2 Eleanor Briscoe Davidson.
 H3 Frances Arabella Davidson, b 1877, md 1902, her cousin, Henry H. Olmsted of Md. (which see).
 H4 Mary Jacqueline Davidson.
 H5 Maury William Davidson.
 H6 Raleigh Belfield Davidson.
 G2 Frances Ann Bowman, un in 1935.
 G3 Isaac Sydnor Bowman, III, md his cousin, Susan Caroline Hall, daughter of Dr. W. H. D. Hall & 2nd wife, Elizabeth Briscoe (see above), & had issue
 H1 Elizabeth Briscoe Bowman md Wm.

Gettier, the artist.

H2 Eleanor Harrison Bowman.
H3 Carey Bowman.
H4 Thomas Bowman.

F11 John James Hite, b Sept. 15, 1815, d 1816.
F12 Elizabeth Susan Hite md as the 1st wife, Feb. 18, 1840, Dr. W. H. D. Hall & had issue
G1 John Hite Hall md his cousin, Louisa Tapscott Tabb, & had issue
H1 Elizabeth Hite Hall.
H2 Louisa Hall.
H3 John Hite Hall, II.
H4 Virginia Hall.
H5 Wm. Baker Hall.
H6 Catherine C. Hall.

F13 John Hite, b April 8, 1819, d young.
F14 James Hite, b July 9, 1820, d young.
F15 Charles James Hite, b Dec. 22, 1822, md Rebecca Bowman, daughter of Lt. Isaac Bowman, & had issue
G1 Elizabeth Hite md Boyer of Warren Co., Va.
G2 John Hite, unm in 1935.
G3 Eleanor Hite md & lived near Straburg, Va.

F16 John Briscoe Hite, b July 30, 1825, d 1838. Col. James Madison Hite md 3rd, May 12, 1831, Lydia Peterson, b June 21, 1789 in Alexandria, d June 4, 1857, & had issue

F17 Peter Yost Hite, b June 8, 1832, d Aug. 11, 1911, md Nov. 13, 1855, Susan R. Richardson, b 1831, d 1884. Educated at Virginia Military Academy 1850; builder of railroads; salt works; gold mines & president of Virginia & Pittsburg Coal & Coke Co.
They had issue
G1 James B. Hite, b 1857, d Jan. 31, 1857.
G2 Samuel R. Hite, b 1858, d 1928, md Clara Boydston. No issue.
G3 Hattie L. Hite, b 1860, d 1909, md H. H. Catlett. No issue.
G4 Marcus C. Hite, b 1863, md Elizabeth Millard of Connecticut & had issue
H1 Beatrice Hite md Wier.
H2 P. Yost Hite.

G5 Elizabeth J. Hite, b 1865, md Lyn A. Brua of Pa., & had issue
H1 Lyle Brua, dec'd.
H2 Lyn Brua.
H3 Edwin Brua.
H4 Isabelle Brua.

G6 Rolfe Millar Hite, b 1867, md Nov. 29, 1900, Louise M. West. He succeeded his

father as President of the Virginia & Pittsburgh Coal & Coke Co.; served as trustee for various estates, one of which is that of the late J. V. Thompson of Pa. valued at sixty-five millions; affiliated with the Methodist E. Church; a Republican; a life member of the Congressional Country Club, Washington, D. C.; Field Club, Fairmont, W. Va.; Member of various charitable institutions & Chamber of Commerce.

They had issue

- H1 Louise Virginia Hite, b 1901, md Harry Grainger of Nebraska in 1919.
- H2 Lucille Mildred Hite, b 1903.
- H3 Helen Ruth Hite, b 1906.
- H4 Eleanor Mae Hite, b 1913.
- G7 Mary Virginia Hite, b 1869, unm in 1935.
- G8 John Yost Hite, b 1873, md M. Brookover of W. Va. No issue.
- G9 Susan R. Hite, dec'd.
Peter Yost Hite md 2nd, Minnie Richardson & had issue
- G10 Reba Hite, b Philadelphia, Pa., where she taught school.

Before incorporating into the Beale genealogy the controversial 'John Beale', who is here named as the 5th child of Thos. Beale, III, & Elizabeth Taverner, it is necessary to analyze & evaluate recorded facts against presumed facts & family tradition handed down thru the various branches of the family supposedly descending from this John Beale; each branch emphatically maintains that their tradition is 'true & correct' but to date the writer has been unable to establish the marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Fitzhugh by a recorded marriage bond. The marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace is recorded & many references have been found to substantiate the marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace but to the writer was left the task of proving the marriage of Elizabeth Fitzhugh & this she has been unable to do. Therefore, she has presumed that John Beale married 1st, Elizabeth Fitzhugh by whom he had one son, George Beale, I, & that he married 2nd, Elizabeth Eustace, mother of the children named in his will probated in 1767 in Richmond Co., Va., with the exception of George & John.

The fact that, if John Beale did marry twice, both wives were named Elizabeth further complicates the many puzzling questions that arise in one's mind as recorded facts are studied.

Thus, the writer is offering such family 'tradition' as has been given to her for the perusal of the reader & when such facts have been presented, we will place John Beale whose birth date has not been definitely established & hope that future genealogical research will provide for posterity authenticated data on the marriages of John Beale & thus establish beyond question the relationship of this important & interesting branch of the family into the Beale family clan descended from Thos. Beale of York Co., Va., emigrant ancestor from England.

During the writer's correspondence with Mr. Leonard T. Beale, President of The Penna. Salt Mfg. Co., Philadelphia, a copy of notes on the Beale family by his father, Mr. Edward F. Beale, was furnished for whatever value it might have & is here copied verbatim:

THE BEALE FAMILY

The following notes prepared by E. F. Beale..Dec. 15, 1931.

The following may be interesting to my children. My brother, Chas. Willing Beale, has all the particulars as to the different branches, etc.

The first Beale who came to America from Woodbridge, England, was Col. Thos. Beale of the King's Council in 1645, the reign of Charles I, & bought land near Yorktown, also other tracts in other places. The Beales were all staunch Royalists, & when Col. Thos. Beale returned the 2nd time to America, after a short trip to England at the restoration, he brought with him letters

from Charles II, bearing testimonials of his Majesty's high esteem & authorizing him to affix the King's Seal to the grant of land to Sir Wm. Berkley. Col. Thos. Beale the first who came to America was my great, great, great, great, great grandfather. His title was Col. The Hon. Thomas Beale of the Royal Council of the Ancient Dominion of Virginia, Esq. He was expelled from England by Cromwell because of being an extreme Royalist, Cromwell being in possession at that time of Col. Thos. Beale's estates. His wife's name was Alice, & he was known to have two children, Thomas & Ruth, & I am descended from both of them, Purser Beale's father & mother being cousins. On the Duke of Gloucester St. Williamsburg, Va., the quaint church contains a pew with a bronze plate bearing this inscription:

"Thomas Beale, Member of the Council 1662,
Vestryman 1684."

Capt. Thos. Beale, the son of Col. Thos. Beale, was of age in 1670, & his father bought for him the Chestnut Hill estate of 2000 acres on Rappahannock which was entailed upon the oldest son in descent. In 1671 this Capt. Thos. Beale married Anne Gooch, the daughter of Major Wm. Gooch of the Royal Council of Va., who died in 1655 & whose tomb bearing the Gooch coat of arms is believed to be the oldest tombstone with a perfectly preserved coat of arms in America. He was buried in the Chancel of the old Temple Church at York, which was destroyed during the battle of Yorktown. 125 years later Yorktown, Va., was rebuilt one mile & a half distant, so that this tomb is now in a grove on what is known as the "Temple Farm". As you will see, this Major Gooch is my great, great, great, great, great grandfather.

This same Capt. Thos. Beale who married Anne Gooch died in 1679, & is buried at Chestnut Hill on the Rappahannock, Va., as alluded to. His tomb bears the Beale coat of arms with an elaborate epitaph. It is of black English marble & is in a perfect state of preservation. As was the custom in those days, he was buried in the garden (about 100 feet from the cellar of the old house) now a grove in a lonely field on a bluff overlooking the river, which is 2 miles wide & about 2 miles distant. This Chestnut Hill farm is now the property of a Mr. Sidnor Belfield & is about 4 miles from Warsaw, the County Seat of Richmond Co., Va., which, by the by, is nowhere near the City of Richmond. Thos. Beale's tomb calls for 4 infant children - 2 sons & 2 daughters. The oldest son of these, Thos. Beale 3rd, who inherited Chestnut Hill, christened Jan. 29, 1675, Will dated 22 Feb. 1728 & probated June 4, 1729, having married Elizabeth Taverner, whose will was dated March 17, 1728 & probated June 4, 1729. They left 7 sons & 2 daughters. The oldest son, Thomas, married & died young, leaving

two little girls who died in childhood. William the second son succeeded to the entail of the Chestnut Hill estate.

Tavernor Beale of Chestnut Hill married Nellie Madison, daughter of President Madison of Essex Co., Va., on the opposite side of the Rappahannock. Their marriage record is in the old Vestry Book preserved in the Clerk's office at Warsaw, Richmond Co., dated April 29, 1729. He died in 1778 & is known to have 13 children. The oldest son Thomas inherited the Chestnut Hill estate. The second son went to Santa Cruz.

John Beale, when war was declared between France & England in 1756, came to Philadelphia & there married Mary Murdock. Santa Cruz was at that time a French Colony. When the war was over he returned to Santa Cruz &, apparently, after Mary Murdock's death, he returned to Va. & married Martha Dangerfield.

This John of Santa Cruz, our ancestor, married Mary Murdock, March 2, 1756 in Christ Church, Philadelphia. The Murdock's afterwards lived in Second St. After the French War was ended, he took his wife, Mary Murdock, my great, great grandmother, & went back to Santa Cruz where he had 2 fine plantations - Jerusalem & Paradise. This accounts for the fact that George Beale, his son, whose photograph I have, was educated in France; Santa Cruz being a French Colony & French being the language of the Colony. This George Beale was born in 1763. He married Mary Dixon of Hampton, Va. This Mary Dixon was his cousin (4th) & was descended from the Councillor's daughter Ruth, which explains how it is that we are descended from both of the Councillor's children, namely, Thomas & Ruth. Ruth, as you see, was the sister of Capt. Thos. Beale of Chestnut Hill, whose tombstone still exists.

Edward F. Beale

On May 10, 1935, the writer received a letter from Mr. Leonard T. Beale (son of E. F. Beale) which read -
Dear Mrs. Hodges:

I quote from a letter I have just received from the Rector of Christ Church, Philadelphia:

"I have consulted the Parish Register of Christ Church & find there were married here on March 2, 1756, George Bail & Mary Murdock by Mr. Sturgeon. Consulting the record of Burials, we find that a Mary Murdock was buried here Aug. 25, 1770, & again Mary Murdock, daughter of Thos. Murdock was buried Aug. 7, 1773, & yet again Mary Murdock was buried July 22, 1839. (Presumably there were 3 different Marys & no one of them was the Mary married to George Bail.)"

Let me know what you make out of his statements. Is George Bail one of our ancestors?

Leonard T. Beale.

Keep in mind that this data came from the Beales of Philadelphia as we now go to Washington, D. C., where

Mr. Walter G. Peter, F. A. I. A., furnished the writer the following lineage as being that of his wife, Ellen Marbury Beale:

Col. The Hon. Thos. Beale was born in & resided in the
married Colony of Va., abt 1645. He
..... was Lt. Col. of York Co., &
Son was a member of the Royal
Capt. Thos. Beale II Council of Va.
married
Anne Gooch
Son
Thos. Beale III
married
Elizabeth Taverner
Son
George Beale
?? married March 2, 1756
Mary Murdock, born May 27, 1735
Son
George Beale
married
Mary Dixon
Son
Robert Beale, b Aug. 4, 1802
married
Elizabeth Jane Forbes, born Jan. 1, 1808
Son
Dr. James Shields Beale
married
Fannie Marbury
Children
Ellen Marbury Beale - Robt. Sommervell Beale - Florence
married Holcombe Beale & Elizabeth F.
Walter Gibson Peter Beale.
Son
Walter Gibson Peter, Jr.

Please note that Mr. Peter questioned the generation of George Beale who married Mary Murdock as being correctly placed in the line descent because it is known that Thomas Beale, III, was born Jan. 29, 1675 & the age of marriage was usually between 21 & 25 years & using even the age of 25 for Thomas Beale, III, when he married (1700), George, his son in the above outline, would have been 56 when he married Mary Murdock. This is possible but hardly probable so Mr. Peter was of the opinion that one generation was missing.

On March 29, 1935, Mrs. T. W. Beale, The Dresden Apts., Washington, D. C., sent the following lineage as her own -
BEALE

Condensed

John Beale of Maidstone, Eng. died in the year 1399, wife's name unknown.

William Beale, Portreve of the town, married Catherine, died in 1429.
John Beale, married Agnes & Alicia, died 1461.
Robert Beale married Agnes, died 1543.
Wm. Beale of Maidstone, England, twice Portreve, married Johanna, died 1534.
Thos. Beale, Mayor of Maidstone, married Johanna Cobb & Alicia Wolgate, died 1593.
Col. Thos. Beale of Va., Member of the Royal Council under Gov. Berkeley in 1645.
Capt. Thos. Beale of Va., married Anna Gooch, died 1679.
Thos. Beale married Elizabeth Tavener
John Beale married Elizabeth Eustis.
George Beale, called John, married Mary Murdock.
George Beale married Mary Dixon.
George Mancreed Beale of Washington married Emily Truxton, daughter of Com. Thos. Truxton & Mary Truxton.
Issue: Gen. Edward Fitzgerald Beale...see above letter.
George Mancreed Beale.
Emily Beale.
Eliza Beale.
Truxton Beale.

George Mancreed Beale, II, married Elizabeth Brown Wheeler
John Wheeler Beale married Catherine DuBois Carroll.
Carroll Beale married Mabel Wilson & Virginia H. Durant.

The Beale Monument

An engraved plate of copper, 30 inches long & 18 inches wide containing a genealogy of six generations.

In the first & third spaces on the right side, there being apparently no daughter to commenorate, short sentences in Latin are introduced.

"A rennarem requies Mors" (Death is repose from cares) & in the third "Non potest mal mori qui bene vincerit" (Death cannot be bad when life has been good).

At the foot of the series of family pictures are a few short sentences in Latin:

"Mors deposian savceine grasis (Death is the laying down of a heavy load) & "Mors perfecto securelates ingresius" (Death is the entering into perfect freedom from care).

All the data so far set forth was furnished the writer by descendants of Thos. Beale, III, & Elizabeth Tavener, now from the publication "Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter", page 337, by Joseph Lyon Miller, M. D., 1652-1912, there is found these facts -

"Richard Eustace Beale was the son of John Beale of Richmond Co. & his wife, Elizabeth Eustace, daughter of Wm. Eustace of Wicomico Parish, Northcumberland Co. & his wife, Ann Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee. John Beale's will was probated in Richmond Co., Aug. 3, 1767 & names his wife, Elizabeth Eustace & children, Anne, Sarah, Winnifred, Elizabeth, Charlotte, & only son, Richard Eustace. He was a son of John & Elizabeth Fitz-hugh Beale, & grandson of

Thos. & Elizabeth Tavernor Beale.

Capt. Thos. Beale of Chestnut Hill was the son of Thos. & Alice Beale, who came to York Co., Va., prior to Oct. 26, 1646 & settled on a plantation called Mulberry Bend where they are buried; & was married Feb. 27, 1672 in York Co., to Anne, the daughter of Capt. Wm. Gooch, who was born in England 1626 & died Oct. 25, 1635 & is buried in the old York Church, the ruins of which are near the old Moore House where Lord Cornwallis surrendered.

Capt. Gooch was a Member of the House of Burgesses of 1652 & 1654 & of the Council of 1655."

With hope at low ebb, the writer decided to go to the Virgin Islands to see what records there might disclose & the following extracts from correspondence was the result-

Government of The Virgin Islands of the United States
Municipality of St. Croix, Christiansted, V.I...Apr. 9, 1935
Dear Madam:

".....I have had the land registers investigated to determine whether or not estates Jerusalem & Paradise were owned by John Beale as indicated by you, but extant records do not reveal his ownership of these estates."

Very truly yours,

Lawrence W. Cramer, Lt. Governor.

Government of The Virgin Islands of the United States
Municipality of St. Croix, Christiansted, V. I...Nov. 4, 1935
Dear Madam:

".....Inquiry made of the Roman Catholic Church in Christiansted reveals the fact that the record books dating as far back as 1766 are worm-eaten & dilapidated & that it may be very difficult to find the records you are interested in if they are contained in those books. If you desire to have the church records investigated, I suggest that you communicate with the Father Superior, Roman Catholic Church, Christiansted, St. Croix, V. I.

"If you desire to have the public records investigated, I think the best procedure would be for you to employ a lawyer. In this connection I should like to suggest Atty. R. H. Amphlett Leader, who address is Frederiksted, St. Croix, V. I."

Robert Herrick, Govern. Secretary.

J.M.J.A

HOLY CROSS RECTORY

Christiansted, Virgin Island, U. S.

January 28, 1936.

Dear Madam:

"Kindly pardon my oversight of your request dated Nov. 11, 1935. I am a sick man & my heart is so weak that straining the eyes exhausts me. I put your letter aside to wait for a day when I would have the strength to dig up the old records. Then with other work piling up I did not reach your letter. Tho feeling very weak just now I made an effort to see how far back the records go in order to

give you an immediate reply.

There is one record as far back as 1772 & then a few for 1774, but these are rather diaries of what the missionary did when he visited this section. The binding of the old books has fallen apart, the paper is yellow with age & the ink so blurred that it takes scientific instruments to make a guess of the contents. The leaves are very brittle & many have pasted together so that it is impossible to find out their contents. Before that time the priests that visited these islands may have kept records but where these can be located is more than I know.

The name Beale is not found among later records & therefore I conclude that all that Family must have moved away. I shall inquire among some of the older inhabitants if they have any knowledge of such a family residing at Jerusalem or Paradise & in that way obtain unofficial data. It is possible that some of the Protestant denominations may have records of this Family in case any descendant joined one of the Sects. However as I never came across the name Beale even among the negroes I suppose that every one of the family must have emigrated from St. Croix.

I hope that this unsatisfactory reply is clear as I am unable to hold up my head much longer.

Yours respectfully,
Bernard Niehaus, C. SS. R."

R. H. AMPHLETT LEADER

Attorney

Frederiksted, St. Croix, V. I., U. S. A.....Aug. 1, 1953
Dear Mrs. Hodges:

"I have your letter of July 9th & shall attention to the matter within the next months."

Very truly yours,
R. H. Amphlett Leader.

(Several later inquires failed to bring any further correspondence from the law office of Mr. Amphlett Leader so 'within the next months' might mean any year in the future that the spirit moved Mr. Leader to write letters).

Since the records of the Virgin Islands did not offer any assistance, the writer went to The National Archives, Washington, D. C.

April 29, 1949

My dear Mrs. Hodges:

".....An examination of records of the Danish Government of the Virgin Islands now in the National Archives has produced the following information concerning the Beale family or of individuals with similar surnames:

1. The General Ledger of St. Croix for 1746 lists 'Capt. Georg Ball' as owing the Danish West India Co. 29 Rix-Dollars & 8 Skilling, a debt (possibly a tax assessment) which was apparently paid before the 1749 General Ledger was completed. According to the Tax & Census Roll (Matricul) of St. Croix, 'Georg Ball' lived on King's St. Christiansted, during 1751 & 1752, & possibly longer.

2. The Matriculs of St. Croix also show that, at least as early as Dec. 1763, & as late as Jan. 1865, a Robt. Bell with his wife, a son & a daughter, lived in the town of Frederiksted. The family listed no slaves at that place nor was any reference made to slaves located on a plantation owned or managed by the family.

3. A St. Croix court record dated Aug. 3, 1765, lists the estate of a Thomas Ball as one which is to be probated.

4. A Notation concerning the Upper Courts of St. Croix indicates that on April 1, 1778, some action was taken in regard to 'George Bell' or his estate. On Sept. 4, 1782, James Towers, the officer in charge of the settlement of estates announced that the probating of the estate of George Bell, deceased, had been completed.

On Dec. 3, 1783, the probate court of the town of Christianssted summoned all heirs & creditors of the deceased Charles Beal to appear before it in order to establish their claims. An announcement made by the same court on March 1, 1786, declared that the estate mentioned had been probated by Dec. 31, 1785. An extract from the decision of the court mentions as heirs the widow of Chas. Beal, a daughter, Johanna, & 3 sons named respectively, Jacob, William & Charles.

No mention was found of ownership by any of the above mentioned people of the plantation Jerusalem (Or 'Jerusalem & Figtree' as it was also known) which was located in Queen's Quarter of St. Croix. A similiar statement can be made in regard to the possession or management of Paradise Plantation in Prince's Quarter. If a John Beal or Ball lived with 'Georg Ball', his presence was not indicated in the records examined.

You may be interested to know that the records of the Commissioners appointed to establish the City of Washington, contain references to a 'Thomas Beall the son of George' who was one of the original proprietors of the District of Columbia."

Very truly yours,
For the Director,
Natural Resources Records Division
by

Karl L. Trever - Archivist-in-Charge, Interior & Public Works Records Section.

National Archives & Records Service, Washington, D. C.

August 20, 1954

Re: The Beale family of St. Croix

Dear Mrs. Hodges:

".....The French Government supposedly removed their citizens from St. Croix in the 17th century, & it sold the island to the Danish Government in June 1733. If any French residents were found on the islands when the formal transfer of sovereignty was made, the French officials from Martinique made no claim of landholdings for them. In

order to settle the island, the Danes welcomed foreigners to the island. Some of these 'burghers' may well have been French.

As the spelling of the names in the records was not always consistent in the early days (a statement that would have been true here also), no Beale was noted in the indexed records of the Upper Court until in the 1780's. Whether or not the Ball or Bell families mentioned earlier would interest you is uncertain. Furthermore, no effort could be made in 1949 to exhaust the content of the early ledgers, tax rolls, customs & other records that are available here for research.

All of the above mentioned records are not indexed. How much they contain about the 'Beale' family will depend upon the taxes, interest upon mortgages, travel passes, or other payments made by it to the government. Furthermore, we are unable to state how many records are left in St. Croix. However, for the period of the 18th century, most of the records in St. Croix during the 1930's have been sent here.....

Why lawyers in St. Croix did not inform you about the records situation there is a matter unknown to us."

Yours sincerely,
Margareth Jorgensen

For: Oliver W. Hllmes*, Chief Archivist,
Natural Resources
Records Branch.

This lengthy treatise has been recorded because it is interesting & informative reading as well as to show how much research was done by the writer in an effort to properly identify 'John' & 'George' Beale in the family history & for the use of posterity. With this out of the way & with the hope that the reader will understand that the branch of the family descending from these two Beale men demands it because family tradition can not be completely disregarded or eliminated. Thus, we being with John Beale as

C5 John Beale, I, b at Chestnut Hill, Richmond Co., Va., before 1711, when his Uncle John Taverner leaves him a legacy in Will of that date.....dated May 4, 1711, proved March 5, 1711/2, Richmond Co. Will-Bk 3, P 65, & bequeathed to my dear & loving wife, Rebekah Taverner, who is named whole & sole executrix; no children named but bequests are made to his niece, Elizabeth Beale, & to nephews, Thos. Beale, Jr., John Beale, Wm. Beale & Isaac Allerton..... md 1st, Elizabeth Fitzhugh, & had one son, George Beale I.

All efforts to identify Elizabeth Fitzhugh came to naught or to find a will for a John Beale with a wife named Elizabeth Fitzhugh was futile so that all later data relative to John Beale & wife, Elizabeth Beale, is set forth under John Beale whom the writer presumed married 2nd, Elizabeth Eustace.

Dl George Beale, I, b Lunnenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.,, died in England; md March 2, 1756, by Mr.

Sturgeon (Par. Reg. Christ Church, Phila.), Mary Murdock, b May 27, 1735, daughter of Wm. Murdock who is presumed to be of the Murdocks of Cumbadden, as silver bearing the arms of this branch of the family are now in the possession of descendants, one of whom was the late Mrs. Mary Smith, widow of Thos. Smith, at one time President of the Bank of North America in Philadelphia.

The marriage record in Christ Church has the name spelled as Bail (in other records it is found spelled Beil), as both George, I, & George, II, spoke French & could not speak or write English quite correctly.

George Beale, I, was a Roman Catholic, (his wife becoming a member of this faith after the death of her husband & upon her return to the States), & was a member of the Tory party.

About the date of declaration of war between France & England in 1756, George Beale returned to the States in his own ship from Santa Cruz, V. I., which at that time was a French Colony with the French language being the one in general use & married Mary Murdock.

When the war was over he returned to Santa Cruz where he owned two fine plantations...Jerusalem & Paradise...& where the family lived for many years.

The Cavalier Beale was a Knight of Malta & the Knights of Malta bought the Island of Santa Cruz in 1651; thus accounting for the Beales' interest in Santa Cruz & the knight templar crosses on the Beale arms (from a letter containing the DAR lineage of Emily P. Hare, widow of Horace Binney Hare, & daughter of Truxton Dixon Beale & Mary Anne Tillinghast).

From an article that appears in the August issue 1955 of Time Magazine, the writer learned that the Knights of Malta is still an active organization to which a letter was written and here quoted:
ASSOCIATION OF BRISH*MEMBERS OF THE SOVEREIGN MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA...The Wood House, Epping, Essex, England.
From THE BAILIFF PRESIDENT: Oct. 25, 1955.

Dear Madam:

"Your letter of the 22nd August addressed to the Lieutenant of the Order has been forwarded to me by the Chancellor in Rome.

I found your letter awaiting me when I got back from abroad a day or two ago. I am sending your letter on to our Librarian Archivist & Historian & he will do what is possible to discover the information you ask for. It may take a little time before I can write to you on the subject again but as your letter is dated Aug. 22nd I hurry to acknowledge it so that you will know it is in my hands & is being dealt with.

Yours truly,

Guy Elwes, Lt. Col., Bailiff Pres.

N.B. For your information the proper address of the Lieutenant is: His Excellency, The Lieutenant

Venerable Bali Fra Ernesto Paterno Castello di
Carcaci, Palazzo Malta, Via Condotti, Rome."

Mary Murdock Beale died prior to Sept. 13, 1803, date of the death of Commodore Barry, at Capt. Kelly's house who was her son-in-law, & was buried in the Kelly Vault in the Old Catholic Cemetery, abt 4th St., Phila. Commodore Barry, who was a cousin of Capt. Kelly, also died at the Kelly home & was buried in the same vault which is covered with inscriptions for Barry.

The Will of Mary Beale, dated Sept. 3, 1803, probated in Philadelphia, Oct. 15, 1804, named 3 grandchildren, Maria Kelly, Eleanor Kelly & John Kelley, with their Father, John Kelly & Thos. Tingey as Executors.

George Beale, I, & Mary Murdock had issue

E1 George Beale, II, b 1763, Santa Cruz, V. I., d 1821 in Washington, D.C. (re-members of his family), but an examination of the records in the Office of the Register of Wills, Washington, D. C., shows an estate of one George Beale, dec'd., Admn. No. 1635, Old Series, the only docket entry of which is that of March 14, 1833, "Letters issued", Robt. Beale, Administrator. There are no papers on file in this case. With such a confliction in the date of the death of George Beale & without sufficient proof to ascertain which date was the correct date of his death, the writer is leaving public records & family tradition to stand on their own merits.

George Beale, II, died in the home of Mrs. Emily Truxton Beale, widow of Paymaster George Mancreed Beale, USN., & was buried by her in the Congressional burying ground in Washington, D.C.

He was educated in France to become a Priest but at the last minute refused to take the orders or final vows & returned to Va., where he married, near Old Point Comfort, in 1793, his 4th cousin, Mary Dixon, (descendant of Ruth Beale who was a daughter of Thos. Beale, I) of Suffolk, Va.

After losing his plantations in Santa Cruz by tornado, the family moved to Portsmouth, Va., & later to Washington, D. C.

They had issue

F1 Katherine Beale md Crosby & had among other issue

G1 Pierce Crosby, Rear Admiral U. S. Navy, b in Delaware Co., Pa., d at Washington, D. C., June 15, 1899; was appointed Midshipman from Pa., June 5, 1838; attached to line-of-battleship OHIO, from 1838 until the summer of 1841, while flag-ship in the Mediterranean; attached to receiving-vessel EXPERIMENT, at Phila., Oct. 25, 1841; afterwards attached to steamer MISSISSIPPI on her trial trip with the MISSOURI from New York to Washington. In 1842, was

was attached to the frigate CONGRESS & sailed with her from Portsmouth, N.H., to the Mediterranean; served on her six months; was then transferred to the sloop PREBLE & returned to the U. S. in the fall of 1843 & attached to the Naval School at Philadelphia.

He was promoted to Passed Midshipman May 20, 1844; was attached to the Coast Survey from summer of 1844 to summer of 1846, when he was ordered to the sloop DECATUR & served six months in the Gulf of Mexico, during the War with Mexico; participated in attack & capture of Tuspan & Tobasco; transferred to gunboat PETREL & served until peace was declared in 1843; later attached to the store-ship RELIEF in 1849, carrying supplies to the Mediterranean & coast of Africa.

In Aug. 1850 ordered to the Phila. Navy Yard; On Sept. 15, 1852, ordered to receiving ship at the Yard. Spring 1853 ordered to the USS SACRAMENTO fitting for sea at Norfolk but soon placed on waiting orders.

Promoted to Master Nov. 4, 1852 & to Lieutenant Sept. 3, 1853.

Spring 1861 he volunteered & took the steamer FANNIE (a canal boat), secured her boilers temporarily down to the deck with chains, proceeded with her, in company with the squadron, to the attack on Forts Clarke & Hatteras. Superintended the landing of the troops, until the heavy surf swamped & broke up the boats & dashed them on the beach....when Lt. Crosby took a ship's heavy launch & landed 2 more boat-loads of troops, until the sea became so heavy that it threw the launch upon the beach, dashing all the crew out of her onto the shore. Due to condition of the weather, the ships put to sea leaving the small body of troops under the charge of Lt. Crosby who held his ground until their return next day. He was especially mentioned in General Butler's official report of this expedition.

Sept. 22, 1862 promoted to Commander & Jan. 24, 1863 appointed Fleet-Captain of the N. Atlantic Squadron under Rear Admiral S. P. Lee.

Commander Crosby planned & directed the construction of torpedo-nets & spared them from shore to shore of the Blakely River, which caught all the floating torpedoes

sent down to destroy the vessel; also planned the torpedo drag-nets, superintended the removal of 140 torpedoes & successfully cleared the track so as to allow the squadron to pass safely to the city of Mobile. Occupied Forts Huger & Tracy on the night of the evacuation by the enemy forces; was especially commended by Admiral Thatcher in his official report of the naval operations at that port.

He was promoted to Captain May 27, 1868; Inspector of Ordnance, 1869-70; promoted to Rear-Admiral March 10, 1882 & retired on his own application Oct. 29, 1884 (Adj. Gen. Of. Navy Dept.).

F2 Robert Beale, a lawyer, b Aug. 4, 1802, d 1866, md Elizabeth Jane Forbes, b 1808, d 1859, daughter of James Forbes & wife, Eleanor, daughter of Capt. John Lane & wife, Barbara Brooke, daughter of Benj. Brooke, son of Benj. Brooke, son of Col. Thos. Brooke, son of Major Brooke, son of Col. Robt. Brooke; they had issue

G1 Dr. James Shields Beale, b 1844, d 1884, md 1873, Fannie Sawyer Marbury, b 1849, d 1893, Washington, D. C., & had issue

H1 Ellen Marbury Beale, b Washington, D. C. Oct. 18, 1874, md 1st, April 19, 1897, Albert E. S. Greene, b 1872, d 1899, son of Capt. Albert S. Greene, U. S. Navy, Adams, N. Y.

They had issue

i1 Albert Beale Greene, b Washington, D. C., Feb. 3, 1898; graduated Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1921; md Nov. 14, 1923, Francina Singleton.

i2 James Francis Greene, b Hamilton, Va., Sept. 17, 1899; graduated Virginia Military Institute, 1921. Ellen Marbury (Beale) Greene, widow, md 2nd, March 16, 1907, Walter Gibson Peter, architect of Washington, D. C., & had issue

i3 Walter Gibson Peter, II, b Washington, D. C., Dec. 11, 1908.

H2 Dr. Robert Somervell Beale, b 1876, md Sophia Clarkson Stuart & had issue

i1 Sophia Stuart Beale, educated at Gunston Hall, md Nov. 13, 1936, in old Christ Church in Georgetown, Va., John Faber Bennett, son of John F. Bennett of Charleston, So. Car.; graduated from the Citadel

at Charleston & received his degree in engineering at Cornell University.

- i2 Beale md Richard Coke Marshall, III.
- H3 Florence Holcombe Beale, b 1877, md Gordon Clarkson Stuart.
- H4 Elizabeth Forbes Beale, b 1884, d 1902.
- G2 Mary D. Beale whose Will dated Nov. 16, 1872 (Admn. No. 6903 Old Series with Letters issued Jan. 30, 1873 to D. A. Watterston; Inventory filed Feb. 20, 1873; Acct. of Sales, filed Feb. 21, 1873 & First & Final Acct. of Executor approved & passed Feb. 10, 1874) named sisters, Elizabeth & Cora Beale; brothers Buchanan, John Forbes & James S. Beale; friend, Esther G. Hill. In Codicil to Will she mentioned her father, Robert Beale, as being dead.
- G3 Elizabeth Beale.
- G4 Robert Beale.
- G5 Cora Beale.
- G6 Buchanan Beale, U. S. Marshall's Office, Washington, D. C.
- G7 John Forbes Beale, Washington, D. C., married & had issue
- H1 Catrina Forbes Beale, who in 1936 resided at 748 La Fayette Square, Washington, D. C., & who furnished the writer with a copy of a sketch found among her father's papers. This sketch was a mere outline of the family tree listing only given names of descendants of Col. The Hon. Thomas Beale.
- F3 George Mancreed Beale, b 1791, d 1835, Washington, D. C.; served as Paymaster, U. S. Navy & received Congressional Medal for bravery at the Battle of Lake Erie (Roosevelt's History of the U. S. Navy in War 1812). Purser Beale owned a house on G. Street not far from La Fayette Square, but had 'a farm' of 60 acres at Corner of No. Capitol & Florida Ave., called 'Bloomingdale' (Florida Ave. used to be called Boundary St.). The corner stone of 'Bloomingdale' is now covered by Truxton Circle (it was a brown stone & stood close to the corner, exactly one mile from the Capitol).
- George Beale was born at Mill Creek Plantation, between Fortress Monroe & Hampton in 1791; he died at 'Bloomingdale' April 4,

1835 & is buried in the Congressional Cemetery in Washington; he was married by Bishop White in 1820 to Emily Truxton, b in New Jersey, 1798, youngest daughter of Commodore Thomas Truxton, d at 'Bloomingdale', May 1, 1885; Truxton Circle was put where it is in her honor. After Mrs. Beale's death, her estate was sold to Senator Sherman.

Mrs. Beale 'mothered' all the stray sheep of the Navy; when they had spent their money after a cruise, they ran to her & she mended their clothes, had shirts, etc., made for them by her slaves, helped to pay their debts & took care of them until they were ordered to sea again (extract from letter written to Dr. Lyon G. Tyler, Hold Croft, Va., by Mrs. Chas. Willing Beale of Arden House, Arden, No. Car., dated April 26, 1928).

At 'Bloomingdale' there were 3 avenues of cedars leading to the house, but after Mrs. Beale's death, they were all cut down & the house (the Beale Mansion) had to be removed because a street was to be put right through the house.

Purser Beale & his wife had issue
G1 Truxton Dixon Beale, b Jan. 1821, d Dec. 1870; moved from Washington, D. C., to Philadelphia; md at Providence, R. I., Oct. 5, 1844, Mary Ann Tillinghast, b at Providence, May 28, 1827, d at Devon, Sept. 17, 1918, daughter of Joseph Leonard Tillinghast, Member of Congress, & his wife, the beautiful Rebecca Power of Providence, daughter of Nicholas Power whose sister, Elizabeth, md Nicholas Brown of Providence (John Nicholas Brown, a 3rd cousin of Truxton Dixon Beale's children, md the sister of Mrs. Geo. Vanderbilt).

They had issue

H1 Edward Fitzgerald Beale, b 1853, md Maria Litchfield Lewis, & had issue
il Maria Scott Beale md Dr. Burton Chance of Mayfield House, Radnor, Pa.

i2 Leonard Tillinghast Beale, b May 28, 1881; President of Penna. Salt Mfg. Co. & Subsidiaries; Director of National Lead Co.; Fire Assn. of Phila.; Titanium Pigment Corp; Titan Co., Inc.; Pa. Company of Ins. on Lives & Granting Annuities; Pa. Mutual Life Ins. Co.; Phila. Contribu-

- tionship & Bell Telephone Co. of Pa.; educated at Haverford School Princeton University & U. of Pa. M. D. & B. S., 1904 in M. C.; md Dec. 9, 1911, Anna McClellan Lewis daughter of Francis A. Lewis of Phila., & had issue
- J1 Frances Lewis Beale, b Oct. 8, 1912, educated at Bryn Mawr, Pa., md Sept. 24, 1932, Evan Randolph of Phila.
- J2 Edward Fitzgerald Beale, b Feb. 9, 1915, Phila.
- J3 Ann Beale, b June 13, 1920, associated with the Episcopalian church office, Phila.
- i3 Emily Power Beale md Arthur Morton Wilson of Ardmore, Pa.
- I4 Helena Rutgers Beale md Samuel A. Crozer, Chestnut Hill, Phila.
- i5 Hope Truxton Beale md 1st, 1915, Oliver Eaton (Tony) Cromwell from whom she was divorced; md 2nd, Wm. A. Quigley of Haverford, Pa.
- H2 Emily Power Beale, dec'd, md Horace Binney Hare, Philadelphia.
- H3 Constance R. Beale, Philadelphia.
- H4 Katherine C. Beale md Oliver Perry Smith, nephew of Thos. Smith, one time President of the Bank of No. America, & his wife, Mary Kelly, granddaughter of Capt. John Kelly.
- H5 Charles Willing Beale, b Dec. 9, 1845, Washington, D. C., md Maria Parker Taylor, b Richmond, Va., Jan. 30, 1849, daughter of Thos. Benj. Binford Taylor & wife, Mary Whitehead of Richmond Va. Chas. W. Beale obtained an A. B. degree from the U. of Penna. 1867; was an author of repute.
They had issue
- il Ella Rebecca Beale, b Phila., Dec. 20, 1872, md Sept. 15, 1897, Dr. Wm. Edgar Hemphill, Arden, No. Car. & had issue
- J1 Constance Beale Hemphill, b Arden, N. C., 1899, md 1929, Dr. Edward Lindsay Shuford, Asheville, N. C., & had issue
- K1 Constance Beale Shuford, b Arden, N. C., 1930.
- J2 Margaret Beale Hemphill, b Arden, N. C., 1901, md 1931,

Scott Umsted, Lt. Commander,
U. S. Navy.

i2 Bertha Fitzgerald Beale, b Arden,
N. C., Nov. 2, 1877.

i3 Margaret Albert Beale, b Arden,
N. C., Aug. 29, 1879, md Sept.

16, 1905, Robt. Walter Fletcher,
Arden; she was educated at
Columbia Female College; author
& artist; Member of the Colonial
Dames; Daughters of the Royal
Governors; Daughters of the
American Revolution.

They had issue

J1 Maria Parker Taylor Beale
Fletcher.

J2 Bertha Beale Fletcher.

J3 Beale Fletcher.

J4 Margaret Ella Fletcher.

G2 General Edward Fitzgerald Beale, famous
in Mexican War & as California pioneer &
U. S. Minister to Austria & Greece, was
born 1822 & was educated at Annapolis;
as a Lieutenant in the Navy was transferred
to the Army & was the Lt. Beale who
with Kit Karson saved Gen. Kearny's Army
by volunteering to accompany Kit Karson
& crawl thru the Mexican Lines, 200 miles
barefoot, to reach Commodore Stockton &
get help from his fleet which was off the
West Coast of Mexico.

He crossed the Continent 5 times &
located the 35th Parallel of Latitude.

Edward F. Beale was a Brigadier
General when he resigned from the Army
but had previously served as Purveyor
General for the California Indians.

He owned a large ranch in California,
on which he lived & which he called the
'Tehone Ranch'; he ranged a hundred
thousand sheep & employed 500 herders.
This ranch was 87 miles long & 13 miles
wide.

For further details of the eventful
life of Edward F. Beale, see Peter's
Life of Kit Karson.

There is a large bronze memorial in
the Historic Museum, Washington, D. C.,
honoring Edward F. Beale's & Kit Karson's
trip of 200 miles through the Mexican
Lines.

He md Mary Edwards (or Edmonds) of
Chester, Pa., & had issue

H1 Truxton Beale, II, b San Francisco, Calif., 1854, d June 2, 1936, at his country home near Annapolis, Md., was educated at the Penna. Military College in Chester, Pa., & afterward took his LL. B. degree at Columbia U. He was admitted to the Bar in 1878, but for 13 years thereafter was the manager of his father's great ranch in Calif. In 1891 he began his diplomatic career as U. S. Minister to Persia. The following year he was transferred from Teheran to the Balkans, serving as Minister to Greece, Rumania & Serbia. He retired from the diplomatic service in 1894, & after 2 years spent in traveling thru central Asia, Siberia & Turkestan he returned to America.

The writer-diplomat owned the historic Decatur House on La Fayette Square, Washington, D. C.

He md 1st, Harriett Stanwood Blaine, daughter of James G. Blaine, Secty. of State, from whom he was divorced; they had issue
il Walker Blaine Beale, b March 22, 1896, d Sept. 18, 1918, in action, as Lieutenant in World War I.
Truxton Beale md 2nd, 1903, Marie Oge. No issue.

In 1936 Mrs. Beale removed the remains of her husband from their first resting place to be buried in the churchyard of Bruton Parish at Williamsburg, Va.

H2 Emily Truxton Beale md John R. McLean of Cincinnati & Washington & had an only child

il Edward Beale McLean who md July 22, 1908, at St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Evalyn Walsh, daughter of Thomas Walsh who md 85 million dollars out of the Cripple Creek Gold Mine in Colorado.

Having the combined wealth of 2 great fortunes, Mrs. McLean owned the fabulous town house in Washington, D. C., 'Friendship', where she entertained lavishly; she was also the owner of the famed Hope diamond.

They had issue

- J1 Vinson Walsh McLean, b Washington, D. C., Dec. 18, 1909.
- J2 Edward Beale (Ned) McLean, II, md 1st, Anne Carroll Meem, daughter of Washington Barker Harry Grant Meem; divorced 1947 after 5 years of marriage; latter married Manuela Hudson (Molly) Vanderbilt who was the first wife of millionaire turfman, Alfred Gwyne Vanderbilt.
- J3 John Randolph (Jock) McLean, II, b Jan. 31, 1916, Washington, D. C., md Feb. 1944, at Durant, Okla., Mrs. Elizabeth (Brooke) Reeves of New York.
- J4 Evalyn W. McLean, b 1921, d 1947, Washington, D. C., md as the 5th wife, Oct. 1941, Senator Robt. R. Reynolds of No. Carolina.
- H3 Mary Ingram Beale md George Bachmietieff, Imperial Russian Ambassador who lived for 10 years in Washington, D. C., in the Russian Embassy, a handsome house built by the Pullmans. He was the last Ambassador to serve under the Czar.
- Mary Beale Bachmietieff was an intimate friend of the Czarina of Russia & of the Queen of Greece (the Czarina's sister); & on numerous occasions the Queen borrowed her clothes to have them copied. No issue.
- G3 Elizabeth Beale md Capt. Wm. Read, U. S. Army, a descendant of George Read, signer of the Declaration of Independence.
- G4 Emily Beale md Junius Wheeler, Colonel in the Army & at one time Professor at West Point.
- G5 George Mancreed Beale, b 1829, d 1912, md Elizabeth Brown Wheeler, daughter of Col. John Wheeler, historian, of No. Car. & Minister to Nicuaraqua & great granddaughter of Sulley, the renowned portrait artist.
- They had issue
- H1 John Wheeler Beale, b 1856, d 1924, md Catherine du Bois Carroll, daughter of Gen. Samuel Sprigg Carroll of Washington, & had issue

- i1 Carroll Beale, b 1882, d 1943,
 md 1905, Mabel Wilson & had issue
 J1 Anne Wilson Beale.
 J2 John Carroll Beale, 'The
 Pines', Easton, Md.
 J3 Margery Beale.
 J4 Mary Truxton Beale.
 Carroll Beale md 2nd, Virginia
 Hopkins Durant & in 1935 was
 living at Marlborough Apts.,
 St.Paul, Minn.
- i2 John Wheeler Beale, II, d inf.
- i3 Elizabeth Brown Beale, b 1888,
 md Major Mahlon Ashford & had
 issue
 J1 Beale Ashford.
- i4 Catherine Carroll Beale, b 1896,
 one time Coloratura Soprano of
 the Metropolitan Opera, New York,
 & Washington, D. C., md Paul Knox
 Gartner.
- H2 Elizabeth B. Beale md General David
 Porter Heap.
- H3 Violet Blair Beale md 1st, George
 Bloomer; md 2nd, Commodore Samuel
 Lawrence Heap.
- E2 Mary Beale md Capt. John Kelly of Philadelphia
 & had issue
- F1 Mary Kelly md Thos. Smith, President of the
 Bank of No. America which has now been merged
 with various organizations of its kind & no
 longer is known by the above title. She was
 living in 1876 when called on by Mrs. C. W.
 Beale of Arden, N. C. (per letter written
 by Mrs. Beale).
- Mary Kelly was not mentioned in Will of
 her grandmother, Mary Murdock Beale, but who
 did name as grandchildren Maria, Eleanor &
 John Kelly, so it is quite possible that Mary
 was born after the death of her grandmother.
- F2 Maria Kelly, named in Will of her grandmother,
 md Commodore John Barry, the first Commodore
 of the U. S. Navy (per sketch of John Forbes
 Beale).
- F3 John Kelly became an officer in the U. S. Navy.
- F4 Eleanor Kelly.
- E3 Thomas Beale.....in a letter dated April 29, 1949,
 from Karl L. Trever, Archivist-in-Charge, Interior
 & Public Works Records Section, National Archives,
 Washington, D. C., the writer was advised that
 'the records of the Commissioners appointed to es-
 tablish the City of Washington, contain references
 to a "Thomas Beall the son of George" who was one

of the original proprietors of the District of Columbia.

E4 John Beale.

(in the sketch of the family made by John Forbes Beale of Washington, D. C., the names of two sons, Thomas & John, are named for the first time by a member of the family; why other family members made no mention of them is left to conjecture).

John Beale, I, md 2nd, April 4, 1741 (Northcumberland Co. Va. Records) Elizabeth Eustace, daughter of Wm. Eustace & Ann Lee of Fauquier Co., daughter of Hancock Lee of Northcumberland (see Lee Fam.).

The Will of John Beale, I, of Santa Cruz & Westmoreland & Chestnut Hill does not mention the names of his sons but does mention daughters -

"John Beale -- Will of -- 22nd Dec. 1766, of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.

To wife, Elizabeth Beale, 'chairs & horses to her & her heirs forever'.

To wife, 'the use of all negroes, stocks of every kind, with all household & kitchen furniture during her natural life'.

Desired that his 'estate be neither inventory'd nor appraised till after death of his said wife'.

Bequeathed 'to daughters, Ann, Sarah, Winifred, Eustace, Elizabeth & Charlotte Beale, each of them, one negro girl, such as they shall separately make choice of as soon as they shall arrive at years of discretion, to them & their heirs forever'.

After wife's decease his will & desire is that then his 'estate be equally divided amongst his surviving children'.

He appointed John Eustace, Hancock Eustace & Richard Edwards executors in conjunction with his wife, of his last Will & Testament; likewise guardians of his children.

Witnesses to Will were Wm. Buckland, Job Thomas & Job Thomas, Jr."

Will was probated Aug. 3, 1767, after having been presented in Court by his wife, Elizabeth, & proved by the witnesses thereto.

Will was again presented in Court Aug. 7, 1767, by John Eustace, one of the executors, & probate granted. (Richmond Co. Will-Bk 6, P 424).

Elizabeth E. Beale md 2nd, Capt. John Sangster & moved to Fauquier Co., Va., where in 1803 final settlement was made of the estate of John Beale, I.

"Agreeable to an order of the County Court of Fauquier to us directed, we have divided the estate of John Beale, dec'd.; that was produced to us agreeable to his will, among the several legatees, towit: Hancock Lee who intermarried with Winifred, his daughter; Ann Beale, his

daughter; William Beale, known as William Beale of Fauquier; Richard E. Beale & Thomas Gibson who inter-married with Charlotte, his daughter. Produced at a Court held for Fauquier Co., July 25, 1803. T. Brooke, County Clerk.

CourtOrder Book 3, P. 442John Beale's Will, County Court of Fauquier: Division of slaves..... Legatees, Hancock Lee who md Winifred, his daughter; & to Richard E. Beale, viz- Tinan, Linda, Lucy, Joshua, Ross, Spencer, a crippled lad & 290 pounds.

Wm. & Mary Quarterly, Vol II, P 210, names children of 2nd marriage as being all daughters, Ann, Sarah, Winifred, Eustace, Elizabeth & Charlotte, possibly determined by the names of daughters mentioned in John Beale's Will of 1766.

Virginia Genealogies, P 261, gives the issue of Wm. Eustace & Anne Lee as John, William, II, Hancock, Mrs. Gaskins, Mrs. Beale, Mrs. Carr & Mrs Lee. (mentioned only to indicate that Wm. Eustace & Anne Lee did have a daughter who married a Beale).

John Beale, I, & Elizabeth Eustace had issue
D2 John Eustace Beale, d 1790, md July 17, 1771 as given by several reputable references but by Nottingham, Lancaster Co. Marriages, 1701-1848, P 3, as March 5, 1771, which seems to the writer to be the most logically correct date as in his diary under date of Feb. 10, 1771, Landon Carter wrote "John Beale came to tell me was about to be married but will put Carter to no expense nor neglect Carter's business". His wife was Elizabeth Lee, daughter of Charles Lee, & Security in her marriage was Richard Ewen Lee.

John E. Beale served as Captain of Militia & in Col. Ball's Regiment.

He was among those listed by Meade (Vol 1, P 393) as a Vestryman of No. Farnham Parish, 1739-1779 - these dates span a period of years when two men by the name of John Beale might have been vestrymen of this Parish, viz: John Beale, I, & John Eustace Beale.

The beautiful home of Landon Carter, 'Sabine Hall', in Richmond Co., Va., is now owned by a descendant, T. Dabney Wellford, 19 Irving St., Cambridge, Mass., who placed in the library of the University at Charlottesville, Va., the diary of Landon Carter & from this diary extracts are herewith given to show the high esteem with which Landon Carter regarded John E. Beale & to give an insight into the business affairs of the affluent Carter.

9/14/1771...This day I went to see my plantation under John E. Beale.

18/7/1771..Thursday...I sent nephew back immediately to tell Beale to order the boy John to remake the bills.

19/7/1771..Friday...John Eustace Beale, my manager

at my Northumberland quarters came here yesterday... Carter gives an account of Beale's report on the condition of crops at Northumberland & at Blough Point. Beale is to demand such of the rents of my warehouse.

29/7/1771..Monday...Trisswater (?) also boasts that he has one (ie, a good crop of corn); he wants to stay, but I left that up to Mr. Beale to determine; for as he is to be answerable to me for all conduct there, I will not subject him to any ones particular humor.

9/8/1771..Friday...Mr. Beale is to stake off two or three acres by the rows that the seedsman's hand may have some rule to go by.

12/8/1771..Monday...John Beale from my Northumberland quarters sent up a pot of butter, weight 30#.

16/8/1771..Friday...I am to send Mr. Juba (?) his money for his by John Beale, Jr., when he comes.

6/5/1774..Thursday...As Mr. Beale is gone to see my Park quarters managements I have been preset to it to get John Se..(ledge) to do as I would have him.

11/5/1774..Wednesday...Beale sett off today for Bixes (?) Neck to see how things are there.

From Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 13, P 51, was taken this extract - 5 Aug. 1770....'fevers & agues still continue...Beale his 4th fit & looks like a lark, nothing but skin & bones....little Nancy has had her 5th... Dr. Morton, physician.

Lancaster Co., Va., Will-Bk 22, 1783-85...Pursuant to an order of Lancaster Court dated December 1789, We, the subscribers, having met & settled all Accts. of Charles Lee of the Estate of John Eustace, dec'd., & find a balance Due the said Lee to the widow & Orphans of L173. 6, 10 pence paper money to which he has put in the loan Office to be Redeamed a Thousand for one likewise devised the said Estate & possess the widow with her part & Charles Lee Guardian with the orphans parts agreeable to order as followeth:

Negro man Spencer	36	-L
Negro woman Kate	34	
Negro boy David	24	
Negro boy Phill	14	
Paper Money	L173	6, 10
	1/3	
	57	-15 - 7

Received	47	
	10	-15 - 7 due the widow
Charles Lee Guardian		
Negro woman Kate	34	
Negro boy David	24	
Negro boy Phill	14	
	2	72

Henry Lawson

Raleigh Shearman

At a Court held for Lancaster County the 19th day of July 1790 - This Inventory appraisement & division of the Estate of John Eustace Beale, deceased, was returned to Court & ordered to be recorded.

Teste..Jemas Gordon, C.L.C.

Lancaster Co., Va., C.O. Bk P 91, 1789-92...Dec. 21, 1789....Charles Lee Beale, orphan of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., came into Court & chose Charles Lee his Guardian who gave bond & Security according to law.

Also of same date...Ordered that Henry Lawson, Gent., Rawleigh Shearman & James Pollard, or any 2 of them Divide the Estate of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., according to Law & possess the widow with her part thereof & Charles Lee, Guardian to Chas. Lee Beale, & John Eustace Beale, orphans of the said Deceased, with their parts thereof & make report to the next Court.

Lancaster Co., Va., Bk 19, 1789-92...June 21, 1790 On motion of Chas. Lee ordered that Henry Lawson, Raleigh Shearman & James Pollard or any 2 of them be appointed to settle the said Lee's Amount of his Administration of the estate of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., previous to their possessing the said Lee as Guardian to the Orphans of the said deceased with their parts of the said Estate & make report thereof to the Court.

John E. Beale & Elizabeth Lee had issue
El John E. Beale md March 3, 1795, as appears of record at Court House of Warrenton, Fauquier Co., Va., Marriage Records, P 30, Margaret Evans; Bondsmen, John Beale & John Hayes (Mar.Bk 1, P 8).

They had issue

F1 Charles Lee Beale.

F2 John Beale.

E2 Charles Lee Beale.

D3 Charlotte Beale md Thos. Gibson (Fauquier Co. Mar-Bk 1, P 117, May 8, 1782, with consent by Mother of Charlotte, Elizabeth Beale...Teste, S. Blackwell).

Thomas Gibson was son of Jonathan Gibson, Jr., of Fauquier Co., whose will was probated Sept. 26, 1791, son of Jonathan Gibson, Sr., of St. Mark's Parish, Orange Co., who died 1745 of poisoning.

They had issue

El William Gibson md 1st, Susan Taylor of Ky.; md 2nd, Susan Gibson of Va. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 7).

Charlotte (Beale) Gibson, widow, md 2nd, Blackwell Chilton (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 15, P 2783...Blackwell Chilton md a widow Gibson who was a Miss Beale & had

issue: Joseph, William Edward, George & Elizabeth Chilton) & had issue

E2 Joseph Blackwell Chilton.

E3 William Chilton.

E4 Edwin (perhaps Edward) Chilton.

E5 George Steptoe Chilton.

E6 Elizabeth Chilton.

D3 William Beale, b 1755 (52?), migrated from Dumfries, Stafford Co., Va., & bought 'Meadfield' in 1783 which is still owned by one of his descendants, Mrs. Thos. K. Payne.

William Beale, familiarly known by all as 'Buck Legged Billy', md Hannah Gordon, daughter of John Gordon (see Gordon Fam.) & wife, Lucy Churchill who was a daughter of Col. Armistead Churchill of Bush Park & his wife, Hannah Harrison, who was an elder sister of Col. James Gordon's wife, Mary Harrison, (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 119).

Col. Armistead Churchill was the eldest son of Wm. Churchill, emigrant to Va. in the later half of the 17th century from No. Aston, Oxfordshire, Eng., & his wife, Elizabeth Armistead, daughter of John Armistead, the Councillor, whose 1st husband was Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill', Middlesex Co., Va., who was Secty. of the Colony & great grandfather of Admiral Ralph Randolph Wormeley of the British Navy. A sister of Elizabeth Armistead married 'King' Carter of 'Corotoman', famous in his day as the richest & most powerful man in the Colony (Conway's Barons of Potomac & Rappahannock).

Again quoting from the diary of Landon Carter -

30/4/1770...Billy Beale, youngest son of the late John Beale, a lady about 18, came up to me Sat on a letter I wrote to his mother; he brought with him Mr. Eustace's & Mr. Edward's consent, his guardians, that he should be bound to me in place of Wm. Ball...

2/5/1774..Monday...Billy Beale gone with my coat to fetch my goods from Lewis' at Mondays Point (where they had been landed against the wishes of Col. Carter & contrary to the promises of the bargemen).

Fauquier Co., Deed-Bk 22, P 23-B&S, March 8, 1817, Between Wm. Beale & Hannah, his wife - of one part- & Richard Beale - of other part -

The Will of William Beale was probated in Fauquier Co., Va., Will-Bk 8, P 102, July 25, 1821....named sons, James Armistead, William, Edward, John G.; daughter, Sarah.

Will-Bk 9, P 154, June 10, 1825...Executors Acct. of estate of Wm. Beale, dec'd. by John G. Beale, Exec.

Will-Bk 13, P 92, April 22, 1833..Executors Acct. of estate was again filed by John G. Beale.

William Beale & Hannah Gordon had issue

E1 John Gordon Beale of Bealeton (which was named

for him), Fauquier Co., Va., d 1865, md May 13, 1812 (Fauquier Co. Mar. B. 3, P 189), Mary Lee Gillison, niece of Hancock Lee who married Winifred Beale, sister of Wm. Beale.

Fauquier Co., Va., Abstracts of Records -

Mar. B. 3, P 189, May 13, 1812, Between John G. Beale & Mary Gillison- Bondsmen, John G. Beale, William W. Lee- Wit., Willis W. Lee & signed H. R. Campbell, C. C.

Deed Bk 22, P 23, B&S, March 8, 1817, Bet. John G. Beale & Mary L., his wife, of Fauquier Co., Va., one part, & Wm. Bradford, one part.

Deed Bk 27, P 311, B&S, Sept. 10, 1822, Bet. John G. Beale &, his wife; Wm. Beach &, his wife; Richard Beale & Sally, his wife; James Beale, Edward Beale, John Cooke & Lucy, his wife, of first part, & Charles Beale, of second part....Will - in a way - That Wm. Beale gave to his son, Charles Beale of 2nd part, hereto a lot in town of Warrenton, Fauquier Co., but failed to devise the same to him in his last Will - This was on Chestnut St. Signed by:

H. L. Cooke	Sarah Cook_
John E. Cooke	Lucy Cooke
Wm. Beale	Susan C. Beale
John S. Beale	Mary L. Beale
Richard Beale	Sarah Beale
Edward Beale	James A. Beale

Deed Bk 350, B&S, Feb. 1, 1828, Bet. John G. Beale & wife, of the town of Falmouth, Va., of one part, & Davis James of Fauquier Co., Va., of other part.

Grantee Deed Bk 63, P 22, Sept. 15, 1870, Allotment - We, the undersigned, have been chosen by the legatees of the late John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd., to Chas. H. Gordon at Bealeton...tract above R. R., 50 acres, of road land; to Wm. Beale 157 acres below R. R. & tract near The Spring containing in the whole 895 acres; to Elizabeth & Hannah Beale, a tract of land including Mansion & Licking Run tract containing the whole 2,129 acres; to the heirs of Dr. John G. Beale, the Long Pond tract containing 1,084 acres; & each legatee being entitled to \$16,448.95 / the real estate of John G. Beale, Sr.

Deed Bk 60, P 253, March 10, 1867, Div. Bet. Wm. Beale, of first part, & Chas. H. Gordon & Mary, his wife, of second part; Eliza Beale & Hannah Beale, of third part; & Mary A. Beale, Ludwell D. Beale & John G. Beale (the last 3 children of John G. Beale, dec'd., of fourth part; all of Fauquier Co., Va., ...whereas by the death of John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd., his real estate...

of several tract of land

Will Bk 29, P 429, Sept. 7, 1865, Apprmt. of Estate of John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd; Appraisers were Wm. P. Ficklin, James A. Fisher, James I. Hunter, W. E. Franklin & S. H. Newhouse, any 3 of which might act.

Will Bk 30, P 95, March 8, 1866, Sale list of personal property of John G. Beale, dec'd.,... made by Wm. Beale, Admr.

Will Bk 33, P 349, July 23, 1872, This Acct. of John G. Beale, Guardian, of Hannah G. Beale, a Minor, which was filed in the Clerk's Office of Said County....June 21, 1872....was this day presented to court, examined & ordered to be recorded. Wm. M. Horner, Clerk.

John Gordon Beale who owned a large farm & 300 slaves left no will & the appraisement of his estate as above shown was made by Wm. Beale, administrator.

In Cumberland Co., Va., there appears a deed to John G. Beale, July 25, 1864, recorded in Deed Bk 29, P 362; on April 24, 1865, deed from Eliza L.; Hannah G.; John G.; Ludwell D.; Mary C. & Wm. Beale to Madison Flanagan...Deed Bk 29, P 383.

John Gordon Beale & Mary Lee Gillison had issue
F1 Elizabeth L. Beale, d unm; her Will recorded in Will-Bk 38, P 52, Sept. 15, 1883, was settled Sept. 24, 1883 & named brother, William Beale; bro-in-law, Chas. Gordon; sister, Mary C. Gordon; niece, Mary A. Beale; nephew, John G. Beale, Ludwell D. & John G. Beale.... Land on Licking Run, Fauquier Co. Va.

F2 Hannah G. Beale md Dec. 10, 1873, Col. Wm. Eustace Gaskins, C.S.A., b May 3, 1821. No issue (Va. Geneal. P 272).

F3 Ludwell D. Beale.

F4 William C. Beale md & left a large family.

F5 Mary Cattlett Beale md Chas. Henry Gordon, a planter, (a twin-brother of George Lovall Gordon) of Herd Farm, Fauquier Co., Va., b at Edgeworth, Jan. 17, 1829, d at Herd Farm, Jan. 23, 1897, where he was buried in the family burying ground there.

Chas. H. Gordon served as a Lieutenant in the Black Horse Cavalry, C.S.A., & later as Captain on the staff of Gen. Beverly Robertson; he served from the beginning to the end of the War between the States.

Mary C. Beale was named in the deed recorded Deed Bk 60, P 253, March 10, 1867, being a division of her father's estate.

They had issue

- G1 John Beale Gordon, Professor Mathematics in the University of Arkansas & Member of the Board of Visitors to the University of the South at Sewanee, Tenn., held degrees of C. E. & B. Sc.; died unmarried while on a journey of scientific exploration into the Indian Territory, Sept. 11, 1880; buried at Herd Farm.
- F6 Dr. John Gillison Beale who was shot & killed in his father's house by a Yankee Irish soldier while trying to defend his brother, William who was paralyzed, md March 21, 1839, Eliza Digges, daughter of Ludwell Digges.... (Mar. B 5, P 178, March 21, 1839; Bet. John G. Beale, Jr., & Eliza A. H. Digges; Bondsmen, John G. Beale, Jr., & John H. Digges. Proved Thomas P. Knox. D.B.
They had issue
- G1 Sarah Beale md & reared a large family, some of whom moved to Kentucky.
- G2 Mary Beale, d unm, Dec. 30, 1933, at the age of 92.
- G3 Dr. Ludwell Beale, who served in the Blackhorse Cavalry, d Jan. 6, 1900.
- G4 John Gordon Beale, who also served in the Blackhorse Cavalry, was living in 1933, at the age of 90 years, md Susan Gordon, granddaughter of his Uncle, Wm. Beale of Fredericksburg, & had issue
- H1 Reuben L. Beale, 1512 Georgia Ave., Norfolk, Va., md Mary Foster & had at least one son
il John Gordon Beale, III.
- H2 Mary Gordon Beale who d at birth of her daughter, md Rev. K. F. Ribble & had issue
il Mary Beale Ribble, teacher of Richmond, Va.
i2 Kathleen Ribble md Irving C. Lunsford, Petersburg, Va.
i3 John Francis Ribble md of Kentucky.
i4 Wm. J. Ribble, unm in 1935.
- H3 Lizzie Beale md Edward Pegram Gordon & d in childbirth, leaving an only child
il Reuben Lindsey Gordon, Logan, W.Va.
- H4 John Gillison Beale, II, md Sallie Turner. No issue.
- F7 Sarah Beale md Thos. Edward Digges & d.s.p. (Mar. B 4, P 391, Dec. 5, 1832; Bet. Thos. E. Digges & Sarah L. Beale; Bondsmen, Thos. E. Digges & John H. Digges; consent by father of

Sarah, John G. Beale. Wit. J. H. Digges & Henry Gaskins).

E2 Dr. Chas. Beale md his cousin, Mary Harrison Gordon, b Dec. 1, 1798, d 1887, daughter of Nathaniel Gordon of Gordonsville, Orange Co., Va., & his wife, who was also his cousin, Mary Gordon (see Gordon Fam.) Nathaniel Gordon owned lands in Orange Co., Va., on which he founded the present town of Gordonsville, Va. (Col. James Gordon's Family Bible; Scottish Notes & Queries, Vol V, N.S.P. 37; Hayden's Va. Geneal.).

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Records-

Bk 27, P 345, B&S, Dec. 26, 1823, Bet. Chas. Beale & Mary H. Beale, his wife, of Orange Co., Va., of one part, & James W. M. Wallace of Fauquier Co., Va., of other part,....a parcel of land in town of Warrenton, on E. side of Chestnut St....

Bk 29, P 350, Release 1827; Of James A. Beale & Charles Beale

The Will of Chas. Gordon was recorded in Orange Co., Va., Will-Bk 12, P 53 & probated Monday, Jan. 27, 1853 & recited as to wife, Mary H. Beale; sons, Nat. Gordon Beale & James Beale; witnesses, Wm. S. Grymes, Wm. I. Davis, Geo. W. Camp. Geo. Taylor, County Clerk.

They had issue

F1 Lucy Gordon Beale md Rev. H. M. Linney of Ky. & had issue

G1 J. H. Linney, d unm in 1924.

G2 Chas. B. Linney, d unm in Va. Hospital in 1935. Marker in C.S. Battlefield, Va.

G3 Harrington Beale Linney, unm in 1935.

G4 Lucy Linney, d inf.

F2 Dr. Chas. Wm. Beale md Clementina Baker; lived & died in Gordonsville, Va., where in 1900 he was buried in Maplewood Cemetery.

They had issue

G1 Chas. Livingston Beale, d unm.

G2 Marion Helen Beale md Francis Bradley Peyton, Charlottesville, Va., & had issue H1 Genevieve Gordon Peyton md 1st, Harry L. Langhorne of Albemarle Co., Va.; md 2nd, Graham H. Harris, Chicago, Ill. & Albemarle Co., Va.

H2 Marion Beale Peyton, unm in 1934.

H3 Francis Bradley Peyton, II, md Mollie Michie, Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue H1 Clay Michie Peyton, b 1911, U. of Va. student in 1934.

H4 Wm. Herbert Peyton md Mary Elizabeth Garth, Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue

- il Josephine Garth Peyton, student
in U. of Va., 1934.
- H5 Wm. Snyder Peyton, who graduated as a
lawyer from U. of Va. in 1910, lived
in San Antonio, Tex., where he died
1923; md Lucy No issue.
- H6 Chas. Livingston Beale Peyton, Chica-
go, Ill., md Leyrle Merye of Md. &
had issue
il Chas. Livingston Beale Peyton, II.
- H7 Phillip Barbour Peyton md Anne Moone,
Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue
il Phillip Barbour Peyton, II.
- G3 Wm. Herbert Beale, d unm.
- G4 Mary Lee Beale, d 1928, md John P. Kite,
Orange, Va., & had issue
H1 Wm. Harrison Kite, Orange, Va.
- H2 Mary Lizzie Kite md James N. Wilhoit,
Somerset, Va.
- H3 Virginia Beale Kite md A. D. Bazzaarem
of Low Moore, Va.
- G5 James Goss Beale, d unm.
- G6 Frank Marshall Beale md May Vandergrift
of Albemarle Co., Va. In 1935 resident
of Louisa, Va.
- F3 Nathaniel Gordon Beale md Diana Seibert.
No issue.
- F4 James Newton Beale d unm in C.S.A.
- F5 to F10 children all died young.
- E3 Wm. Churchill Beale, b 1815, md 1st, Susan Vowles,
Fredericksburg, Va., who was a daughter of Henry
Vowles who was a Captain & Adjutant in Revolution-
ary War & who died 1803-4 intestate..his wife,
Mary Frazier Vowles, having died before him;
Henry Vowles was a brother of Walter Vowles, Capt.
in the Revolutionary War who died in service be-
fore close of the War, intestate & unm.; also
was a brother of Lt.Chas. Vowles of the Revolution-
ary War who died after the War...intestate & un-
married before death of Henry Vowles. also a bro-
ther of Zachariah Vowles (Burgess Vol 11, P 818).
They had issue
- F1 Eliza Somerville Beale md Reuben Lindsey Gor-
don, b 1820, d 1887, who was a lawyer & plant-
er of Germanna, Orange Co., Va., (Gordon Fam.)
& who was buried at Louisa, Va.
They had issue
- G1 Susan Vowles Gordon md Nov. 27, 1867, John
G. Beale of Fauquier Co., Va. & had issue
H1 Elizabeth Digges Beale md Edward Gor-
don, b Nov. 7, 1866, d at Newport News,
Va., July 29, 1900, & had issue
il Reben Lindsey Gordon, b Apr. 20,
1898.

- G2 William Fitzhugh Gordon, d unm 1876.
 G3 Mary James Gordon, b Germanna, Va., Feb. 13, 1852, d March 11, 1891, unm.
 G4 Reuben Lindsay Gordon, lawyer of Louisa, Va., b Germanna Jan 21, 1855, md Sept. 28, 1884, Maude Winston of Louisa. Served as a Member from Louisa Co. of the Virginia Constitutional Convention of 1901-02.
 G5 Elizabeth Lindsay Gordon, b Aug. 9, 1856.
 G6 Lucy Douglas Gordon, b March 4, 1858.
 G7 Hannah Robertson Gordon, b March 17, 1860.
 G8 Alexander Tazewell Gordon, lawyer of Louisa, Va., b Feb. 16, 1862, md Feb. 11, 1900, Mary McDonald.
 F2 Mary Frazer Beale md James Lindsay Gordon, Lawyer of Louisa, Va., (see Gordon Fam.) & Commonwealth's Attorney for Louisa Co., Va., b at Edgeworth, Va., Oct. 13, 1813, d Louisa, Dec. 7, 1877, where he is buried. No issue.
 F3 Churchill Beale left Va. & was last heard from in Williamson Co., Tenn., where he taught school awhile & again disappeared.
 F4 Ludwell Beale, d unm.
 F5 Wm. C. Beale, d young.
 Wm. Churchill Beale md 2nd, 1834, Jane Briggs Howison (see Howison Fam.), b 1814, d 1882, & had issue
 F6 Helen Gordon Beale, b Nov. 5, 1834, d April 1885.
 F7 Lucy Cook Beale, b 1835, md 1st, 1877, Chambers Brent, Paris, Ky., & 2nd, F. W. Page, University, Va.
 F8 Wm. Coulter Beale md Rebecca Clark. No issue.
 F9 John Harrison Beale, d unm 1866.
 F10 Chas. Dorian Beale, d unm April 1862.
 F11 Robt. Cecil Beale, Fredericksburg, Va., md Mary H. Dorian & had issue
 G1 Mary D. Beale, University, Va.
 G2 Robt. Cecil Beale, II, Professor Hampden-Sydney University, Hampden-Sydney, Va., b March 6, 1877, md a widow, Mrs. Dunnington. No issue.
 F12 James McDonald Beale, unm.
 F13 Marion Sterling Beale, b Jan. 5, 1847, md 1878, F. P. Dunnington, b March 3, 1851, University, Va., & had issue
 G1 Sarah Price Dunnington, b Oct. 27, 1879, md Thos. H. Daniel, M.D., July 19, 1904, with residences in Korea & Charlottesville, Va., & had issue
 H1 Marion Sterling Daniel, b Kunsan, Korea, Aug. 31, 1905, md Chas. Edwin Blue, II, of Charlottesville, Va.

- H2 Thos. H. Daniel, II, b Kunsan, Korea,
Feb. 13, 1907, d inf.
- H3 Francis Dunnington Daniel, b May 3,
1908, md Elizabeth Imogen Ogg.
- H4 James Nelson Daniel, b July 11, 1910.
- H5 Robt. Harrison Daniel, b July 11,
1912, Chimja, Korea.
- H6 Henry Blount Daniel, b Feb. 18, 1914,
Chimja, Korea.
- H7 Margaret Bell Daniel, b Nov. 10, 191..
Chimja, Korea.
- H8 Louisa Gordon Daniel, b Aug. 19, 1920,
University, Va.
- G2 Margaret Bell Dunnington, b Jan. 25, 1883,
md July 29, 1915, Seoul, Korea, Thomas
Dwight Sloan, M.D., & had issue
- H1 Margaret Estill Sloan, b Oct. 4, 1916,
Nanking, China.
- H2 Thos. Dwight Sloan, II, b Oct. 14,
1920, Nanking, China.
- H3 Ruth Dunnington Sloan, b Dec. 31,
1923, Peking, China.
- G3 Francis Howison Dunnington, b July 22,
1885, md Sept. 9, 1911, Frances Goodnow
Gilpatric, Kennebunk, Me., & had issue
- H1 Wm. Dunnington, b Aug. 5, 1912,
Niagara Falls, N.Y.
- H2 Elizabeth Bell Dunnington, b Nov. 2,
1913, Niagara Falls, N. Y.
- H3 Ruth Dunnington, b April 25, 1916,
Niagara Falls, N. Y.
- H4 Francis Alden Dunnington, b May 24,
1919, Niagara Falls, N. Y.
- H5 Gordon Beale Dunnington, b July 19,
1920, Niagara Falls, Ont. Canada.
- G4 Jean McDonald Dunnington, b Sept. 9, 1887,
md Dec. 30, 1913, Dr. Rockwell Emerson
Smith, University, Va., & had issue
- H1 Francis Dunnington Smith, b Nov. 9,
1914, at Juis de Fora, Brazil.
- H2 John Rockwell Smith, b May 26, 1916,
Campinas, Brazil.
- H3 Emerson Warfield Smith, b Nov. 30,
1912, Charlottesville, Va.
- F14 Edward Julian Beale, d unm 1894.
- F15 Samuel Harrison Beale md 1878, Sallie Ann
Scott, Fredericksburg, Va., & had issue
- G1 Fannie Brice Beale, b Jan. 2, 1883, md
Oct. 3, 1914, Chas. Sale, Tappahannock,
Va., & had issue
- H1 Chas. Wister Sale, b Feb. 10, 1919.
- H2 Dandridge Latane Sale, b July 8, 1923.
- G2 Chas. Scott Beale, b Feb. 26, 1884, md

- Lydia O'Neill; retired U. S. Marine Corps in California.
- G3 Frank D. Beale, b Dec. 4, 1890 md Elizabeth Casey; in 1934 was Asst. Supt. C. & O. R.R. Huntington, W. Va.; served in World War I. They had issue
- H1 Marie Elizabeth Beale, b Nov. 9, 1921.
 H2 Frank D. Beale, II, b Sept. 22, 1923.
 H3 Roderick Bruce Beale, b Jan. 21, 1926.
 H4 McGowan Scott Beale, b May 25, 1927.
 H5 Ann Howison Beale, b Nov. 13, 1930.
- E4 Edward Beale, b May 2, 1799, d Nov. 1878, md Alice Galle Lovell, widow, & had issue
- F1 Severe Francis Galle Beale, b 1830, Culpeper Co., Va., d Meadfield, Sept. 11, 1914; md his cousin, Bettie Baker Beale; owner of 'Meadfield', Remington, Fauquier Co., Va.
 S. F. G. Beale belonged to the Blackhorse Cavalry, enlisting April 1861; went through the entire War, except 2 months when he was the unwilling guest of the U. S. in the old Capitol at Washington, D.C.; with his brother & 2 nephews, he participated in the last charge with the company at Appotomax.
 They had issue
- G1 Nannie Cooke Beale md Wm. N. Morgan, Roanoke, Va., & had issue
- H1 Elizabeth L. Morgan, b 1887.
 H2 Sarah Allen Morgan, b 1892.
- G2 Lille Baker Beale md Caleb Gillenway Massey of Mesilla, Clark Co., Va.; in 1934 was living at White Post, Va. They had issue
- H1 Mabel Cook Massey, b 1882.
 H2 Bettie Beale Massey, b 1884.
 H3 Eva Douglas Massey, b 1892.
 H4 Lille Douglas Massey, b 1895.
- G3 James Edward Beale, b 1859, was blind from the age of two and in 1934 was living with his sister, Mrs. Lille Massey, White Post. Served as Commandant of Blackhorse Chapter of the Sons of C. V. which he organized in 1914.
 S. F. G. Beale md 2nd, Richie Roena Keith & had issue
- G4 Mattie Beale.
- G5 Mary Alice Beale md C. B. Willis, Bealeton, Va.
- G6 Fannie Stepter Beale md Thos. K. Payne, Meadfield, Remington, Va.
- F2 George Conway Beale, d unm 1901.
- F3 Harriett Beale md Benj. Andrew Grymes, Orange, Va., & had issue
- G1 Eugenia E. Grymes, unm., Orange Va.

- G2 Kate Grymes.
 G3 Benj. Andrew Grymes, II.
 G4 Alice Grymes md T. B. Harrison.
 G5 William S. Grymes.
 G6 Sadie Grymes.
 G7 Randolph Grymes.
 F4 James Armistead Beale md a widow, Mrs. Albenia Bowen & had issue
 G1 Wm. Bowen Beale, Richmond, Va.
 G2 James Edward Beale.
 F5 Alice Galle Beale md Thos. Cobb & d in 1876 without issue.
 E5 Lucy Beale md Dec. 16, 1806 (Mar. Bk 3, P 29, Fauquier Co., Va.) Dr. John Estin Cooke, brother of Henry Cooke (Va. Geneal., P 252).
 E6 Marion Sarah Beale md Dec. 23, 1818, Dr. Henry S. Cooke, an author & a distinguished man in his day, of Transylvania University, Ky., & had issue
 F1 Dr. John G. Cooke, Pine View, Va.
 E7 James Armistead Beale, a farmer of Culpepper Co., Va., md his first cousin, Nannie Cooke, b Feb. 20, 1814, daughter of Wm. Cooke & Betsey Baker (Two Families, Cooke-Booth - whose coat of arms is as follows: Cooke, Whitefield Co., Suffolk... Cooke.....A fesse or between two lions passant, gules.
 Crest..A wolf's head or, ducally gorged, gules.
 Booth.....Argent, three boars heads erect & erased, sable, langued, gules.
 Crest..A demi-St. Catherine, proper, couped at the knees, habited azure, crowned, or, in the dexter hand a Catherine wheel, in the sinister, a sword, point downward.
 Jas. A. Beale joined the infantry, was wounded in the foot at the first battle of Mananas & afterward joined the Blackhorse Cavalry.
 Adm. Acct. of the estate of James A. Beale, dec'd.; John G. Beale, adm..Will Bk 17, P 98, Dec. 8, 1840, Fauquier Co., Va.
 They had issue
 F1 Bettie Baker Beale md her cousin, Severe Francis Galle Beale, farmer, of 'Meadfield' Remington, Va. (see above for issue).
 F2 Josepha Ann Beale, b Dec. 27, 1834, md Joseph McKendree Kennerly, farmer of 'Greenway Court', Clarke Co., Va., who served as Captain of Clarke Cavalry, Co. D, 6th Va. Cavalry, C.S.A.
 They had issue
 G1 Annie May Kennerly, b April 10, 1856, md J. Hampson Skinker, Clarke Co., Va., & had issue

- H1 Clothilde Madison Skinker, b June 11, 1889, md John C. Digges of Fauquier Co., Va.
- H2 Dorothy Ann Skinker, b July 27, 1891, unm in 1934, New York City.
- G2 Nelly Cooke Kennerly, b Aug. 6, 1870, unm in 1934, 'Greenway Court', Clarke Co. Va.
- G3 Martha Mason Kennerly, b April 5, 1872, unm in 1934, Professor of Biology in Hunter College, New York City.
- G4 Thos. Miller Kennerly, b April 16, 1875, md Ann Winston, daughter of Wm. Winston of 'Malvern', Louisa Co., Va., & in 1934 was associated with Winston Bros., Richmond, Va. They had issue
- H1 Gordon Winston Kennerly, b 1905. (Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth, P 167-168).
- F3 Giles Beale, d unm 1860.
- E8 Richard Beale, b April 17, 1794, d Williamson Co., Tenn., Oct. 23, 1859, md Sarah Cowles, Fauquier Co., Va., April 22, 1816 (Fauquier Co., Mar-Bk 3, P 284), moved to Lexington, Ky, 1826 & in 1827 migrated to Williams*Co., near Franklin, Tenn. Bondsmen for the marriage of Richard Beale & Sarah Cowles were...Richard Beale & Wesley Cowles; consent by James Cowles, Sr....Teste Wesley Cowles & Charles Beale.
- Deed Bk 29, P 451, B&S Oct. 10, 1826...bet. Richard Beale & Sarah, his wife, of Fauquier Co., Va., one part, & John G. Beale & Wm. C. Beale, other part.....
- They had issue
- F1 Mary Eliza Beale md Henderson Helm. No issue.
- F2 James W. Beale, d unm.
- F3 Livingston C. Beale. No issue.
- F4 Frances Anne Beale md Jacob H. Cowley.
- F5 Susan Beale md W. G. D. Boehms.
- F6 Sarah Virginia Beale, d unm.
- F7 Richard H. Beale moved to Sulphur Springs, Tex. in 1865 & d at the age of 80 years; md Jan. 10, 1850, Mary Virginia Moore of Maury Co., Tenn., & had issue
- G1 Wm. David Beale md Judith Roy, Sulphur Springs, Texas, & had issue
- H1 Essie Beale md J. O. Roots, Sulphur Springs, Texas.
- H2 Wayne Beale.
- H3 Beale md Shade Gafford, Sulphur Springs, Texas.
- H4 Patti Beale md Clendenin.
- H5 Nellie Beale, d inf.
- G2 Fannie Beale md 1st, Goodson &

had issue
H1 R. B. Goodson.
H2 Gertie Goodson md Williams.
H3 Nellie Goodson, dec'd.
Fannie B. Goodson, widow, md 2nd, R. B.
Vaughn, & had issue
H4 Ed Vaughn.
H5 Ray Vaughn.
H6 Bruce Vaughn.

G3 C. W. Beale md Fannie Pardeman & had issue
H1 Howard Beale.
H2 Walter C. Beale.
H3 Lewis Beale, dec'd.
H4 Marshall Beale.
H5 Charles W. Beale, II.

G4 Mary Beale md John D. Roy & had issue
H1 Frances Roy.
H2 Louise Roy.

F8 Chas. Wesley Beale, b Dec. 23, 1830, d Dec.
7, 1861, while in service in the C. S. A. as
Captain at Bowling Green, Ky., md Nancy
George Huhne & had issue
G1 George Livingston Beale, b 1850, d May 2,
1938, md Jan. 15, 1902, Katherine K.
Crockett who d Dec. 1934, daughter of Dr.
& Mrs. John B. Crockett of Williamson Co.,
Tenn., near the town of Franklin. Served
for years as Asst. Editor for the General
Board of Christian Education for the
Methodist Episcopal Church, South, for
which denomination he served devotedly
in his Master's work, Nashville, Tenn.
No issue.

G2 Ida Beale, d unm.

G3 Charles Wesley Beale, II, d 1891, md
Bertha Roddenberry & had issue
H1 Chas. Roddenberry Beale md 1914, Irma
Powell; he died in Cairo, Ga., in
1918. They had issue
i1 Chas. Roddenberry Beale, II,
b July 20, 1914, Cairo, Ga.
i2 Geo. L. Beale, II, b Jan. 9,
1918, Cairo, Ga.

D4 Anne Beale, d unm 1809. A deed in the Court House
at Warrenton, Va., Vol. 15, P 116....Anne Beale to
Samuel Chelton, dated April 7, 1802, recites that
her father, John Beale, & her sister, Elizabeth Beale,
etc.....
The will of Anne Beale at Warrenton, Va., dated
Sept. 11, 1809, Will-Bk 5, P 208, probated June 26,
1811....nephew, Samuel B. Chelton; niece, Lucina
Chelton, Mary G. Eustace & Sarah E. Chelton, daughter
of Samuel & Lucina Chelton.....

- D5 Sarah Beale, b Feb. 7, 1758, md Samuel Blackwell
 (King George Co., Marriages, Oct. 1774-75; Va. Mag.
 Hist. & Biog., Vol. 22, P 311).
- D6 Winifred Eustace Beale md Dec. 26, 1776, Hancock Lee
 (see Lee Family; King George Co. Marriages Oct. 1774-
 1775; Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., Vol 22, P 311) who
 d 1815 (Richmond Critic, P 21), son of Hancock Lee
 & Mary Willis of Willis Hole, Fredericksburg, Va., son
 of Hancock Lee of 'Ditchley', son of Richard Lee, I.
 They had issue
- E1 Willis Lee md Richard & had issue
 F1 John Richard.
- E2 Hancock Lee, II, md & had issue.
- E3 Thos. Lee md Bell of Louisville & settled
 in Missouri where he died leaving issue
 F1 Mathida Lee md Gaskins of Va.
 F2 Jane Lee.
- E4 John Arthur Lee, d unm.
- E5 Pamela Lee.
- E6 Mary W. Lee.
- E7 Frances Lee.
- E8 Anne G. Lee.
- E9 Eliza E. Lee md Capt. Thos. Sangster of Fauquier
 Co., Va. (Richmond Critic, P 20).
- E10 Emeline Lee md Henry Richards.
- D7 Elizabeth Beale.
- D8 Charles Beale.
- D9 Eustace (daughter) Beale.
- D10 Richard Eustace Beale, b 1760, d 1835 in Richmond Co.,
 Va., md 1st, Margaret Bronough who d 1800, daughter
 of Dr. John Bronough & Mary Ann Carter.
 Richard E. Beale served 3 years in 3rd Va. Reg.
 for which he received pay Dec. 1832 at the rate of
 80# yearly, total 240#. Taken from a report of the
 Va. Legislature (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 12).
 The War Record of Rev. Richard E. Beale.....
 enlisted Feb. 1776, State of Va.; served 3 yrs;
 rank of Private, Sergeant Major & Adjutant under John
 Chelton & Col. Geo. Weldon & Thos. Marshall. Engaged
 in battles at Brandywine & Germantown. Residence of
 soldier at enlistment was Stafford Co., Va. Date of
 application for pension, Aug. 28, 1832; claim was
 allowed, Fauquier Co., Va. Dept. of Interior, War
 of Revolution, Certificate #11747.
 March 3, 1783...Richmond Co., Va., Trial of negro
 slave, John, of Wm. Fauntleroy, Sr., tried by Court
 of Oyer & Terminer. Wm. M. J. Gordon, Moore Broken-
 brough, Rich'd Beale, Gents...etc (Cal. Va. State
 Papers, Vol 3, P 451).
 Oct. 1, 1792...Auditor's Office...Warrants issued
 from May 1st to July 31, 1793, among others on June
 14th, Richard Beale for 4 - 18 - 4 (Cal. Va. State
 Papers, Vol 6, P 493).

Virginia Revolution Soldiers - State Library,
Richmond, Va....Richard Beale, Sgt. Major; 3 C L-
2nd Lieut.; Richmond 1781; Rec. as 1st Lieut. 1781
in Capt. Thos. Yerby's Co. Militia.

Richd E. Beale: Fauquier, 74, Mpl.

Fauquier Co., Va. Will-Bk 14, P 359, April 9, 1833,
Admors. Acct....of the Estate of Richard E. Beale,
dec'd., William A. Thompson, Administrator.

Fauquier Co., Va., Will-Bk 14, P 93, June 15, 1835,
Sales Acct. of property of Richard E. Beale, dec'd..
List of names who bought: Mrs. Mary Beale, Jesse
Peters, Weedon George, Alexander Gordon, Daniel Jones,
Joseph Thompson & Rodaham Jones.

Richard E. Beale & Margaret Bronough had issue
El Richard Taverner Beale (who was known, with no
disrespect, as 'Devil Dick' because of his daring)
b 1789, d 1833, md 1st, Hannah Wilson, daughter
of John Wilson, & was buried at Apple Grove, W.
Va. Beale served as Corporal in Capt. Andrew
Bryan's Company, Va. Militia, from Sept. 1812
for 6 months on Roll, to April 1, 1813.

They had issue

F1 John Beale, d unm 1867.

F2 Anne Maria Beale, d unm 1850.

F3 William Beale, b 1820, d 1872, Mercers Bottom,
Mason Co., W. Va., md Lavinia Moore, b 1837,
d Sept. 29, 1852, & had issue

G1 Wm. Clinton Beale, dec'd.

G2 Margaret Beale md Chas. Franklin, New
Orleans, La.

G3 Chas. Moore Beale, d Muskogee, Okla.

G4 Frances Beale md Reynolds, Birmingham,
Ala.

G5 John Morgan Beale, b June 28, 1865, at the
old homestead, 'Apple Grove', Mason Co.,
W. Va., md Oct. 7, 1890, Margaret Mc-
Guinnis, who d 1933, daughter of Dr. Allen
Bryan McGuinnis & Elizabeth Thornburg.

John Morgan Beale was a prominent
businessman, church worker & for more than
40 years a Democrat; Huntington, W. Va.

Mrs. Beale was gifted with rare intel-
ligence, refinement, love of church work
& a leader in the D. A. R. work.

G6 Robt. Wilson Beale, dec'd.

G7 Ella Augusta Beale, dec'd.

F4 David Beale, d 1847.

F5 Richard Eustace Beale, II, d 1873, md Mary
Ellen Moore & had issue

G1 Atlanta Beale, d 1887, md Gibbs.

G2 George B. Beale md & lived Paducah,
Ky.; d 1922, leaving a son & a daughter.

F6 James Monroe Beale, b 1829, d 1903, md Jane

Wiley & had issue

G1 Ed Beale, Jeff, Ill., md

& had issue

H1 Daughter.

G2 Ida Beale, unm in 1934.

G3 Birdie Beale md Ed Doran.

Richard Taverner Beale md 2nd, Nov. 6, 1829, in Breckenridge Co., Ky., Mrs. Margaret (Seaton) Clark, widow of Clark who d 1824, b 1806, Fauquier Co., Va., daughter of James & Elizabeth James Seaton.

Richard T. Beale died with cholera in 1833 in Natchez at which time his widow obtained land warrant #77193 for 160 acres of land for his services during the War of 1812.

They had issue

F7 Dr. Andrew Jackson Beale, b March 19, 1831, d Jan. 4, 1909, md July 12, 1856, Mrs. Mary Ann Mildred (Tucker) Elliott, widow of John Elliott & daughter of John Beale Tucker & wife, Mary Ann Mildred Day Tucker, b July 12, 1829, d Dec. 3, 1901. They had issue

G1 Sarah Margaret Beale, b June 17, 1857, d Feb. 28, 1878, md May 1877, Richard Ridgely & had issue

H1 Died in infancy.

G2 Julia Beale, d Jan. 10, 1937, Lexington, Ky., md Cornelius A. Renaker who preceded her in death; she was a member of the Methodist Church; United Daughters of the Confederacy & the Order of the Eastern Star. She was buried at Battle Grove cemetery at Cynthiana, Ky. They had issue

H1 Beale Renaker, b Dec 9, 1878, died with scarlet fever.

H2 Violette Renaker, unm in 1934 & after the death of her mother moved to Long Beach, Calif., to live with her Aunt, Mrs. Frank Gray.

G3 Lalla Beale md Dr. Frank Gray who d 1936; the widow resides Long Beach, Calif. No issue.

G4 Harmon Tucker Beale, b Oct. 20, 1868.

G5 Chas. Bronough Beale, b Jan. 11, 1871, d May 1877.

G6 Mary Mildred Beale, b June 1, 1873, md Henry Manson Carr on Dec. 1, 1899; reside Miami, Fla. They had issue

H1 Mildred Carr, b 1901, d inf.

H2 Robt. Gordon Carr, b 1902, killed 1933 in automobile accident.

H3 Henry Rogers Carr, b Oct. 1906, md Nov. 1929, Mrs. Corabell Fields who d Nov. 1921, & had issue
il Henry Rogers Carr, II.

H4 Julian Gray Carr, b 1910.

F8 Sarah Beale md Jesse Bassett.

E2 Edward Beale.

E3 Thomas J. Beale.

Richard Eustace Beale md 2nd, 1810, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Wagener) Grayson, widow of Wm. Grayson & daughter of Peter & Sinah Wagener (Fairfax Co., Rec. Aug. 22, 1810, Deed Bk 1811-12, P 29...Bond by Richard E. Beale & Joseph B. Redd).

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 17, P 775, Release - Oct. 26, 1813 - Bet. Richard E. Beale & ux & ZLS & Archibald Wilson....made June 18, 1810 between Richard E. Beale & Mary Elizabeth, his wife; John Simpson & Ann McCarty, his wife; Joseph B. Red & Laurah Chichester, his wife; Peter Wagener & Sarah, his wife; & Linah B. Morton which said Mary Elizabeth, Ann McCarty, Sarah Chichester, Peter & Linah B. are children & heirs of Peter Wagener, dec'd, of one part & Archibald Wilson of other part.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 21, P 255, B&S, Nov. 12, 1816- Bet. Richard Eustace Beale & Mary Elizabeth, his wife, of one part, & Naith Kenner, of other part, all of Fauquier Co., Va.....a part of a tract of a thousand acres.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 26, P 400, B&S, Dec. 11, 1821- Bet. Richard Eustace Beale & Mary Elizabeth, his wife, of one part, & Jonathan Cooper & Elizabeth, of other part.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 41, P 6, B&S, July 26, 1841, A gift....Mary E. Beale to her son, Wm. Beale...

They had issue

E4 Susan W. Beale md Doddridge P. C. Redd, Fauquier Co., Va., Marriage-B 5, P 197, March 24, 1840- Bondsmen, Doddridge P. C. Redd & Richard H. Gaines. Teste-R. H. Gaines & Elbert Waller.

They had issue

F1 Mary Redd md Thos. Ficklen, Bristolburg, Va. where their is an old Beale homestead which is owned by Dave Arrington, David, Va. In 1934 Mrs. Ficklen was living at 2452 18th St., N. W., Washington, D. C. They had issue

G1 W. A. Ficklen md Florence Laws, Catlett, Va.

G2 Thos. Beale Ficklen md Alma Redd, Washington, D. C.

G3 Kathryn Ficklen, unm 1934, Washington, D.C.

F2 Pidge Redd md John Robert Beale, Baltimore, Md.

F3 thru F8 were 3 girls & 3 boys about whom the writer could learn nothing.

E5 James Beale.

F6 William Beale,
F7 Thomas Beale went to Missouri.
F8 Henry Beale.

D3 Daughter Beale.

C6 Elizabeth Beale, Spinster, (Tyler's Quar., Vol 9, P 284; Richmond Co. Records), became Feb. 1746, the 3rd wife of Col. Landon Carter, Esq., of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va., son of Robert Carter of 'Corotoman', Lancaster Co., Va. (see Carter Fam.).

From the diary of Col. Landon Carter the following extracts were taken:

16 Tuesday July, 1776...Accts. of War., etc.....'John Beale told me last night that at Gwyn's Island 18th shot went between Dunmore's thighs & cut a boatswain in two behind him. I don't doubt this shot cooled his latitudinous virility for that night at least. I wonder who feels the water hot now, himself or the Virginians.'

'John Beale gone home. Colston & the devil, my son, gone to Capt. Beale's for dinner'.....

21 Sunday'Last night my cart came up from John E. Beale's for iron pots to make salt out of the bay water, wch cart brot me 8 bushls oysters. Beale writes me that by bricking up his pots he makes with two only, one not holding but $4\frac{1}{2}$ gals. John Beale had complained to me about my fellow, Jacob, as being a ring leader to their running out of the slaves & every species of roguery'....

22nd Monday... 'Last night B. Beale gave me a letter from Chantilli. It seems he had been there to look out for other business'.....(Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21, P 172).

The Will of Landon Carter is given in Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 361; he mentions in his diary which was published in several volumes of the Wm-Mary Quarterly that his daughter & her cousin, Nancy Beale, insist on going to visit Nancy's Mother 40 miles off in Lancaster Co., March 15, 1770.

Elizabeth Beale & Col. Landon Carter had issue
D1 Lucy Carter md Wm. Colston who served as a Justice of the Peace in Richmond Co., Va., & as a Vestryman in N. Farnham Parish.

Once more to quote from the diary of Landon Carter- 18 Sept. 1770...Miss Lucy went to John Beale's child's christening (probably John Beale, son of Capt. Wm. Beale, & her cousin) & kept my chariot all night. Went then to Capt. Beale's & yet this girl pretends she never goes abroad. I almost think she is seldom home. 10th Monday, Feb. 1772...Miss Lucy must gaddy abroad to see J. Ball at her cousin Tom Beale's (another son of Capt. Wm. Beale) so I am without company.

Lucy Carter & Wm. Colston had issue
E1 Susan Colston.
E2 Elizabeth Colston.
E3 Landon Colston.
E4 Wm. T. Colston was Justice of the Peace, Richmond Co., Va., 1802.
D2 Judith Carter, b Oct. 28, 1749, d June 18, 1836 at her mansion, 'Beale's Farm', Madison Co., Va., (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 73), md Jan. 16, 1773, at

'Sabine Hall', Reuben Beale, b Feb. 1, 1751, d Nov. 2, 1802, at 'Beale's Farm', Madison Co., Va., son of Capt. Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar Beale of 'Chestnut Hill'. (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 13, P 45). They had issue

E1 Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 11, 1840, md April 4, 1805, Robert Charles Carter of 'Cleve' (see Carter Fam.), & had issue

F1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b 1806, d 1901, md 1832, May Burton Bradford, Madison Co., Va., Va., & had issue

G1 Osmond Bradford.

G2 Landon A. Bradford.

G3 B. H. Bradford.

G4 Judith Harwar Bradford.

G5 A son who died in 1862 at 19 years of age.

F2 Landon St. Leger Carter, b March 1, 1808, d at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Oct. 15, 1835.

F3 Robert Otway Carter, b Jan. 3, 1810, d at his residence in Oxford, Lafayette Co., Miss., March 7, 1874, md Sept. 30, 1845, Edmonia Fauntleroy Corbin, daughter of Richard Randolph Corbin of Oakenham, Middlesex Co., Va.

Robt. O. Carter, who was a doctor & who moved to Miss. in 1835, was the last Carter owner of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., which was one of Virginia's historic manor houses built by Col. Chas. Carter, son of Robt. Carter, in 1729. Dr. Carter sold the place to Henry Byrd Lewis in 1852 & in 1916 it was destroyed by fire.

They had issue

G1 Robt. Corbin Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Aug. 11, 1846, served in the C.S.A., & d July 8, 1936.

G2 Edmonia Beverly Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Oct. 3, 1847, d April 17, 1879, md Jan. 14, 1869, Chas. Bowen Howry who became Asst. Attorney General of the U.S. & Judge of the U. S. Court of Claims, Washington, D. C., & who served in the C.S. Army as an officer & moved to Washington, D. C., in 1893 by appointment of President Cleveland. They had issue

H1 Lucien Beverly Howry, d Oct. 1944 unm.

H2 Willard Carter Howry, d 1919.

H3 Maude Howry, d inf.

G3 Otway Lane Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Jan. 24, 1849, d at Ft. Worth, Texas, Dec. 14, 1917, md Fanny Lovie McKie in Miss., June 19, 1873.

Otway L. Carter graduated with honors in the Law Class of 1870 from University of Miss.; practiced his profession in

Oxford, Miss., until about 1889 when he moved to Texas; served west of the Miss. River as a Special Attorney of the U. S. Dept. of Justice in Indian matters during the second administration of President Cleveland, 1893-97. They had issue

H1 Fanny Lovie Carter, in Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1934.

H2 Capt. Chas. Otway Carter, U.S. Army, who md & died without issue, Nov. 8, 1931.

H3 Bracton Cleve Carter d without issue.

H4 Beverly Carter, in Ft. Worth 1934.

G4 Anna Fauntleroy Carter, b Oct. 7, 1850, d April 18, 1872, Oxford, Miss.

G5 St. Leger Landon Carter, d unm.

G6 Mary Harwar Carter md Sept. 1, 1880, James Melmoth Sloan & moved to St. Louis, Mo., & had issue

H1 Isla Sloan md March McCausland Anderson of La Jolla, Calif.

H2 Lucia Sloan md Henry H. Hopkins, La Jolla, Calif., & had issue

 il Henry Melmoth Hopkins, Berkeley, Calif.

 i2 (daughter) Hopkins of St. Louis, Mo.

H3 Eugene William Sloan, St. Louis, Mo.

H4 Mildred Sloan md George Dock, Jr., of Washington, D. C., & had issue

 il Donald Dock.

H5 Carter Sloan, St. Louis, Mo., md Elizabeth Post & had issue

 il Sloan.

H6 Mary Sloan md Isaac C. Orr, St. Louis, Mo.

G7 Charles Cleve Carter, d inf Oct. 13, 1861.

G8 Berkeley Carter, d Oxford, Miss, 1889.

F4 Olivia Hanson Carter, b Feb. 23, 1812, d Aug. 8, 1824.

F5 Edward St. Orville Carter, b May 11, 1814, d unm Sept. 5, 1896, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F6 Mary Eleanor Carter, b Oct. 14, 1816, d May 22, 1888, Oxford, Miss.

F7 Carlence Hervie Carter, b Oct. 17, 1818, d unm Feb. 8, 1894, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F8 Flora Berkeley Carter, b Feb. 7, 18..., d May 27, 1857, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F9 Laura Montreville Carter, b Nov. 7, 1823, d Feb. 18, 1896, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F10 Emma Cleve Carter, b Aug. 20, 1826, d Aug. 8, 1840, 'Cleve', King George Co., Va.

D3 Beale (daughter) Carter.

C7 Charles Beale of Richmond Co., Va., b probably 1721, served as King's Attorney for said County, 1742-1759 (Tablett in Court House at Warsaw, Va.), md Mary Fauntleroy, b Feb. 28, 1725, daughter of Maj. Moore Fauntleroy & Margaret Micou (see Fauntleroy Fam.). The widow md 2nd, 1760, Isaac Wm. Giberne, an English Clergyman who served Lunnenburg Parish, 1762-1795 and resided at his wife's plantation, 'Belle Ville'.

The Will of Samuel Barber, dated Oct. 10, 1760, proved Richmond Co., May 4, 1761, names among legatees, Mary, wife of Chas. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 35, P 418).

The Will of Isaac Allerton, dated March 31, 1739 & proved Nov. 27, 1739, mentions his cousin, Chas. Beale, & his brothers, John, Taverner, Richard & Reuben Beale; he named as executors, his wife, Ann; John Bushrod & David Hornby (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, Vol 9, P 107).

This Isaac Allerton was a grandson of Col. Isaac Allerton of 'The Narrows'. Isaac Allerton of the will (b 1655) md Ann Corbin who was a sister of Mildred Corbin who md Isaac Allerton's half-brother, John Bushrod, II, of 'Bushfield', who evidently was the John Bushrod named as an executor in the above Will.

Ann (Corbin) Allerton, after the death of her husband, md the Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.

On March 25, 1777, Dunmore Co. Records show that Taverner Beale, nephew of Chas. Beale, dec'd., was granted administration on the estate of the late Chas. Beale; also that Alexander Machir, Lawrence Snapp, Leonard Balthis, Geo. Cooper, or any three of them, were authorized to appraise the estate of Chas. Beale, dec'd., who was a brother of Taverner Beale, I, father of Taverner Beale above mentioned.

The Will of Charles Beale was probated in Richmond Co., Va., under date of Oct. 1, 1776 (Vol 6, P 368) & named wife & son, Charles; godchildren & nephews...Thomas Beale, Susanna Beale, Ann Hamilton, John Eustace Beale & Charles Beale, son of brother Taverner Beale; executors were brother, Richard Beale, & nephews, Thomas Beale & Austin Brockenbrough. Guardians...Richard & Wm. Beale, brothers.

Chas. Beale & Mary Fauntleroy had issue
D1 Charles Beale believed to have died young.

C8 Richard Beale, b Dec. 19, 1723 (N. Farnham Parish Reg.), d 1771 in Orange Co., Va., md Elizabeth Madison who is presumed to have been the wife of John Willis of Fredericksburg, Va., (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 4, P 463; Orange Co., Va., Mar. Licenses quoted in Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 59), son of Col. Harry Willis of 'Willis Hall', near Fredericksburg, Va.

The Will of Richard Beale was dated Aug.11, 1768 & was proved in Orange Co., Va., Aug. 22, 1771; named as legatees: daughters, Molly & Ann; wife, Elizabeth; daughter, Winifred, wife of Wm. Daingerfield & previously of Mr. Willis.

The Will of his widow, Elizabeth Madison Beale, dated Dec. 11, 1772, was proved in Orange Co., Va., Jan. 28, 1773, & left her estate to her 3 daughters.

Richard Beale md Jan. 1, 1753, Mrs. Elizabeth Willis.

There appears in Deed Bk 22, 1738-1742, P 61, Essex Co., Va., a deed in which appears the name of Richard Beale & Elizabeth Beale of S. Farnham Parish, 1739. From the date of this deed, 1739, & the date of the marriage, 1753, of Mrs. Elizabeth Willis & Richard Beale, it would seem that Richard Beale had been first married to an Elizabeth, while living in Essex Co., prior to his removal to Orange Co., where he married Mrs. Elizabeth Willis. But who this Elizabeth might have been has not been determined by the writer.

In Deed Book 20, 1733-34, P 102, Essex Co., Va.,... Richard Beale & wife, Elizabeth (1734) of S. Farnham Parish,.....

Richard Beale had issue

D1 Molly Beale.

D2 Ann Beale.

D3 Winifred Beale md 1st, a Mr. Willis, & 2nd, William Daingerfield.

- C9 Reuben Beale, b Dec. 19, 1725, d at 'Chestnut Hill',
Richmond Co., Va., Nov. 2, 1802 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog.,
Vol 30, P 72), md Frances Robinson on March 9, 1749 as
it appears of record in Richmond Co. Va.
- B4 Charles Beale, b Oct. 20, 1678, Richmond Co., Va., as appears
of record in the N. Farnham Parish Register.

ALABAMA

Old records at Abbeville Court House, Land Grant Book, P 253:
'Wm. Beale, a citizen, 205 acres of land situated below the ancient boundary line on a branch of Rocky Creek, waters of Wilson Creek, bounded west on lands held by the said Wm. Beale, etc. Recorded April 11, 1785'.

'Robt. Anderson, another grant to Wm. Beale, 300 acres on water of 96 Creek of Saluda River, bounded by Beale.' Recorded Oct. 27, 1784'.

Wm. Beale is mentioned in 'Lossings' Field Book of the American Revolution; also in Jos. Habersham's (DAR) Historical Collections, Vol III.

Capt. Wm. Beal md who d abt 1821, according to Dr. Cooper, a descendant, & had issue

A1 Frances Beal md James Griffen who was killed by Tory bushwackers while attempting to cross the Saluda River near Smith's Bridge, & had issue

B1 Wm. Griffen.

B2 James Griffen.

B3 Vincent Griffen.

Frances Beal Griffen md 2nd, Charles Cooper, a Revolutionary soldier from Va., whose Will is recorded in Edgefield, So. Car., same being probated Nov. 14, 1819; they had issue

B4 Reuben Cooper, b 1787, d 1874.

B5 Chas. Howard Cooper.

B6 John B. Cooper.

B7 Lucretia Cooper md Adams.

B8 Frances Cooper md Hagood.

B9 Tabitha Cooper md Ward.

A2 James Beal d unm.

A3 Tabitha Beal, b April 4, 1764, d Sept. 8, 1842, md Dec. 11, 1781, James Wilson of Abbeville Co. They resided in old Cambridge, So. Car. Wm. Beal conveyed land to James Wilson on May 17, 1790 & James Wilson in turn conveyed it to Chas. Cooper on Nov. 1, 1796. They had issue

B1 Wm. Wilson, b 1783, Judge of the Ordinary in 1829.

B2 Elizabeth Wilson, b 1787, md James McCracken; md 2nd, Rev. Todd, a Baptist Minister.

B3 Mary Wilson, b 1789.

B4 Nancy Wilson, b 1796, d 1872, Caldwell, Texas; md 1st, Robt. Pool; md 2nd, James Anderson, b 1799, d 1827, Planter of Edgefield Dist., So. Car., & had issue

C1 James Wilson Anderson, b 1826, d 1908, Calhoun Co., Ala., Justice of the Peace; County Commissioner; Planter; Soldier in the C. S. A.; md 1848, Margaret Elizabeth Thompson & had issue

D1 Thos. Andrew Anderson, b 1860, graduated Oxford, Ala., College, 1884; President of Nacogdoches Texas University, 1892-96; Supt. City Schools of Oxford, Ala.; md 1888, Caroline Ella Little, b 1868, educated at Huntsville Female College; Member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy; they had issue

- E1 Thos. Alfred Anderson, b 1889, md Lois Threadgill.
 E2 Ethel Lucille Anderson, b 1891, md Geo. S. Cooper.
 E3 James Hugh Anderson, b 1894, md Bennie Foreman.
 E4 Fae Caroline Anderson, b 1898, md Geo. S. Middleton.
 E5 Ladye Grace Anderson, b 1900, md Capt. Hartwell M. Elder, Jr., U. S. A.
 E6 Julian Thompson Anderson, b 1903, md Ruth Williams.
 E7 Paul Jackson Anderson, b White Plains, Ala., Nov. 18, 1909, received A. B. degree at U. of Ala., 1931 (Alpha Tau Omega) & living in 1935 in Oxford, Ala.
 Nancy Wilson Anderson md 3rd, Daniel Ghent.
 B5 Rebecca Whitefield Wilson, b 1800.
 B6 James Henry Thomas Wilson, b 1805.
 (Letter from Paul J. Anderson, Chairman Rules & Ordinances Committee, Oxford, Ala., who wrote that the old Wilson bible purchased by James Wilson on Oct. 15, 1803 is owned by a Texas descendant whose name he did not know)

GEORGIA

- Al Charles T. Beale of Grovetown, Ga., md Madox & had issue
 Jessie Burnett Beale of Ga. & So. Car., md & had issue
 B1 Chas. T. Beale, Sierra Blanca, Texas (State Highway Dept.)
 B2 Benjamin Franklin Beale md Rosa Nesom, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had issue
 C1 Nellie Beale md Ben. L. Owen, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had
 D1 Rose Mary Owen.
 D2 Dorothy Owen.
 D3 Ben. L. Owen, Jr.
 D4 Eleanor Owen.
 C2 Jessie Beale md H. D. Terrell & had issue
 D1 H. D. Terrell, Jr.
 D2 Jean Terrell.
 D3 Glenn Terrell.
 C3 Gladys Beale md W. L. McAuliffe, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had
 D1 Gladys Elizabeth McAuliffe.
 C4 Chas. T. Beale md Lillian Russell, widow, Ft. Worth, Tex. & had issue
 D1 Chas. Robt. Beale.
 B3 Hattie Beale md Anderson who was a Captain in C. S. Army; she died in Hattiesburg, Miss.
 A2 Hattie Beale md Avery & both d in Panama; they had issue
 B1 Chas. Avery, Atlanta, Ga.
 B2 J. Allie Avery, b & d in Panama.
 B3 Eula Avery.
 B4 Ollie Avery.
 A3 Beale md Jones of Ga. & had issue
 B1 Jesse B. Jones.

John Wynne Bealle was b in Milledgeville, Ga., but while yet a small boy, abt 1855, moved to Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he lived in Fosters' Settlement, which was one of the finest in Ala. & some 15 miles from Tuscaloosa. He built a saw mill, a grist mill & gin, all in one, which is still standing & kept in good repair. The Baptist Church of which he was a member & in which he was the leader in building, continues to stand as a memorial to him, & a descendant, Rev. John T. Bealle of Northport, Ala., had the honor of being the pastor for several years. His residence which he built is now owned & occupied by a Mrs. Johnson.

John Wynne Bealle md 1st, Martha Foster & had issue
A1 Robt. Bealle.)
A2 John Foster Bealle.)
A3 Ann Bealle.)
A4 Martha Elizabeth Bealle.) all died young.

From Fosters' Settlement John Wynne Bealle moved to Coker, 8 miles west of Tuscaloosa & md 2nd, Dec. 24, 1829, Nancy Doughty, & had issue

A5 Wm. Bealle, stock raiser, d abt 1906 at Pheba.
A6 Sarah Rebecca Bealle.
A7 Frances Ann Bealle.
A8 James Caddell Bealle.
A9 Elizabeth Susan Bealle.
A10 Lucious Guild Bealle.
All Gustavus Adolphus Bealle, a railroad car inspector & farmer at Columbus, Miss.; md 1867, Julia Burnitt & had issue
B1 John W. Bealle, b 1870, lived at Columbus, Miss., until 1908 when the family moved to Greenwood, Miss., where Mr. Bealle served as Grand Master in the Grand Lodge I.O.O.F.; md Fannie Brown of Columbus & had issue
C1 Burnitt Bealle, b March 11, 1896, florist of Greenwood. Miss.
C2 Nell Bealle, b April 21, 1898.
C3 Albert Bealle, b July 24, 1901, superintendent of the schools of Lumberton, Miss.; md 1926, Elsie Unger of West Point & had issue
D1 Frances Glass Bealle, b 1929.
C4 John W. Bealle, Jr., b Sept. 30, 1908, superintendent of the public schools of Sardis, Miss.; md Kathryn Sullivan, daughter of a Methodist Minister in the Miss. Conference. They had issue
D1 Betty Jeen Bealle, b 1931.
Fannie Brown Bealle d June 11, 1930 & John Wynne Bealle, Sr., md Sept. 26, 1933, Mrs. Angelo Jones of Birmingham, Ala.
Mr. Bealle is an engineer on the Card G Railway & co-owner with his son, Burnitt, of the Greenwood Floral Co., of Greenwood, Miss.
B2 Emma Bealle md John A. Stinson, owner of the Columbus Marbel Works, who d 1910; they had issue
C1 John A. Stinson, Jr., of Houston, Texas, md & had issue
D1 John A. Stinson, III.
D2 Will Stinson.

- C2 Will Stinson, cotton factor in Greenwood, Miss.; md Billie Free of Gordo, Ala., & had issue
 D1 Wm. Stinson, b abt 1923.
- C3 Peyton Stinson, an invalid, lived with his Mother who was Principal of the Junior High School at Greenwood.
- B3 Wm. E. Bealle, Greenwood, Miss., in 1935 was Re-Employment Agent for several counties; md Pearl Ellis of Columbus, Miss., & had issue
 C1 Jim Bealle, b 1902, md Helen McComb of Jellico, Tenn.; was a Civil Engineer & in 1934 was Superintendent of the Light & Water Works of Jellico, Tenn.
- C2 Warren Bealle, b 1907, Greenwood, Miss.
- B4 Ida Bealle md Rev. Chas. Crossfield Ware, a Christian Minister of Wilson, No. Car., where he is State Secty. for the Christian Church; they had issue
 C1 Catherine Ware md; Greensboro, No. Car.
 C2 Frances Ware graduated in 1934 from the Nursing School of Duke University at Durham, No. Car.
 C3 Chas. C. Ware, Jr., in 1934 was a student at the University of No. Carolina.
- B5 Kate Bealle md Herbert Walker of Wilson, No. Car., co-owner of the Acme Candy Company, & had issue
 C1 Herbert Walker, Jr.
 C2 Winifred Walker.
 C3 Kathryn Bealle Walker.
 C4 Margaret Walker.
- A12 Nancy Dianah Bealle.
- A13 Jeremah Doughty Lafayette Bealle went to Arkansas & was not heard from again.
- A14 Rhoda Lavinge Bealle.
 (Letters- Miss Nell Bealle, 504 Military Road, Columbus, Miss.; John W. Bealle, Sardis, Miss., & Rev. John T. Bealle, Northport, Ala., whose relationship in this family was not made clear to the writer.)

INDIANA

- Wm. Beale, Sr., b 1762, d Sept. 16, 1845, moved abt 1818 to Dana, Vermillion Co., Ind.; md Martha McGrew, b 1769, d Jan. 2, 1841, daughter of Alexander McGrew, (Wm. Beale was in Claiborne Co., Tenn. in 1814) & had issue
- A1 Anne Beale md a cousin, George Beale, son of Jonathan Beale, b 1801 in the Valley of the James River, Va.
- A2 Mary Beale md a cousin, Caleb Beale, (brother of George & son of Jonathan Beale), b 1791 in York Co., Tenn.
- A3 Wm. Beale, Jr., b Jackson Co., Tenn.
 (Letters- Mrs. A. C. Hamblin of Valrico, Fla., who suggested as genealogically interested, Mrs. J. M. Hopkins of 2626 Alabama Avenue, N., Indianapolis, Ind., & Miss Mary Day, Box 184, Winchester, Ky.)

KENTUCKY

John Beale md & had issue

- A1 Andrew Jackson Beale, Callaway Co., Ky., with Murry as the County Seat, md Mary Bonner, daughter of Capt. Willis Bonner & wife, Sallie Kirkman. He was b in Potacassi, Northampton Co., No. Car. They had issue
- B1 Mary Jane Beale, d young.
- B2 Willis Jasper Beale (Rev. Dick Beale) d abt 1926, a Baptist Minister; md Mary Jane Watkins & had 3 children.
- B3 Wm. Newton Beale, known from early life as 'Curl Beale'; md Nancy Barnett & had 2 children.
- B4 Francis Marion Beale, known as 'Frank'; md Josie Keys & had 4 children.
- B5 Andrew Jackson Beale, Jr., known as 'Jack' Beale, was for 30 years a merchant of Murray, Ky.; md 4 times & lost all wives by death.
- B6 Henry Beale, a Baptist Minister, md Minerva Norris & had two sons.
- B7 Alman Browning Beale, hardware merchant with his place of business on the same corner for 39 years, was b 1847 in Callaway Co., Ky., at Murray where he was a character of much repute throughout his life; md Mary Jane Martin & had issue
- C1 daughter.
- C2 daughter.
- C3 daughter.
- C4 daughter.
- C5 Desiree Beale, Murray, Ky.
- C6 Treman Beale.

MARYLAND

Jane Beale whose Will, dated April 20, 1733, was probated May 23, 1733, (also rec. at Annapolis, Liber O, P 661), named the following children

'To son Thomas Beall)
To son John Beall) the residue of personal estate
To son William Beall)
Thomas & William I leave to the care of Thomas Griffin until 18 years of age....Thomas being 16 the 4th of this June & my son, William, 12, the 12th of Dec. next. (Thomas was b June 4, 1717 & William, Dec. 12, 1721). Daughter, Mary Beall. Thomas Griffin, Excr. Witness: William Johnson & John Langley. Her inventory, Liber 17, P 337; appraisers: Thomas Payne & John Cuffey. Creditors, Sarah Jones & Matthew Canady. Kin, Ann Bayle & Will Morgan.'

Jane Beale had issue

- A1 John Beale b ca 1713/15, Will dated May 1, 1792, proved Aug. 7, 1792, md 1st; md 2nd, Mary Magdalen, daughter of Randolph Hacket & wife, Mary, d 1802, when her Will dated Aug. 28, was proved May 17, 1803.

The Will of John Beale was recorded Book j.j. #2, P 40, St. Mary's Co., Md.....'To my grandsons, John Smoot & George Smoot,

land in Culpepper Co., Va., & negroes named 'Vine' & George'.

To my daughter, Ann Smoot, to have the use of this land during her lifetime & a negro named 'Catherine'.

To my grandson, Josiah Beale, the plantation where I live, to him & his heirs forever....my clothes...bridle & saddle... & if he dies without issue the land is to go to William Beale & an equal part of my estate not willed.....

To William Beale that land I bought from Jos. Arthis & if William dies without issue this land to go to Josiah Beale & if both die without issue the land to go to Wm. R. Smoot.

To my son, Joseph Beal, 1 shilling & no more.

To my wife, Mary Magdalen Beale, negroes named, Tom, Jean, Chesley, Peter, Sarah, Jeremiah....horses, cows....etc... & she is to have the use of the land left to Josiah & William.... & the use of all of my estate during her lifetime.

To my granddaughter, Sarah Beal, a negro girl named 'Monica'.

The Balance & Distribution Book, St. Mary's Co., Md., P 98, dated Jan. 16, 1794....John Beall, dec'd, estate account, by Mary Magdalen Beall, Extrx:

'To the deceased's grandson, John Smoot.....1 negro 'Vine'.

To the deceased's grandson, George Smoot.....1 negro 'George'.

To the deceased's granddaughter, Sarah Smoot.1 negro, 'Catherine'.

To the deceased's son, Joseph Beall.....1 shilling.

To Josiah Beall, the deceased's wearing apparel, saddle & bridle.

To William Beall ...1 negro named 'Stace'.

To the widow, Mary Magdalen Beall, the slaves left her by Will, bed, furniture, etc.....

To granddaughter, Sarah Beall, a slave named 'Monica'.

To granddaughter, Mary Smoot, a slave named 'Sarah'.

To the deceased's grandson, Wm. Read Smoot....a legacy.

The residue of the estate to be divided as follows:

To the deceased's widow & to his grandchildren-

John Smoot.

George Smoot.

Granddaughter, Sarah Smoot.

Granddaughter, Mary Smoot.

Grandson, Wm. Read Smoot.

To the deceased's grandson, Josiah Beall.

To William Beall.

To the deceased's granddaughter, Sarah Beall.

The Will of Mary Magdalen Beale, dated Aug. 28, 1802, was proved May 17, 1803, recorded in Book j.j. #3, P 19

'Liberates & provides for negro, Thomas & wife & their 4 children; 1 bed & furniture belonging to it; one yoke of young steers; a cart; horses & other stock; one large cane chair; one pine table; 3 chairs; one chest & a suit of clothes.

To Mary Hendley, daughter of James, my trundle bed & furniture, one loom & utensils & other personality.

To Wm. Beale & Josiah, son of William, cattle & other personalty.

To Richard Fenwick, a note of hand of Wm. Richardson, dated

Jan. 6, 1799 for \$69.40.

To Priscilla, wife of Richard Fenwick, personality.

To Catherine Holton, wife of Wm. Holton, furniture & personality.

To William Holton, son of William, a horse.

To Robt. Greenwell, son of Joshua; to Joseph Swerengen & to George Smoot, son of George, fifty dollars each.

To Ann Williams, wife of James Williams, & to Catherine, wife of Wm. Holton, & to Ann Payne, personality.

A note of hand of Jane Fenwick to Mary M. Hendley to buy a negro.

Rev. James Walton & Wm. Holton, Excrs....

James White & Matthew Clark, Witnesses...'

The issue of John Beale & Mary Magdalen Hacket Beale were

B1 Ann Beale md George Smoot & had issue

C1 Ann Smoot.

C2 Mary Smoot.

C3 Wm. Read Smoot.

C4 Sarah Smoot.

C5 George Smoot.

C6 John Smoot.

B2 Joseph Beale, b abt 1735, d April 3, 1804; md 1st,; was left one shilling by the Will of his father, John Beale; Account Book (1806-08), P 101, St. Mary's Co., Md..... Wm. Beal, administrator of the estate of Jos. Beale, dec'd. Witnesses to the Will were Richard Fenwick, John Horn Abele & Robt. Hendley. Executor, Wm. Holton. Joseph Beale bought land in Culpepper Co., Va., 1765 (Inventory of estate, Jan. 1807).

Joseph Beale was buried April 3, 1804...William & Mary Parish Records, P 228.

Guardian Accounts, P 48, June 15, 1805....June 14, 1806.. William Beal, guardian of his son, Josiah Beal; also P. 49.

They had issue

C1 William Beale, b abt 1756, d 1817; md April 8, 1795, Suanna Heard.

Administration Accounts Book in St. Mary's Co., Md.; Bk E, I.M. #4....P 44: Balance & distribution of the estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's Co., Md., dec'd.. Last & Final Account:

'To Josiah Beall, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Margaret Beall, a daughter of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Marie Beall, a daughter of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Alexander L. Beall, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To George Beall, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Henry W. Beall, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.'

Filed the 10th day of June 1834 & examined.

In the same book, P 42 ...

First & final account of the estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's Co., Md., dec'd....April 8, 1817.....

'To the sale of the schooner.....Paid Anne Smith the dower in land sold by the dec'd. to Wm. A. Thomas as per award.....'.

P 43....Paid Josiah Beal's account on May 21, 1826.
Paid Wm. Floyd for a suit brought by him
against Ignatius Fenwick & Benedict J.
Fenwick.

Inventory Book (1814-18...), P 536: The inventory
of the personal estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's
Co., Md., dec'd...appraised & recorded May 11, 1817.

To a schooner 'Resolution'...by Francis Fenwick,
John Sims & Thos. Spalding, dated May 7, 1817.

Same book in the list of sales.....

Sold to Margaret Beale.

Sold to Maria Beale.

Sold to Wm. Floyd...etc... (Wm. Floyd who was the Admin-
istrator of the estate of Wm. Beale, md Elinor Heard,
sister of Susanna).

Wm. Beale & Susanna Heard had issue

D1 Josiah Beale.

D2 Sarah Beale.

D3 Margaret Beale md Dec. 27, 1823, George Biscoe.

D4 Marie Beale md 1827, John Wherret.

D5 Alexander L. Beale, b 1806, md April 20, 1830,
Elinor Milburn & had issue

E1 Alexander Beale, C.S.A., md Lucy Dunbarr &
had issue

F1 Harry Beale of Leonardstown, Md., md Lila
Smith. No issue.

F2 Clarence Beale, unm, Leonardstown, Md.

F3 Engleburt Beale, unm.

F4 Myrtle Beale md Dr. Lewis Lippitt.

F5 Knighton Beale md & had issue

G1 Chas. Beale md & had issue
H1 Son.
H2 Daughter.

E2 John Beale md Sarah Welch & had issue

F1 Lillian Beale.

F2 Susie Beale.

F3 Alma Beale.

E3 Henry W. Beale, d unm.

E4 Chas. B. Beale of Baltimore, Md., md Sallie
Forrest, daughter of John Forrest of New Jersey,
& had issue

F1 Nell Beale.

F2 Harry Beale.

F3 Lindsey Beale, d in France during World War I.

F4 Alexander Beale.

F5 Vincent Beale md No issue.

E5 Wm. Beale md Myrtle Tucker & had issue

F1 Nellie Beale md Hebb.

F2 May Beale md Guyther.

F3 Ellen Beale md Trossback.

E6 A daughter who md a Mr. Lewis & had 9 children.

D6 George Beale, b 1808, d 1854, md Feb. 3, 1841, Mary
Bennett Hall; md 2nd, Nov. 4, 1844, Jane Flower.

The Will of George Beal, Book G. C. #2, P 563,
St. Mary's Co., Md., dated Aug. 23, 1854, was proved
Nov. 18, 1856:

'To my wife, Jane Beal
To my daughter, Philomena K. Beal
To my son, Robert Beal
To my son, Thos. W. Beal
To my son, John W. Beal
..... tract of land in St. Inegoe's Manor
called 'Elizabeth's Manor'; Geo. W. Pembroke,
Extr.'

Jane Beal, widow of George Beal, renounces his
Will & takes her thirds; Thos. W. Beal, gives a
receipt for his share in his father's estate, April
14, 1860; Philomena K. Beal gives a receipt for her
share in her father's estate, 1862.

They had issue

E1 Philomena Beale.
E2 Robt. Beale.
E3 Thos. W. Beale.
E4 John W. Beale.

D7 Mathias Beale, b abt 1810, d Dec. 3, 1840; md Jan.
1, 1836, Marie Antoinette, daughter of James Forrest
& Susanna Fenwick Forrest.

Drawer #4, Letter B....Papers in St. Mary's Co.,
Md.:

'Maria Antoinette Beal.....The Honorable Orphans
Court of St. Mary's Co., Md., will please appoint my
brother, Dr. John W. Forrest, as administrator of the
estate of my dec'd. husband, Matthias Beal, as I
relinquish to him. Signed: Maria Antoinette Beale.
Witness: Dr. Forrest.....1840.'

On the back of this small slip of paper is written:
'Maria A. Beall, widow of Matthias Beal, renunciation
of administration filed Dec. 10, 1840.'

Another small paper:

'Alexander L. Beal, George Beal & Henry W. Beal, the
brothers of Matthias Beal, dec'd., do hereby relin-
quish their right to administer the estate of Matthias
Beal in favor of Dr. John W. Forrest. Signed by the
three on Dec. 8, 1840 & filed Dec. 10, 1840.'

Administration Reference Docket, St. Mary's Co.,
Md., 1808-1848, P 737:

'John W. Forrest Dec. 10, 1840...Bond filed for
\$3000.00; Ren. of the widow, same date; Ren. of the
brothers, same date.'

Dec. 15, Inventory filed: April 27, 1841; In-
ventory & sales recorded....Estate of Matthias Beal.

List of debts in estate of Matthias Beal estate
accounts.

To a note in favor of Theodotus Courtney with
James Forrest as his security March 14, 1837.

Interest on same up to March 14, 1843, with Geo.

Beal on the note as security.

Alexander L. Beal's account is marked paid.....

Matthias Beale & Maria Antoinette Beale had issue

E1 Maria Theresa Beale, b July 2, 1838, d Nov. 12,

1910; md 1865, Wm. H. Kelley, b Ireland, & had

F1 Elizabeth Sollers Kelley, b Sept. 17, 1871,
d Jan. 8, 1934; md Nov. 3, 1891, Eber Shaw
Harrell (Harrold) & had issue

G1 Emily Theresa Harrell md 1st, W. R.
Marsh & had issue

H1 Walter Frederick Marsh.

Emily Theresa Harrell Marsh md 2nd, Guy
Withers, Washington, D. C.

G2 Naomi Harrell md J. Ward Boring & had

H1 Emily Jean Boring.

H2 Grace Minor Boring.

G3 Lois Harrell.

G4 Avie Harrell, d inf.

G5 Richard Harrell, d inf.

G6 Lilly Kelly Harrell md S. E. Wood & had

H1 Myrtle Elizabeth Wood.

H2 Stanley Edison Wood, Jr.

H3 Lois Theresa Wood.

G7 Alice Harrell md Early G. Lee, Asheville,

No. Car., & had issue

H1 Lois Elizabeth Lee.

H2 Alice Harrold Lee.

G8 Alice May Harrold.

F2 Mabel Kelley md Upton Standiford & had issue

G1 Chas. Albert Standiford.

G2 Ella Theresa Standiford, d aged 13.

C2 Josiah Beale md Dec. 14, 1780, Mary Holton.

C3 Sarah Beale.

C4 Catherine Beale md Dec. 14, 1780, Wm. Holton & had issue

D1 Wm. Holton, Jr.

C5 Ann Beale, md Jan. 13, 1801, James Hendley & had issue

D1 Mary Magdalene Hendley.

A2 Mary Beale.

A3 Thomas Beale, b June 4, 1717, md Mary (Griggs), widow of Richard Griffin. Will of Thos. Beale recorded in Book j.j. #1, P 376...
St. Mary's Co., Md., dated Jan. 24, 1786, proved Feb. 27, 1786:

'To my daughter, Sarah Beale.....left to the care of my
daughter, Ann Beale.'

To my daughter, Ann Beale

To Ann Williams & Mary Thorp, in consideration of their care
of my children: they are to be the executors.'

(Note: Ann Williams & Mary Thorp might be the children of
Thomas' wife, Mary, by her first husband, Richard Griffin; Mary
Griffin is a witness of Jane Beale's will).

They had issue

B1 Ann Beale.

B2 Sarah Beale.

A4 William Beale, b Jan. 1, 1721.

(Letters: Mrs. Guy Withers, Washington, D. C.; Mrs. Early G. Lee, Ashville, No. Car.)

PENNSYLVANIA

'John Beale, the original ancestor of the family in America, was a native of England & came to this country with William Penn.

John Beals was an early settler in lower part of Ashton & he md 1682, Mary Clayton, daughter of Wm. Clayton, Sr., & wife, Prudence. They were Friends so far as is known.

Att. a monthly meeting att Chester the 1st of ye 11th mo., 1682,
John Beals & Mary Clayton did propose their intentions of marriage,
Robt. Wade & wife are ordered to inquire.'

'Att. a monthly meeting at Chester the 1st of ye 11th mo. 1682,
John Beals & Mary Clayton did propose their intentions of marriage.
It being the 2nd time & nothing happening to obstruct, friends left
them to their liberty to proceed according to the good order of
truth.'

The issue of this union were

- A1 John Beals, b Jan. 28, 1685, md Sept. 14, 1711, Sarah Bowater.
A2 Wm. Beals, b Feb. 1, 1687, md April 26, 1712, Rebecca Chambers.
A3 Jacob Beals, b July 28, 1689, md April 20, 1714, Mary Brooksby, daughter of John Brooksby, Province of Md., who d 1714; they had
B1 Jacob Beals, II, b July 18, 1717, md Sept. 17, 1743, Elizabeth Greist, at Leacock Meeting House in Lanchetter Co., Pa., now Lancaster Co., & had issue
C1 Lydia Beals md Oct. 28, 1762, Wm. Garretson.
C2 Isaac Beals, b Jan. 6, 1746, d 1831, (New Hope, Tenn. Rec.), md April 9, 1768, Hannah Jones, b April 26, 1747, d July 26, 1844, & had issue
D1 David Beals, b Jan. 4, 1771, d Nov. 29, 1870, md 1st, Rachael West, b June 19, 1776, d July 7, 1840; md 2nd, Elizabeth Nelson.
D2 Solomon Beals, b Dec. 17, 1773, d Dec. 19, 1851, md April 13, 1797, Catherine Harrold, b March 8, 1777, d Aug. 14, 1860, daughter of Jonathan & Charity Harrold & a descendant of Richard & Mary Ann (Beals) Harrold; they had issue
E1 Joseph Beals md Mary Brown.
E2 Charity Beals md Marmaduke McNees.
E3 Elihu Beals, b June 15, 1803, d June 16, 1876, of Greene Co., Tenn.; md Mary Simpson, d June 16, 1870, daughter of Geo. Simpson, & had issue
F1 Joseph James Beals md Loyd.
F2 Elizabeth Beals md David Mitchell.
F3 Sarah Beals md Wm. Carroll.
F4 Francis Beal, M. D., b 1840 Greene Co., Tenn., d May 10, 1890; md 1st, Cynthia Mayo & had
G1 Emma Beals md John Anderson.
Dr. Beal md 2nd, Sadie Louisiana Dawson, b Dec. 25, 1855, daughter of Wm. Henry & Lavinia Tipton Dawson who was the daughter of John Butler Tipton & Louisiana Ware Tipton, who

were among the first settlers in Eastern Tenn. & who played an important part in its development.

They had issue

G1 Frank Lee Beals, b Sept. 2, 1881, Loudon Co., Tenn., at Morganton; Retired Major of the U. S. Army; in 1935 with the Board of Education of Chicago, Ill; md 1st, in Portland, Ore., April 17, 1909, Alice Alexandra Barnes, b Sept. 15, 1883, & had issue

H1 Elena Louise Beals, b Feb. 16, 1910, in Petropolis, Brazil, d May 2, 1912, Appleton, Wisc.

H2 Bettina Byrd Beals, b Aug. 2, 1912, Appleton, Wisc.; an artist who was educated abroad; md Aug. 30, 1932, Chicago, Ill., George Schaller, German Diplomatic Service, Berlin, Germany.

Major Beals, md 2nd, Aug. 24, 1929, in Chicago, Ill., Katherine Meredith (Thomas) Taussig.

G2 Daisy Malcom Beals, b June 7, 1884, md Monte Goodin.

E4 Hannah Beals md Samuel Brown.

E5 Rachel Beals md Elijah Harrell.

D3 Wm. Beals md Rachael Pierce.

D4 John Beals md Ann

D5 Joseph Beals md Polly Bales.

D6 Elizabeth Beals md David Stanfield.

C3 Martha Beals md May 4, 1775, at Huntington Meeting, York, Pa., John Wilson.

C4 Solomon Beals md Oct. 29, 1776, at Warrenton Meeting, Rebecca Underwood & d at New Hope, Tenn., Jan. 17, 1833,

C5 Mary Beals.

C6 Daniel Beals md Dec. 10, 1781, Mary Squibb.

C7 Jacob Beals md May 22, 1783, at Huntington Meeting, Elizabeth Blackburn.

C8 Abraham Beals.

A4 Mary Beals, b Jan. 24, 1692 (Mary Ann), md April 1, 1710, Richard Harrold.

A5 Patience Beals, b April 16, 1695, md Joseph Jones.
(Letters: Major Frank Lee Beals of Chicago, Ill.)

Thomas Beale, b Calne, Eng., md Catherine Cope, b Calne, Eng., & had issue

A1 Wm. Beale, b near Calne, Eng., Aug. 14, 1709, d in Chester Co., Pa., Nov. 27, 1800, buried in West Whitelands beside his 1st wife, Mary Jenkins Beale, whom he md in 1734 & who was b April 19, 1715, d Aug. 25, 1771. Emigrated from Calne, Eng., in 1728 (Landed

Proprietor D.A.C., accepted Jan. 1925). They had issue
Bl Capt. Thos. Beale, b Aug. 6, 1735, Chester Co., Pa., d June 30, 1803, Juniata Co., Pa.; md 1759, Sarah Todhunter, b 1740. Thos. Beale settled in the Tuscarora Valley & engaged in manufacturing & agricultural pursuits in Mifflin Co.; he was a man of gigantic stature as well as of great intelligence & attained a station of marked prominence in Mifflin Co. He recruited a company in Cumberland Co. & was mustered in at Carliste as its Captain. In 1776 he served in Watt's Battalion & in 1779 was at Ft. Pitt under Col. Daniel Bradhead. Also served as Associated Judge of the Tuscarora Valley. Capt. Thos. Beale was one of the 63 signers of the first Constitution of the Commonwealth of Pa., Sept. 1790; served as a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1790 at Harrisburg, Pa. (John Biorens Laws for the Commonwealth of Pa., 1810, Vol 1, Accepted by the U. S. D. 1812, in 1925).

They had issue

C1 Col. Wm. Beale, b Nov. 12, 1762, d Oct. 23, 1820, md June 28, 1786, Mary Henderson, b June 21, 1765, d July 11, 1810, daughter of John Henderson & wife, Mary McMahan (John Henderson enlisted June 1775 & served in the Rev. War in an expert company of riflemen from Cumberland Co., Pa., under Capt. Wm. Hendricks, under Benedict Arnold; he attacked Quebec, Dec. 31, 1775 - 'Palace Gate', & was wounded & captured. Paroled & exchanged, he re-enlisted as 1st Lieutenant & was then promoted to Captain Lieutenant & finally to Captain. He served under Gen. Anthony (Mad Anthony) Wayne during the last years of the War. His company under Capt. Wm. Hendricks was among the 1st companies enlisted in the Revolution & among the 1st on the march west of the Hudson River.....Pa. Archives, 2nd Series, Vol. X, PP 7, 25, 456, 457 & 778. Data accepted by the D.A.R. in 1925).

Col. Wm. Beale served in the Pa. Militia bet the years 1800-1807, 2nd Major, 3rd Tuscarora Reg. under Col. Wm. Sterret. He enlisted Sept. 24, 1793 (Pa. Archives, 6th Series, Vol IV, P 41 & 297).

Col. Beale served as a Member of the Pa. Legislature at the time of the framing of the State Constitution, took an active part in construction of that instrument & assisted in its adoption.

They had issue

- D1 Hannah Beale, b Jan. 5, 1788.
- D2 Thomas Beale, b Sept. 22, 1789.
- D3 Margaret Beale, b Oct. 13, 1791.
- D4 Elisha Beale, b Sept. 11, 1793.
- D5 Sarah Beale, b Sept. 11, 1794.
- D6 Joshua Beale, b Nov. 9, 1796, Juniata Co., Pa., md Hannah Coder & had issue
 - E1 Jacob Franklin Beale md Emily Schaffe & had issue
 - F1 Carrie Beale, Lewisburg, Pa. (D.A.R. National #17266).
 - E2 John Henderson Beale, b April 6, 1823, Juniata Co.,

Pa., d March 9, 1891, Lewisburg, Pa., md June 22, 1847, Mary DeRacy Byers, b Sept. 3, 1826, Lewisburg, Pa., d July 22, 1899, Lewisburg, & had issue

F1 Erwin Morrison Beale, attorney, b Sept. 11, 1849, d Oct. 12, 1929, md June 20, 1899, Alice Belle Forseman.

F2 Ella Beale, b Feb. 22, 1858, d April 4, 1927, St. Petersburg, Fla.

F3 Lillian Beale, b Oct. 20, 1863, d Jan. 10, 1939, Lewisburg, Pa.

D7 John Beale, b Dec. 23, 1798.

D8 Elinor Beale, b Jan. 10, 1801.

D9 Jefferson Beale, b June 1, 1803.

Col. Wm. Beale md 2nd, Mary Lindsey & had issue

D10 Wm. Beale.

D11 Mary Beale.

D12 Washington Beale, Sr., crossed the Allegheny Mts., in 1802 & settled near Natrona, Allegheny Co., Pa.; md & had issue

E1 Washington Beale, Jr., was reared on his father's homestead until he reached mature years, when he md Rosanna McCune & settled on an extensive farm near the paternal homestead & devoted his attention largely to stock raising. In 1859 he imported the 1st English Draft horse brought to Western Pa. They had issue

F1 Major Jos. Grant Beale of Leechburg, Armstrong Co., Pa., b in Allegheny Co., Pa.; March 26, 1839, was reared on his father's farm; 1st engaged in business of drilling for oil in Kanawha Valley; while thus engaged, the Civil War broke out & he enlisted in the Iron City Guards of his native County for 3 months. Afterward enlisted in Company C, 9th Pa. Reserves; was badly wounded at Charles City Cross Roads June 30, 1862; was taken prisoner to Richmond & laid in Libby Prison for 3 months. For his meritorious conduct in front of the enemy he was commissioned as Captain & later as Major on Gen. Harry White's Staff, 1877.

After his return from the War he settled in Pittsburg, where he studied law; later he went into the coal business but sold out in 1868 & purchased the Leech property in Leechburg where he resided until his death in 1915. He was instrumental in having Rogers & Burchfile locate their rolling mills in Leechburg in 1872 & later induced them to put natural gas into their works from a well he & others had struck while drilling for oil. This was the 1st place natural gas was ever used for metallurgical purposes.

On Nov. 10, 1864, Major Beale was united in marriage with Margaret J. Harrison, who was b July 3, 1843, a daughter of John & Eliza Harrison, & had issue

G1 Frank J. Beale, d unm 1901.

G2 Harry W. Beale, b 1867, d 1905, md Mary B. Armstrong, Leechburg, & had issue

H1 John A. Beale.

H2 Lewis W. Beale.

H3 McCune Beale.

G3 Addison Herbert Beale, d 1930 at which time he was President of the A. M. Byers Wrought Iron Pipe Co. of Pittsburg, Pa.; md 1897, Effie G. Jack of Apollo, Pa.; & had issue

H1 Warren Herbert Beale, Chicago, Ill.

H2 Joseph W. Beale, in 1935 was Secty. to the motion picture actor, John Beal, & was living in New York. (John Beal took as his stage name that of his secretary).

H3 Margaret Beale md John D. Shaner, Pittsburg, Pa.

G4 Chas. G. Beale, attorney.

G5 Edmund H. Beale md Anna Lees, resides at Oakmont, Pa.; they had issue

H1 Edith J. Beale.

H2 Frank L. Beale.

G6 Merta M. Beale md Sydney J. McCabe of Pittsburg, Pa.

G7 Clifford A. Beale md; lives Zanesville, Ohio; they had issue

H1 Clifford N. Beale.

H2 Warren Jack Beale.

H3 Sarah Merta Beale.

H4 Josephine Beale md Townsend Brown, Zanesville, Ohio.

F2 Jane Beale md D. H. Harrison.

F3 Mary J. Beale md W. R. Logan, b 1844, Pasadena, Calif.

F4 James B. Beale md Ida Berenger.

F5 Margaret M. Beale md Joseph R. Anderson.

F6 George W. Beale md Zelia Harrison.

F7 Aggie Beale, d young.

C2 John Beale.

C3 Washington Beale.

D4 Hannah Beale md Isaac Evans.

D5 Albion Beale.

VIRGINIA

- Robert Beale of Va. md a Miss Harper & had issue
 A1 Robt. Beale, II, a Mier prisoner who drew a 'black bean' was shot through the lungs & left for dead. During the night he crawled away and after several months made his way back to Richmond, Texas. When he entered town Mr. Jessie Thompson who drew a 'white bean' ran to him & hugged him. This opened the wound in his lungs & he bled profusely; in later years he md a Miss Haley & d with T.B. without issue.
- A2 Wm. E. Beale, Baltimore, Md., md Elma Luburg & had issue
 B1 Wm. Beale md a Miss Red.
- A3 Julia Lee Beale, d Richmond, Texas, 1888, md 1838, Houston, Tex., Clement Newton Bassett, b Rushville, N. Y., & reared in the home of his Uncle, Wm. Bassett; educated at Hamilton College, N. Y. He spoke 7 languages, was a lawyer; practised law in Selma, Ala. Later he moved to Houston, Tex., where he was a Member of the Legislature. They had issue
 B1 Winnefred Bassett, b Nov. 1839, md Geo. Chambers & had issue
 C1 Wm. Chambers, d.s.p.
 B2 Clement Newton Bassett, Jr., b Jan. 1842, Richmond, Tex., md 1st, 1869, Lida Moore who d in childbirth (baby boy also d). After remaining single for 15 years, Mr. Bassett md 2nd, April 8, 1885, Libbie Mitchell, 3 years out of Hollins College, Va., & had issue
 C1 Eleanor Lee Bassett, b May 1886, md Hugh Lawson Williams, St. Louis, Mo.; associated with Ely Walker Dry Goods Co.; they had issue.
 D1 Eleanor Lee Williams.
 D2 Maria Elizabeth Williams.
 D3 Hugh Lawson Williams, II.
 C2 Winnie Bassett, b 1888, d inf.
 C3 Clement Newton Bassett, III, d unm at 21.
 C4 Robt. Adair Bassett, b Aug. 1892, md 1934 No issue. In 1939 was District Attorney at Richmond, Texas.
 C5 Sidney Winston Bassett, b 1896, md 1924, divorced 1936; no issue.
 C6 Gerald Wheeler Bassett, b Dec. 1898, md 1917, & had issue
 D1 Geraldine Adair Bassett, Richmond, Texas.
 D2 Clement Winston Bassett, Richmond, Texas.
 B3 Robt. Beale Bassett, b Nov. 1844, d 1858.
 B4 Russell Bassett, b March 1846, d young.
 B5 Edwin Bassett, b May 1848, d young.

- Samuel Beale migrated from Pa. into Loudon & Fauquier Counties, Va.; md a Miss Cummings & had issue
 A1 Samuel Harold Beale md Marty Elizabeth Tyler, a direct descendant of President John Tyler; lived near Scottsville, Abermarle Co., Va., & had issue
 B1 Alma Tyler Beale md Goodwin, Rt. 2, Scottsville, Va.

- B2 S. E. Beale, Rt. 2, Scottsville, Va.
A2 Joseph Russell Beale, Scottsville, Va., md & had issue
B1 Russell Beale, d young.

A3 Thomas O. Beale, Scottsville, Va.

(This sketch is from Mrs. Alma Tyler Beale Goodwin who writes that their family tradition has it that there were 3 brothers who came over from England; one went west & took up Government lands; one settled in Pa. (their line), and another went down into one of the lower counties of Va.

Another interesting item from her letter is relative to a visitor she had one day: 'A gentleman by the name of George Beale Reade once came thru Scottsville, came into the store (Beale Brothers), came up to me & asked 'Is not your name Beale?'; when I answered 'Yes, I am Alma Tyler Beale', he said 'I knew the moment I saw your eyes you were a Beale. You are my cousin, I know. My Mother was a Beale from Loudon Co., Va., that's where our & your ancestors settled & all of our ancestors are buried in the cemetery there at Bealeton in Loudon Co., Va. named for the Beales'. He was then living in Washington, D. C.'

The name of the father & mother of the four brothers named are not* to the writer as her correspondents were unable to furnish the names -

- A1 George Beale md & had issue
B1 Harry Beale, went to Iowa.
B2 Fred Beale, went to Iowa.
A2 John Beale, went to Indiana, md & had 1 son
B1 John Beale, Jr.
A3 James Beale md & had issue
B1 Will Beale.
B2 John Beale of Quantico, Va.
B3 Rett Beale.
A4 Wm. L. Beale, b 1822, Juanita Co., Pa., md & had issue
B1 George Beale.
B2 (daughter) Beale.
B3 Rachel Beale md Butte & had issue
C1 Grace Butte md Wm. Pearson, 315 Warren Ave., Baltimore.
C2 Mary Butte.
B4 John Beale md Nannie A. Lundsford & had issue
C1 Gilmer E. Beale, Glendie, Va.
C2 Mabel Beale, Glendie, Va.
C3 Nellie L. Beale md Riley, 4911 41st St., N. W.,
Washington, D. C.
C4 Robt. Everett Beale, 629 14th St., N. E., Washington, D.C.
(Letter: Mabel Beale, Glendie, Va. It is quite possible that these brothers belong in the family of Thomas Beale, born Calne, Eng., as his son, Capt. Thos. Beale was buried in Juniata Co., Pa., June 30, 1803, & his son, Col. Wm. Beale, also lived in Juniata Co., Pa...which see).

*known

Joel Thomas Beale was b in Ky., from which place he went with his father, mother & 2 sisters (names all unknown) on a visit to Halifax Co., Va., where Joel Thomas remained with friends when his own family returned to their home in Ky. When about 21 or 22 years of age he md a Miss Tucker & despite service in the C. S. Army, lived to the age of 70; they had issue

- A1 Chas. Lacy Beale, drowned at Cedar Forest Forge when 39 years old, md 1st, Adeline Tucker & had issue
B1 Sarah Elizabeth Beale, d abt the age of 53 years, md Waller.
B2 Mary Alice Beale, d abt the age of 60 years, md Cardwell.
B3 Chas. Joel Beale, b 1877, now a resident of Nathalie, Va., md & had issue
C1 Pearl Beale, b 1899, md Crute.
C2 Raymond Lacy Beale, b 1901, md McCowell.
C3 Homie Alice Beale, d at 32, md Inge.
C4 Chas. E. Beale, b 1906, resident of Lovingston, Va., md Thacker.
C5 Luther S. Beale, b 1908, md
C6 Wiley K. Beale, b 1910, unm in 1939.
C7 Blanche Beale, b 1913, md Booker.
C8 C. Bennett Beale, b 1915, md
C9 Chas. Joel Beale, Jr., b 1917, md Younger.
C10 Leroy Beale)
C11 Deroy Beale) twins, b 1923.
Chas. Lacy Beale md 2nd, Lucy Hill & had issue
B4 Grace Beale, school teacher, d unm at 48.
B5 Wm. Lacy Beale, b abt 1889, md & had issue
C1 Herman Beale md
C2 Carlton Beale md
C3 Clarence Beale, unm in 1939.
C4 Roy Beale md
A2 John Russell Beale, d unm.
A3 Hinton Beale, d abt the age of 78 years, md & had issue
B1 Bunion Beale.
B2 (daughter) Beale.
A4 John Henry Beale d unm.
A5 Arthur Beale, living in 1939 (abt 50 years of age), md & had one child
B1 Beale.
A6 Mollie Beale md Abbott.
A7 Harriett Beale, d unm.
A8 Channey Beale, d unm.

William Beal of 'Middleton', (now an estate of 210 acres, but if a crown grant as tradition says, was originally abt 2000 acres), St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., Va. (which was taken from New Kent Co. in 1720, the latter being taken from York Co. in 1645), d prior to 1782 when he left to his widow, Sarah Beal, 137 acres of land. This plot was listed as Wm. Beal's Estate until 1790 when Sarah Beal sold

her dowry (22-3/4 A) to one John Beal who evidently was a brother of Wm. Beal, dec'd. From 1790 until 1793 the two plots were listed as Wm. Beal's estate (114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A) & John Beal (22-3/4A).

In 1793 the plot known heretofore as Wm. Beal's Estate was listed as John Beal's Estate, the 22-3/4 A. remaining as before.

From 1794 to 1803 the 114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A. plot is listed in the name of John Beal, Jr., & the 22-3/4 A. plot in the name of John Beal, Sr.

In 1804 the 114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A. plot is listed in the name of John Beal, while the 22-3/4 A. plot & another 88 A. (purchased from Wm. Vines) are listed in the name of John Beal, Jr.

In 1805, all 3 plots (225 A.) are listed in the name of John Beal, Jr.

From 1806 to 1809 the land is all listed in the name of John Beal.

In 1809, 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ A. were purchased from Wm. King. No further transfers were made until 1814 when 30 A. were added (there is no record from whom this was purchased).

The location of the land is described here for the first time:
1813....'Adjoining John Bassett, Robert King'.

1814....'In Blackwell's Neck adj. Bassett, King & others'.

1815....'Adjoining Nathaniel Fox, Bassett'.

From 1815 to 1836, 268 A. were listed in the name of John Beal; in 1836 the property was listed in the name of John Beal's Estate; in 1839 a resurvey was made & 272A. were transferred from John Beal's Estate to John Beal.

In 1841, 63 A. were sold to J. H. Earnest leaving 209 A. This plot of 209 A. remains in the name of John Beal as late as 1852.

(Old Tax Books in the State Archives, Richmond, Va., & sent to the writer by John Beal, Old Church, Va.).

The issue of Wm. Beal & Sarah Beal were

A1 John Beal, b Feb. 25, 1769, d Feb. 28, 1837, md March 12, 1799, Mary C. Glass, d July 3, 1822, & had issue

B1 John Beal, Jr., b Nov. 3, 1810, d Oct. 19, 1871, md Dec. 7, 1859, Charlotte Columbia Ellett, & had issue

C1 Francis Stuart Beal, living in 1896 in Hanover Co., Va., d 1926; md & had issue

D1 John Beal, Old Church, Va.

D2 Virginia Beal md A. E. Hardaway, Richmond, Va.

C2 Walter Henry Beal, research agent, 1852 Park Road, N. W., Washington, D. C., b Oct. 1867, Old Church, Va., md 1910, Washington, D. C., Eleanor Gillers Ashby, & had issue

D1 W. H. Beal, Jr.

D2 Elizabeth Ashby Beal.

D3 Anne Ashby Beal.

D4 Wm. Ashby Beal.

B2 Wm. Beal, b Dec. 30, 1800, md..... & had issue

C1 Thos. Beal md Sophia Pemberton, d May 1, 1865, & had
D1 Martha Beal, 2523 Hanover, Richmond, Va.

D2 (two sons came to Texas before the Civil War & one son had a daughter who md a doctor.)

B3 Elizabeth Beal, b March 6, 1803.

B4 Thos. Glass Beal, b April 25, 1807, d July 6, 1830.

B5 Louisa E. Beal, b May 31, 1809, d Aug. 7, 1847, md April 6, 1831, John R. Whiting, b March 6, 1806, d Aug. 23, 1843, &

- had issue
- C1 Henry Augustine Whiting, Major in C. S. Army, Knoxville, Tenn., b Jan. 9, 1832, md 1st, the widow Temple; md 2nd, the widow Lumsden, & had 2 daughters.
- C2 Julia Emeline Whiting, b March 7, 1833.
- C3 Thos. Lewis Whiting, b March 1, 1836, md Euphrania Ellts Pemberton, b 1850.
- C4 Louisa Randolph Whiting, b Aug. 20, 1837, d Aug. 20, 1838.
- C5 Mary Whiting, b Dec. 15, 1838, d Dec. 25, 1838.
- C6 Mary Louisa Whiting, b May 13, 1840, d Sept. 5, 1846.
- C7 Anne Countess Whiting, b Nov. 13, 1841, md Thomas Campbell, Richmond, Va.
- C8 John R. Whiting, Jr., b Dec. 30, 1843, d Jan. 4, 1844.
- B6 Louisiana Beal, b May 30, 1809, d Sept. 25, 1809.
- B7 Louisiana Beal, b Dec. 26, 1812.
- A2 Wm. M. Beal, b Aug. 9, 1771.
- A3 Mary Beal, b Oct. 15, 1773.
- A4 Elizabeth Beal, b Nov. 14, 1775.
(John Beal, presumably a brother of Wm. Beal, gave a document signed in 1783)

- Al Benj. Beale of Isle of Wight Co., Va., md & had issue
Benj. Beale, II, whose Will, dated Feb. 12, 1712/13, was probated April 27, 1713, (Isle of Wight Co., Va., W & D Bk 2, P 358), named wife, Martha; son, Benjamin; daughters, Mary, Patience, Martha & Florence; wife & son, Benjmain, Executors. Witnesses- Thos. Dixon, Richard Beele, Sol. Haines, John Nevill.
Appraisal of this estate was dated April 27, 1713 by Jacob Darden, Wm. Murfrey, John Watts, Robt. Shelly; presented by Martha & Benj. Beal, & recorded May 25, 1713 (Isle of Wight Co., W & D Bk 2, P 583).
- Benj. Beal, II, md 1689, Martha Neville, daughter of John Neville (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 1, P 22), & had issue
- B1 Benj. Beal, III, whose Will, dated Aug. 7, 1744, was probated Sept. 24, 1744, (Isle of Wight Co., Will-Bk 4, P 511), named wife, Sarah; daughters, Sarah Godwin, Rachel Dixson, Wilkinson Beal & Mary; son, Benj. Beal, Exe. Witnesses: Thos. Gale, John Chestnutt, John Garnes. They had issue
- C1 Sarah Beal md Godwin.
- C2 Benj. Beal, IV, whose Will, dated March 1, 1786, was probated Dec. 7, 1786, (Isle of Wight Co., Will-Bk 10, P 39), named wife, Elizabeth; son, Benjamin; daughters, Mary Parker, Honour Jordan; sons, James Lawrence Beal, Barney; to my younger children - Barney, Lawrence, Sally, Rachel, Mary, Elizabeth & Wilkinson Beal.....; wife & son, James, Exs. Witnesses: James Hall, Thos. & Joseph Nevill. They had issue
- D1 Mary Beale md 1780, Wm. Parker (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 9, P 43; also Deed Bk 10, P 39)
- D2 Honour Beal md Jordan.
- D3 James Lawrence Beal.

- D4 Barney Beal.
 D5 Sally Beal md Jan. 13, 1792, Geo. Lawrence with
 James Beal, Surety (Mar. Bonds Isle of Wight Co.),
 by Rev. Wm. Hubbard.
 D6 Rachel Beal.
 D7 Mary Elizabeth Beal.
 D8 Wilkinson Beal.
 D9 Benjamin Beal.
 C3 Mary Beal.
 C4 Rachel Beal md 1744, Nicholas Dixon, son of Thomas &
 Mary Dixon (Isle of Wight Co., Will Bk 4, P 511).
 C5 Wilkinson Beal (daughter).
 B2 Mary Beal.
 B3 Patience Beal.
 B4 Martha Beal.
 B5 Florence Beal.
 A2 Mary Beal md 1680, John Luter (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 1, P
 322; Deed Bk 8, P 353).

John Beel of Southampton Co., Va., d 1769, Will dated Jan. 20, 1769, was probated March 9, 1769, designated himself as 'John Beel of Southampton; named son, John, the plantation on which he now lives on Tarkiln Branch, adjoining James Jordan Scott of 130 A., also the plantation on which Geo. Williams formerly lived on Nottoway Swamp, adjoining Stephen Johnson & Geo. Williams of 65 A.; son, Joshua, the plantation on which I now live of 95 A.; daughters, Patience, Lydia, Abigail & Temperance Woodward; son-in-law, Wm. Fowler, one shilling; son-in-law, Richard Beel, one shilling; estate to be divided by friends, Albridgeton Jones, Job. Wright & James Jordan Scott; witnesses were Shadrack Lewis, Jordan Denson, James Jordan Scott; recorded Will Bk 2, P 272, Southampton Co., Va.

John Beel bought land in 1721 from Francis Brancey in Isle of Wight Co.; on July 20, 1745 there was an Ind. bet. John Beal, Yeoman & wife, Patience, to James Fowler. 5 £ for a tract of 100 A. on the north side of Beaver Dam Swamp in the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight, adjoining Jos. Vick, Wm. Edmonds*& John May, part of a patent formerly granted Wm. May for 344 A. in 1683, & by the aforesaid May by last will & testament devised to his daughter, Patience May, now the wife of John Beal; witnesses, Wm. Eley, Benj. Bradshaw, Wm. Powell; recorded July 22, 1745, Deed Bk 7, P 154, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

The name Mayo was spelled May in the deed above given but the Will of Wm. Mayo, Sr., of the Lower Parish, proves that the name should have been Mayo. Said will named son, William, land on the E. side of the Nottoway Swamp; son, James, land called Broad Neck, beginning at Edward Goodson's corner, on the Nottoway Sw., rev. to son, William; son, John, land on the W. side of Nottoway Sw.; son, Peter, land on the Nottoway Sw. called Peter's Sw., rev. to John Mayo; wife, Isabel; youngest dau., Mary; son, Peter, land from Dumpling Island to Bridgeman Joyner's line; 366 A. on Kingsale Sw. & Beaver Dam to my son John & daughters, Margaret & Patience; exs., wife & brother, Bridgeman Joyner; will dated July 14, 1713, probated April

25, 1715; witnesses, Jos. Joyner, Joshua Joyner, Wm. Page; recorded Will & Deed Bk 2, P 590, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

John Beal md 1745, Patience Mayo, daughter of Wm. Mayo (Deed Bk 7, P 154, Isle of Wight Co., Va.) & had issue

A1 John Beel, d 1777, Will dated Sept. 13, 1777, was probated Feb. 12, 1778 (Will Bk 3, P 197, Southampton Co., Va.) is abstracted as follows: 'John Beall of St. Luke's Parish; to son, Drewry 200 A. of the land I live upon, adjoining the land of Howell Whittington & Dr. Browne; to son, Burwell, the residue of my land; son, John LlOO; wife, Liddie; ex., friend, Jos. Johnson; witnesses: Geo. Gurley, Thos. Edwards & Jacob Braswell.

In Deed Bk 5, P 134, Southampton Co., Va., there appears a deed, dated Feb. 9, 1775, bet. John Beale & wife, Lidia, & Joshua Beale & wife, Mary, & James Jordan Scott., £165 for a tract whereon said John lives & part of the tract on which said Joshua lives of 145 A. in the Parish of Nottoway adjoining said Scott & the Tarkiln Branch & Francis Bracey. Part granted Francis Bracey in June 16, 1774, & other granted Thos. Mandew Oct. 28, 1702, & conveyed to John Beal, father of the aforesaid John & Joshua by Francis Bracey in Isle of Wight in 1721, the other part by deeds from Arthur Williams & Edward Goodson, the heirs of the sd. Thos. Mandew. To aforesaid John & Joshua Beale by will of John Beal, March 9, 1775.

Another deed appears in Deed Bk 5, P 133, Southampton Co., Va., dated Feb. 9, 1775, bet. John Beal & wife, Liddia, to John Eaton of Isle of Wight Co., for £40 a tract which John Beal, the dec'd., father of sd. John Beal did give him by his last Will & Testament, in the Parish of Nottoway, 65 A. adjoining the line of Stephen Johnson & Geo. Williams; witnesses: J. Denson, Will Scott & James Jordan Scott.

John Beel md Liddia Johnson, daughter of Benj. Johnson of Southampton who d 1767 & wife, Mary, whose Will, dated March 29, 1764, was probated Feb. 12, 1767 (Will Bk 2, P 187, Southampton Co., Va.), named wife, Mary; son, Joseph; son, Job; son, Stephen; to my several children hereafter named, all the things I have possessed them with & also the sum of one shilling, viz: Jacob, Johnson; Mary Godwin; John Johnston; Wm. Johnston; Anne Wooten; Sarah Barrett; Lydia Beal & my grandson, Jesse Johnson; rest of my estate, 1/3 to my wife & 2/3 to my children, Lucy, Stephen & Henry; exs.; son, Joseph Johnson & my son-in-law, John Beel; witnesses: Job Wright, Geo. Washington, James Jordan Scott. They had issue

B1 Drewry Beale, who d intestate 1818, had an appraisal made of his estate by Zacharias Story & Benj. Whitfield, Feb. 18, 1818, & same was recorded Oct. 21, 1822, Will Bk 9, P 174, Southampton Co., Va.

Oct. 10, 1793, an inde. bet. Drury Beal & wife, Mary to John Beal, £59-8. for 65 A. on Browne's line; witnesses: Lemuel Eley, Isaac Williams, James Scott; recorded Deed Bk 8, P 19, Southampton Co., Va.

Drewry Beale md Mary, daughter of Edmund Spender* of St. Luke's Parish who d 1783 & wife, Mary, whose will dated Sept. 1, 1784, was probated Oct. 14, 1784 (recorded Will Bk

*Spencer

4, P 72, Southampton Co., Va.), designated him as 'Edmund Spencer of the Parish of St. Luke: son, David; son, William; son, Ezekiel; son-in-law, Nathan Jackson & wife, Sarah; son, Jesse; wife, Mary; 'to son-in-law, Drewry Beale, one case containing 12 bottles, also one large iron bound chest & 2 head of sheep'; daughter, Elizabeth; exs.: friend, Geo. Gurley & son-in-law, Drewry Beale; witnesses: Howell Whittington, John Beal.

They had issue

C1 Cowan Beale who moved to Texas or Arkansas.

C2 Boswell Beale.

C3 Gilbert H. Beale, whose Will was probated Dec. 19, 1836, (Will Bk 11, P 517 Southampton Co., Va.) named wife, Martha E. Barnes (originally Martha E. Edwards) my whole estate; witnesses: G. D. Barham, Margaret P. Beale.

Gilbert H. Beale md Dec. 31, 1835, Martha E. Barnes (Southampton Co. Mar. Rec. PP 459-698) & had issue.

C4 Margaret Beale md 1st, Daughtrie & had issue

D1 Laura Daughtrie md Robt. Smith. No issue.

D2 Will Daughtrie.

D3 Jesse Daughtrie.

D4 Maggie Daughtrie.

Margaret Beale Daughtrie md 2nd, John Pinner & had issue

D5 John Pinner, Jr., Suffolk, Va.

C5 Harriet Beale, unm.

C6 Jessie Drew Beale, Sr., b & reared in Southampton Co., Va., from whence he moved to Newbern, No. Car.; md May 15, 1809, Margaret P. Whithead, *Security, John Beal, (Minister's Returns, Southampton Co., Va.), daughter of Richard Whitehead & Margaret Patience Lamb, daughter of Richard Lamb of England & Virginia & wife, Clarissa Boswell who was born & reared in Mecklinburg Co., Va.

From the Clerk of Brunswick Co., Va., certificate was obtained showing that Richard Lamb was a Continental Quartermaster in 1780-81; the same records also show that in a letter to Gen. Gates, dated Richmond, Oct. 28, 1780, 'the records of the Clerk's office of Brunswick Co. show that his claims for supplies to the Continental Army were audited & approved by the County Court, in accordance with law, & that he was officially recognized by the court as a Continental Quartermaster during 1780-81, in approving claims for impressments made by him; & the records of the Court also show that during the war he collected the grain tax for the Government, for the support of the American Army.'

Thos. Jefferson, when Governor, in a letter to General Gates, Oct. 15, 1780, refers to him: 'I enclose by this express a power to Mr. Lamb, Quartermaster, to impress for a month, ten wagons from each of the Counties of Brunswick, Mecklenburg, Lunenburg, Charlotte & Halifax; & direct him to take your orders, whether they shall go first to you or come here'.

Richard Lamb, who was b in England, came to Va. & md

Clarissa Boswell; he d 1786 & was buried in the Cemetery of Old Blanford Church, Petersburg, Va. He left 6 daughters & one son surviving him: Mary Elliott, William Boswell, Clarissa, Sophia, Elizabeth, Harriett & Margaret Patience Lamb. The last named & youngest daughter md Richard Whitehead.

Richard Lamb arrived in Va. with ample means & established himself in business in the Port of Norfolk & Portsmouth. When the Revolutionary War broke out he retired from business & removed his family to the interior of the State. He contributed largely of his private fortune to the patriotic cause, & at his death the debt was unpaid, & from the loss of the vouchers in Washington, his descendants were never reimbursed.

He was known by family tradition as Major Richard Lamb. The old Lamb homestead in Norfolk, with its extensive library, was in possession of the Federals after the surrender of the City by Hon. Wm. W. Lamb, Major, to Gen. Wool; thus many valuable family papers were lost for all time, among them being the records of birth in the family.

(For further data see Jefferson's complete works, published- by Order of Congress, Vol 1, PP 264-269: Records of Brunswick Co. Court, Va., Bk 13, PP 454, 455, 466, 371; Bk 14, P 375; Certificate of G. R. Mallory, Clerk of Brunswick Co., dated Sept. 21, 1895).

Jesse D. Beale & Margaret P. Whitehead had issue

D1 Alice Webb Beale abt whom the present family knows nothing because of her marriage to a Federal officer, Capt. Dutton of New York, who burned the home of Jesse D. Beale after finding a quantity of cotton (which was declared contraband by the Federal troops in the territory under control by them) stored in the attic of the residence. The Captain in charge of the destruction of the house did a good job & in the course thereof met the oldest child of Jesse D. Beale & in a short while they were married.

As the remaining children were young & the only thing saved in the house was a very fine oil painting of Margaret P. Beale by some celebrated artist, the daughter Alice got the picture, which was later located by members of the family who were unable to retrieve it.

D2 Cadwalader Hawes Beale md 1st, Sallie Alford; md 2nd, Taylor Lowe; md 3rd, Ella Waddill.

D3 Gilbert Beale md Lucy McRae.

D4 Lucy Beale md John Williams.

D5 Josie Beale md Phillip A. Travis.

D6 Norton Beale, unm.

D7 Jessie Drew Beale, II, md Carrie Phelan & resided in Montgomery, Ala.; they had issue

E1 Caroline Beale md John McQueen, dec'd., of Birmingham, Ala., & had issue

F1 Jesse Beale McQueen.

- E2 Phelan Beale, attorney of New York City, md Edith
 Ewing Bouvier of New York, & had issue
 F1 Edith Bouvier Beale.
 F2 Phelan Beale, II.
 F3 Bouvier Beale.
 E3 Sidney Harris Beale)
 E4 Jesse Drew Beale, III) twins, dec'd.
 B2 Burwell Beale md June 13, 1784, Charity (Cherry) Wilson,
 (Minsters' Returns, Southampton Co., Va.) & had issue.
 Will of Burwell Beale, dated Aug. 5, 1828, was probated
 Nov. 16, 1829, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 10, P 205; named
 wife, Charity; son, Edwin; rev. to my four daughters, Lydia,
 Polly, Lucy & Rebecca; my grandson, John E. Beal; mill
 bought from Wm. L. Everett to daughter, Lydia Murfee; daughter,
 Rebecca Beale 1 & 153-1/3 A. on Beaver Dam Branch & Lucy Fur-
 gason & John D. Hart & Polly Murfee; to daughter, Polly Mur-
 fee, Tr. of 180 A. Cypress Swamp, Naje Harts Line & Rebecca
 Beale; daughter Lucy Furgason 166½ A. on Reb. Beale & the
 N. C. Line, rev. to her children; to Nanny Wilson for life,
 rev. to my four daughter. - money to be given Burwell Murfee
 to be applied to the benefit of Lucy Furgason. Exs. Simon
 Murfee & son, Edwin Beale. Witnesses: Jonachen Britt, Wm.
 C. Wilson & Jordan Wilson. Securities for executors: Richard
 Darden & Jordan Edwards.
 Will of Cherry Beale named grandson, John E. Beale, 1/2
 my legacy from est. of Edwin Beal; to daughter, Polly Mur-
 fee's children the other half. Mr. Peter Edwards to receive
 the legacy for benefit of above children; daughter, Lydia
 Murfee \$1.00; to daughter, Lydia Murfee's children, daughter
 Lucy Ferguson & her daughter Lydia Ferguson, Capt. James
 Barnes of Hertford Co., N. C., to receive legacy for daughter
 Lucy Ferguson & her daughter; daughter, Rebecca Beale. Exs.
 Peter Edwards & Thos. B. Worrell. Will dated Feb. 20, 1835,
 probated June 20, 1836, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 11, P
 470. Witnesses for Will John E. Barnes, Jordan Wilson, John
 Wilson & Wm. Daughtry.
 C1 Edwin Beale, Will dated Oct. 15, 1830, probated Dec. 20,
 1830, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 10, P 304, named
 nephew, John E. Beale, the Beale tract being the same land
 formerly owned by Drewry Beale, dec'd., & purchased by me
 from Jesse S. Drake, dec'd., also land purchased of Benj.
 Whitfield called Buckland, rev. of above bequest to my
 sisters, Polly Murfee, Rebecca Beale & Lucy Furgason.
 Sale of personal est. & division bet. my mother, Cherry
 Beale, Polly Murfee & Rebecca Beale. Exs. John D. Hart,
 Thos. B. Worrell & Edmund Thorp. Witnesses: Sam'l. Drake,
 Josiah Furgason, Jordan Wilson.
 C2 William Beal md Dec. 13, 1810 (Ministers' Returns South-
 ampton Co., Va., P 418), Lydia W. Bryant (Wm. Beal, dec'd.
 father). The Will of Edwin E. Beale, dated Aug. 13, 1853,
 probated Nov. 21, 1853, (Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 15,
 P 191), named father-in-law, Wm. Bryant, tract of land
 called Turner Tr. of 600 A. he sold wife, Lydia W. Beale,

- for the support of my children; son, Norman W. Beale; son, John F. Beale; daughter, Lydia E. Beale; daughter, Edith D. Beale; daughter, Ann Louise; son Wm. E. Beale; daughter, Ann Louise Pope. Exs.; son, Wm. E. Beale & son-in-law, Geo. C. Pope. Witnessess: W.A. Massenburg & Thos. B. Worrell. They had issue
- D1 Norman W. Beale.
- D2 John F. Beale, Will dated Feb. 11, 1864, probated Jan. 16, 1865, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 18, P 284; named brother, Wm. E. Beale, sisters, Lydia E. & Edith D. Beale; mother, Lydia W. Beale; my part of the est. of my brother, Norman W. Beale's est. to Wm. E., Lydia E. & Edith D. Beale. Exs.: brother, Wm. E. Beale; witnessess; Thos. B. Worrell & Edwin R. Story.
- D3 Lydia E. Beale.
- D4 Edith D. Beale.
- D5 Ann Louise Beale md March 5, 1852, (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 610), Geo. C. Pope; John E. Beale, father.
- D6 Wm. E. Beale.
- C3 Lydia Beal md Feb. 10, 1807, (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 177), Simon Murfee, Charity & Burwell Beale, parents, & had issue
- D1 Lydia W. Beale md Nov. 17, 1829, James Barnes of Hereford, No. Car. (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 404).
- C4 Polly Beal md Feb. 5, 1811 (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 206), Burwell Murfee; Burwell Beal, parent.
- C5 Lucy Beal md Jan. 22, 1818 (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 667) Jesse Fugason & had issue
- D1 Lydia Furgason.
- C6 Rebecca Beale.
- B3 John Beale md & is mentioned in the Will of his father, John Beall of St. Luke's Parish & in the deed bet. Drury Beal & wife, Mary, Deed Bk 8, P 19, Southampton Co., Va.
- A2 Joshua Martin Beale of Southampton, Va., md Rebecca Atkins & had
- B1 Richard Augustus Beale md June 2, 1845, Diana Lewis Simmons, daughter, Reb. Simmons, (Southampton Co., Va., Mar. Rec., P 546) & removed to Canton, Miss., where descendants yet reside. They had issue
- C1 John Wiley Beale, d 1930, md Fannie & had issue
- D1 Nettie S. Beale.
- D2 Lawrence Cresswell Beale md Gladys Taylor.
- D3 Evelyn Louise Beale, d Aug. 1932, unm.
- D4 Frances Elizabeth Beale, unm.
- D5 John Wiley Beale, Jr., md Nannie Gilmer.
- C2 Henry Beale, d unm 1921.
- C3 James Albert Beale, d 1897, md Minerva McDonald.
- C4 Sue E. Beale, unm, Canton, Miss.
- C5 Lucy Beale md Joe Stewart.
- C6 Maggie Beale md 1886, C. D. Cecil, a Methodist preacher.
- B2 Julia Beale md John Railey.

- B3 Mary Beale md Edward Barnes.
 B4 Margaret Beale md James Edwards.
 B5 Susan Beale md Edwin Beale.
 A3 Patience Beale.
 A4 Lydia Beale.
 A5 Abigail Beale.
 A6 Temperance Beale md Woodward.
 A7 Beale md Wm. Fowler.
 A8 Beale md Richard Beale (might possibly have been Richard Beale who died in Isle of Wight Co., Va., 1797, as one of the witnesses to his will, probated July 17, 1797, was Wm. Fowler who might have been his brother-in-law....see above).

Thos. Beel, Will dated April 26, 1763, probated June 9, 1763, calls himself of 'Southampton'; named wife, Martha, profits of estate & plantation; son, Richard, 5 A. at the lower end of what I have already given him, adj. Richard Kelle; daughter, Mary, plantation on which I now live; at wife's death to be equally divided bet. son & daughter, Richard & Mary; friends, Richard Beel, Jr., John Bryant, Bridgman Joyner & James Jordan Scott to make division; Exs. wife & cousin, Richard Beele; witnesses: John Beele, Richard Beele, Jr., James Jordan Scott. They had issue

- A1 Richard Beel.
 A2 Mary Beel.

William Beale, Will dated April 17, 1778, probated Feb. 14, 1779, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 3, P 250, named son, William, plantation which I now live on, rev. to son, John; wife, Priscilla; daughter, Patty; son, Burwell, 20 lbs.; Exs. wife & son, William; witnesses: Benj. Beale, John Drake, Wm. Bridger, Jos. Turner. They had issue
 A1 William Beal, Will dated Sept. 28, 1807, probated Jan. 18, 1808, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 6, P 486; named son, Jordan, the tract purchased of Henry Briggs & Edmund Johnson of 340 A.; son, Lemuel, plant. on which I live; daughter, Sally Joyner; daughter, Peggy; daughter, Betsey; wife, Elizabeth, at death or marriage of wife £20 to Phereby Bryant; Exs., wife, Elizabeth & son, Jordan; witnesses: Robt. Williams, Britton Bryant, Benj. Beal.

Another record relative to the estate of the late Wm. Beale is found in the Southampton Co., Va., records, Will Bk 7, P 426, wherein is named Jordan Beale, ex., same being ex. by James Jones & Benj. Wilson.

Wm. Beal md Oct. 10, 1778, (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 27), Elizabeth Joyner, with Jacob Joyner as Security, & had
 B1 Jordan Beal md Jan. 19, 1805, Betsey Edwards, daughter of Kenchen Edwards (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 165) & had issue

C1 Jordan Beal md April 21, 1828, Polly Johnson, daughter of Benj. Johnson (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 386).
 B2 Lemuel Beal md Dec. 17, 1827 (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va.).

- P 378), Emmey Beal, with Wm. Beal as security.
- B3 Sally Beale md Jan. 13, 1806, Lemuel Joyner (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 165).
- B4 Peggy Beal.
- B5 Betsy Beal.
- B6 Phereby Beal md Dec. 17, 1799, Bailey Bryant, with Amos Joyner & Wm. Beal as securities (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 131).
- A2 John Beale.
- A3 Patty Beale.
- A4 Burwell Beale.

Benjamin Beal, Sr., of Southampton Co., Va., Will dated March 26, 1786, probated Feb. 8, 1787, witnesses: Wm. & Anne Williams; named son, Benjamin; wife, Rachel; daughter, Isbel; Exs.; David Wright & John Beal (Will Bk 4 P 204). They had issue

- A1 Isbel Beal.
- A2 Benjamin Beal, Jr., Will dated Feb. 16, 1796, probated April 15, 1796 (Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 4, P 736), named wife, Elizabeth. Jordan Denson to sell my bacon to pay what I owe Jordan Denson & Co., & Pretlow & Randolph; son, Jeremiah; son-in-law, Solomon Cobb; son, Shadrach, provision for payment of his debts; daughters, Elizabeth Williams, Charlotte Carr, Polly Williams, Sylvia & Peggy Beale; the child of my wife by her former husband; exec.; wife: witnesses, Jos. & Jas. Scott, J. Denson. They had
- B1 Jerminah Beal md June 20, 1803 (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 154), Jerusha Roe, father of Cordal Roe, with Benj. Cobb as Security.
- B2 Beal md Solomon Cobb.
- B3 Shadrack Beal md Dec. 21, 1786, Sarah Joyner (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 639), & had issue
- C1 Sarah Beal md Aug. 30, 1802, Silas Drake, 'father, Shadrack Beal, Security, Archibald Drake'. (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 150).
- B4 Charlotte Beal md June 25, 1789, Thos. Carr (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 642).
- B5 Elizabeth Beal md Williams.
- B6 Polly Beal (or Mary) md Aug. 25, 1792, Jeremiah Williams, with Drury Williams as Security (Southampton Co., Mar. Rec. P 84).
- B7 Sylvia Beal.
- B8 Peggy Beal.

From Miss Louise Beale of Richmond, Va., (2025 Hanover Avenue), the writer was advised that she had been told that three generations back their name was spelled Bealle & she presumed pronounced Bell; thence to Beale, leaving out one L & pronouncing it Beale but for the accuracy of this fact she could offer no proof. Her father was John Thomas Beale who moved from Ellicott City, Md., to Petersburg,

Va., where he md 1st & had issue

A1 Annie May Beale.

A2 Willie Beale.

A3 Irvin Beale.

A4 Ella Beale.

A5 Bessie Beale.

John T. Beale md 2nd, & had issue

A6 Grace Beale.

A7 Thurman Beale.

A8 Louise Beale, b 1887, Richmond, Va., unm.

A9 Guy Otis Beale.

A10 Alma Beale.

A11 Inez Beale.

A12 Mabel Beale, Richmond, Va.

John Beale, b abt 1780, md Mary Ann Smith (possibly they were from Westmoreland Co., Va., as their son, Stephen, md in that Co.) & had issue

A1 John Beale.

A2 Ellen Beale.

A3 Stephen Smith Beale, b 1808, md March 20, 1832 (Westmoreland Co., Mar. Rec.), Harriett Elmore, b 1808, & had issue

B1 Chas. H. Beale, b 1833, Westmoreland Co., Va.

B2 Jeremiah Beale.

B3 Mary Ann Beale.

B4 David Beale.

B5 John Wesley Beale.

B6 George Beale.

B7 Smith Beale.

(From letter of Mrs. Clarke Beale, Mt. Sterling, Ohio)

Family tradition has been that Thos. B. Beale served with the British forces & during his services was shipwrecked off the West Indies from which place he received his discharge & from where he emigrated to Botetourt Co., Va.

He was b 1781, d 1847, md Rebecca Gillespie, b 1785, d 1853, daughter of Jacob Gillespie, b 1745, d 1820, & his wife, Mary Gum, b 1755, d 1815. They had issue

A1 George C. Beale, b 1825, d 1913, Linwood, W. Va., md Frances Van Reener, b 1838 at Utrecht, Holland, & had issue

B1 George Cameron Beale, Elkins, W. Va., md Rebecca Hamrick & had issue

C1 Willie Beale, Elkins, W. Va.

C2 Harry Beale, Elkins, W. Va.

C3 Mary Beale, Valley Head, W. Va.

C4 Ollie Beale, Valley Head, W. Va.

C5 Stanley Beale, dec'd.

B2 Samuel D. Beale, b 1867; Silver Springs, Md., md Ena J. Hamrick & had issue.

- C1 Howard Beale, Linwood, W. Va., md Mercia Moore & had
 D1 Clarence Beale.
 D2 Eleanor Ruth Beale.
 D3 Leroy Beale.
- C2 Willie Beale, Fairmont, W. Va.
 C3 Freeman Beale.
 C4 Bryan Beale.
 C5 Rean Beale md Lenna Haden & had issue
 D1 Kenneth Beale.
- C6 Fred Beale.
 C7 Bessie Beale.
 C8 George Beale.
 C9 Porter Beale.
 C10 Glen Beale, Washington, D. C.
 C11 Vina Beale, dec'd.
- B3 James Mareenas Beale, Mingo, W. Va., md Eliza Sharp & had
 C1 Porter Beale, dec'd.
- B4 Rev. Wm. Hanson Beale, Charleston, W. Va., md Retta Green, d
 1907, & had issue
 C1 Elna Beale of Pennsylvania.
 C2 Marion Beale, Bergoa, W. Va.
 Rev. Wm. H. Beale, Charleston, W. Va., md 2nd, Malinda
 Pennington & had issue
 C3 May Beale.
 C4 Maude Beale.
 C5 Maudie Beale.
 C6 Marmette Beale.
 C7 Paul Beale.
 C8 Robert Beale.
 C9 Ramon Beale, dec'd.
- B5 Branch Beale, b 1879, Charleston, W. Va., md Rosa Gibson
 & had issue
 C1 Ralph Beale.
 C2 Gatha Lee Beale.
- B6 Allie Beale, b 1877, (1808 Washington St., Charleston, W. Va.)
 md Floyd E. Hinkle. No issue.
- B7 Derica Agnes Beale, dec'd.
- B8 Mary Ann (Mollie) Beale, b 1861, dec'd.
- B9 Peachie Jane Beale, b 1857, dec'd.
- B10 French Beale, b 1873, dec'd.
- B11 John Thomas Beale, dec'd., md Jane Smith & had issue
 C1 Charles C. Beale, Linwood, W. Va., md Erma Hannah & had
 issue
 D1 Opal Beale.
 D2 Norman Beale.
 D3 Clyde Beale.
 D4 Juanita Beale.
 D5 John Ellis Beale.
- C2 Kenny Beale, Elkins, W. Va., md Ali Moore, & had issue
 D1 Isabell Beale.
 D2 Jo Ann Beale.
 D3 Julian Beale.
- C3 Austin Beale.

C4 Andrew Beale md Sallie Warrick & had issue
D1 Kenneth Beale.
D2 Gene Beale.
C5 Johnnie Beale, Linwood, W.Va.
C6 Laura Beale, Linwood, W.Va.
C7 Mary Beale, Mingo, W. Va.
C8 Emma Beale, Mingo, W. Va.
C9 Rella Beale, dec'd.
C10 Earlie Beale, dec'd.
C11 Myrtle Beale, dec'd.
C12 Howard Beale, dec'd.
B12 Rebecca Frances Beale, b 1860, dec'd.
B3 Wallace Beale, dec'd.
A2 Nancy Beale.
A3 Martha Beale.
A4 Rachel Beale.
A5 Elizabeth Beale.
(From letter of Mrs. Allie E. Hinkle, 1808 Washington St.,
Charleston, W. Va.)

ALLERTON

Isaac Allerton, b 1586, d 1659, emigrated to America on the first voyage of the ship 'Mayflower' in 1620; was one of the Founders of the Plymouth Colony in 1620; was one of the Signers of the Plymouth Contract; was Deputy Governor of Plymouth Colony in 1621; was Agent of the Colony in England; also served as a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam where he removed in 1638 & where he was for many years a leading merchant. After 1646 he resided in New Haven, Conn. He married 1st at Lyden, Holland, Nov. 4, 1611, Mary Norris & had issue

A1 Bartholomew Allerton, b 1612 Holland.

A2 Remember Allerton, b 1614 Holland.

A3 Mary Allerton, b 1616 Holland, d 1699, last survivor of the passengers of the ship 'Mayflower'.

A4 Sarah Allerton, b 1618 Holland.

Isaac Allerton md 2nd at Plymouth, Mass., 1626, Fear Brewster & had
 A5 Col. Isaac Allerton, b 1630, Plymouth, Mass., d 1702 at 'The Narrows', Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will dated Oct. 25, 1702, was probated Dec. 30, 1720 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 34); graduated at Harvard College 1650; was Major under Col. John Worthington in expedition against Seneca Indians in 1675; was County Lieutenant; Colonel; Justice; Burgess 1668-1676 & 1696-1697; Member of the Council 1683 (Col. Dames of America in Va. Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930). He md 1st, 1652, Elizabeth & had issue

B1 Isaac Allerton, b June 11, 1655, New Haven, Conn., d 1739, Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated March 31, 1739 was probated Nov. 27, 1739 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 107), md 1st, Elizabeth & had issue

C1 John Allerton, b New Haven, Conn.

C2 Jesse Allerton, b New Haven, Conn. abt 1686.

C3 Isaac Allerton, b New Haven, Conn., abt 1690, d unm.

Isaac Allerton md 2nd in Va., Ann Corbin (sister of Mildred Corbin who md John Bushrod who was Isaac Allerton's half-brother) who md 2nd, Rev. David Currie & had Jane Currie who md Thos. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

The Will of Isaac Allerton names cousin, Chas. Beale, & his brothers, John, Taverner, Richard & Reuben.

By his 2nd marriage, Isaac Allerton had issue

C4 Glwen Allerton.

C5 Willoughby Allerton.

C6 Isaac Allerton.

B2 Elizabeth Allerton, b New Haven, Conn., Sept. 27, 1753, md 1st, Benj. Starr who d 1678 & who lived in New England; md 2nd, 1679, Simon Eyres; md 3rd, a Mr. Quill & had issue

C1 Sarah Quill.

C2 Margaret Quill.

Col. Isaac Allerton md 2nd, abt 1663, Elizabeth, Daughter of Thos. Willoughby & widow of George Colclough, & had issue

B3 Willoughby Allerton, b abt 1665, gent., d 1724 when his Will dated Jan. 17, 1723, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., April 8, 1724 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P. 79); served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1710-13 (Col.

- Dame of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 2nd, Hannah Keene, widow of John Bushrod, who md, after his death, a Mr. Cooper as shown by her Will dated Dec. 26, 1738 & probated May 29, 1739, Westmoreland Co., Va. (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 106) & had issue
 C1 Isaac Allerton.
 C2 Elizabeth Allerton.
 B4 Sarah Allerton, b abt 1670, became 2nd wife of Hancock Lee, son of Col. Richard Lee of Virginia.
 B5 Frances Allerton md Samuel Travers & had issue
 C1 Elizabeth Travers.
 C2 Rebecca Travers.
 C3 Winifred Travers.
 B6 Mary Allerton md abt 1686, John Newton, Jr., of Westmoreland Co., Va., son of John Newton, Sr., the emigrant.

Mathews' American Armory & Blue Book 1907 -

Isaac Allerton, 1583-1659 of New Haven, Conn., came in the Mayflower 1620: Arms.... Argent, a chevron between 3 lions heads erased sable. Crest... A lion's head collared.

ARMISTEAD

- Anthony Armistead md Frances Thompson & lived in York County, England; they had issue
 Al Wm. Armistead came to Va. abt 1635, bringing with him his wife, Anne, whom he had md in England; they had issue
 Bl John Armistead, b in Va. before 1650, d after 1691, served as a Member of the Council, 1688-1691 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md Judith & had issue
 C1 Elizabeth Armistead (nee Mrs. Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill'), b 1667, md Wm. Churchill, the emigrant, & had issue
 D1 Col. Armistead Churchill md Hannah Harrison, b 1722, (see Harrison Fam.) & had issue
 E1 Lucy Churchill md 1756, John Gordon (see Gordon Fam.), emigrant to Va. abt 1738, & had issue
 F1 Hannah Gordon md Wm. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

B2 Armistead md 'King' Carter.

The Armistead home on the Duke of Gloucester St. in Williamsburg, Va., has been restored thru the use of Foundation Funds which made possible the reconstruction of Colonial Williamsburg, which was settled as Middle Plantation, 1632, later becoming Williamsburg in 1699.

This home is next to the oldest Episcopal Church in America, Bruton Parish, which was closely associated with the Beale Family of Colonial times.

Crozier's American Armory: Armistead of Virginia -
 Arms.... Or, a chevron between 3 points of spears sable tasseled in the middle.
 Crest.... A dexter arm in armour embowed proper holding the butt end of a broken spear.
 Motto.... Suivez raison.

BALL

A letter of great importance, especially to all claiming descent from Col. Wm. Ball, the great grandfather of Gen. Geo. Washington, was received from Anna Blackwell, Clerk of Baltimore, Md., herself a descendant. In part the letter states that one of the earliest Balls, when on a visit to England 'searched the records' for an account of his family, & by accident, examined the book of Visitations of Essex Co., instead of Northampton Co., & consequently copied data of the Barkham Balls, whose genealogy begins in 1480, & discovering that the last name recorded of that family was one Wm. Ball who lived at Lincolus Inn, 1634, came to the conclusion that this William & the William who came to America in 1635, were one & the same person. The searcher neglected to find out whether the Arms of the Will of Lincolus Inn were the same as those used by his family. Had he remembered to have made this important inquiry many heated discussions might have been averted, among the present generation of Balls, as to their right to claim data as early as 1480.

Some years ago, when Rev. Horace E. Hayden was collecting data of the Ball family for his 'Virginia Genealogies', he had submitted to him by different branches of the Virginia Balls 2 entirely different Coats-of-Arms, with the same genealogical account appended to each. After much research he discovered the 2 different Coats-of-Arms represented respectively the Barkham Balls of Berkshire & the Balls of Northampton, England. Mr. Hayden seemed to have made the most careful research & strenuous efforts to untie the knot made of the Coats-of-Arms & genealogies, & the following conclusion is the result:

Richard Ball, Doctor of Divinity, son of Lawrence Ball of Northampton. P. Wm. Sager, the 22 day of Dec. Anno, 1613, misc. gts. 1150.

Mrs. Clark also states that since Mr. Hayden's valuable work has been printed, she has been able to support his convictions by information received from the College-at-Arms in London.

(The above was taken from one of the 'Union Records').

Rev. Richard Ball, D.D., son of Lawrence Ball of Northamptonshire, Eng., & Rector of St. Helen's Bishopgate, London, referred to in the above paragraphs, had 3 sons, viz:

1. John Ball.
2. Richard Ball.
3. William Ball who lived in Wiltshire, Eng., & who had 6 sons who came to America on the ship 'Planter' in April 1635 -
 - A1 Alling Ball who went to New Haven, Conn., with the Tuttle Family who evidently came over at the same time, md Dorothy & had issue.
 - A2 Francis Ball who went to W. Springfield, Mass., with the Deacon Henry Burt & family, md Abigail Burt.
 - A3 John Ball located in Concord, Mass., & was the progenitor of the Balls of 'Ball & Balck Co.' of New York City.
 - A4 Samuel Ball of whom there is no record.
 - A5 Richard Ball settled at Salisbury, Mass., 1650; removed to Dover, N. H., in 1658.
 - A6 Wm. Ball, b London, Eng., abt 1615, d at 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va., Nov. 1680; his Will was dated Oct. 15, 1680; arrived in Va. & settled at the mouth of the Corotoman River

where he built his manor house, 'Millenbeck'. He md in London, July 2, 1638/44, Hannah Atheral (or Atherold) who died in 1695. Wm. Ball served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1668/76. They had issue

- B1 Richard Ball who d 1677 intestate in Md. served as a Justice of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., as appears of record for 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222), md & had issue
C1 Hannah Ball md Thos. A. Ernest of Lancaster Co., Va., & in 1681 moved to Calvert Co., Md., where they lived at 'The Cliffs'.
B2 Hannah Ball, b abt 1650, md Capt. David Fox & had issue.
B3 Joseph Ball, b England, May 24, 1649, d June 1711 at 'Epping Forest'; served as a member of the House of Burgesses 1694, 1698, 1701-02 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va., Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as a Justice of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., as appears on records from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Elizabeth Rogers (or Ronney) & had issue
C1 Joseph Ball, b 1689, md Frances Ravenscroft.
C2 Hannah Ball md 1696, Rawleigh Travers & had issue
D1 Travers md Daniel McCarty.
D2 Capt. Samuel Travers.
C3 Anne Ball md Col. Edwin Conway.
C4 Easter Ball md Raleigh Chinn.
C5 Elizabeth Ball md Rev. John Carnegie.
Joseph Ball md 2nd, Mrs. Mary Johnson & had issue
C6 Mary Ball md March 6, 1730, Augustine Washington & lived at 'Wakefield' on the Potomac River in Westmoreland Co., Va.; they had issue
D1 Samuel Bonam Washington.
D2 George Eskridge Washington, b 1732, d at Mt. Vernon 1799, md Mrs. Martha Custis, widow. No issue.
D3 Elizabeth Washington md Nathaniel Willis (see Beale Fam.).
D4 John Augustine Washington.
D5 Charles Washington.
B4 Capt. Wm. Ball of 'Millenbeck', b in England June 2, 1641, d Lancaster Co., Va., Sept. 30, 1694; will dated Sept. 28, 1694, was proved Nov. 4, 1694; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1685 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as one of the Justices of Peace for Lancaster Co., Va., as appears on records for 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Miss Williamson, an English woman, & 2nd, Miss Harris of 'Bay View', Northumberland Co., Va. He had issue by both wives
C1 Joseph Ball.
C2 Samuel Ball md 1717, Anna Taylor of Culpeper Co., Va.
C3 David Ball.
C4 George Ball.
C5 Nathaniel Ball.

- C6 Richard Ball.
 C7 Margaret Ball md Rawleigh Downman.
 C8 Stretchley Ball.
 C9 Major James Ball of 'Bewdley', Lancaster Co., Va., b 1678, d Oct. 13, 1754, will dated July 16, 1754, was proved Nov. 15, 1754; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1715, 1718, 1734; md 2nd, Mary, daughter of Edwin Conway of Lancaster Co., Va., & his 1st wife, Sarah, daughter of Lt. Col. Henry Fleete of Lancaster Co., Va. They had issue
 D1 Sinah Ball, b Feb. 14, 1727/8, d 1798, md 1748, Daniel McCarty of 'Cedar Grove', Fairfax Co., Va., b Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1791; will proved 1792 in Fairfax Co., Va. (Deed-Bk 3, P 21); they had issue
 E1 Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, md 1766/7, Col. Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., who d Nov. 22, 1796, son of Richard Chichester & Ellen Ball; they had issue
 F1 Richard McCarty Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., md Ann, daughter of Thomson Mason of 'Raspberry Plain', Loudon Co., Va., & had issue
 G1 Ann Mason Chichester md Chas. Pendleton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', Loudon Co., Va.
 E2 Sinah McCarty md Peter Wagener. There appears a deed in the Court House at Warrenton, Va., Vol 17, P 175, wherein Richard E. Beale & Mary Elizabeth, his 2nd wife; John Simpson & Anne McCarty, his wife; Joseph B. Redd & Sarah Chichester, his wife; Peter Wagener & Sarah, his wife; & Sinah B. Morton to Archibald Wilson, dated June 18, 1810, recites that Peter Wagener died possessed of realty & left same to his wife, Sinah, who died leaving Mary Elizabeth, Ann McCarty, Sarah Chichester, Peter Wagener, Sinah B. Morton, her children. They had issue
 F1 Mary Elizabeth Wagener md 1st, Wm. Grayson; md 2nd, 1810, Richard E. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
 F2 Ann McCarty Wagener md John Simpson.
 F3 Sarah Chichester Wagener md Jos. B. Redd.
 F4 Peter Wagener md Sarah
 F5 Sinah B. Wagener md Morton.
 D2 Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' md 1st; md 2nd, Mildred who d Dec. 1, 1751; they had issue
 E1 Jesse Ball md 1765, Agatha Conway.
 E2 Mildred Ball.
 E3 Sinah Ball md May 19, 1770, Thos. Beale, son

of Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar (see Beale Fam.).

E4 Anne Ball, d young.

C10 Col. Wm. Ball of 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va., b abt 1676, d March 1744/5, will dated Aug. 19, 1744, was proved March 8, 1744/5; md Hannah Beale who d prior to 1744 (see Beale Fam.), & had issue

D1 Wm. Ball.

D2 George Ball.

D3 Sarah Ball.

D4 Judith Ball.

D5 Ellen Ball.

D6 Hannah Ball.

Crozier's American Armory:

Col. William Ball, 1672 -

Arms..... Argent, a lion passant sable, on a chief of the second three mullets of the first.

Crest.... Out of the coulds proper a demi-lion rampant sable, powdered with estoilles argent, holding a globe or.

Motto.... Coelum qui tueri.

(From data furnished by Mary Ball Coultrap, Naperville, Ill.; from Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, P 96).

BATHURST FAMILY

The Bathurst Family, originally of Bathurst, Kent, lost their estate in the War of the Roses.

Lawrence Bathurst settled at 'Cranebrook', Kent, md & had issue

A1 Edward Bathurst, ancestor of Allen, Lord Bathurst, created in 1711 & of the present House of Earls.

A2 John Bathurst.

A3 Robert Bathurst md & had issue

B1 Robt. Bathurst, II, md Mary, daughter of Edward Dodge of Wortham, Kent, & heiress of Leachdate in Gloucester, & had

C1 Robt. Bathurst, III, of Leachdate in Gloucester md 1st; md 2nd, Elizabeth Waller, daughter of Robt.

Waller, Clerkenwell, Middlesex, & had issue

D1 Edward Bathurst, b 1615, Knighted in 1643; created Baronet Dec. 15, 1643; md 1st; md 2nd, Susan Rich, daughter of Thos. Rich of Gloucester, & had issue

E1 Lancelot Bathurst, 5th son of the 1st Baronet, came to America in 1685; served as Clerk of the Commission of Private Causes in the House of Burgesses in 1688; as Clerk of the Commission on Examination of Records in 1689; served as High Sheriff of New Kent in 1698; md & had issue

F1 Mary Bathurst md prior to Dec. 17, 1704, Francis Meriweather (which see); md 2nd, Hon. John Robinson of Va. (Institute of American Genealogy-F107).

F2 Elizabeth Bathurst, widow, md Wm. Tomlin.

BELFIELD

- John Belfield of Devonshire, England, was the father of
- A1 Dr. Joseph Belfield, b Jan. 17, 1685-6, d April 1738, md Frances Wright; served as a surgeon in the British Army before his emigration to Va. about the year 1632 when he settled at Belmont, Richmond Co., Va., where graves of the Belfield family are to be found, some dating back over 200 years. They had issue
- B1 Thos. Wright Belfield, b Jan. 1, 1704-5, d Oct. 6, 1750, md March 9, 1723-4, Mary Colston, widow of Wm. Colston & daughter of Francis Meriweather & Mary Bathurst (which see), & had issue
- C1 Capt. John Belfield, b June 23, 1725, d Aug. 9, 1805, md April 5, 1744, Ruth Sydnor. Capt. Belfield received a warrant for bounty land in Western Reservation. In Heitman's Hist. Reg., P 82 & in Seffel, P 501....'Lt. of Company of Va. Dragoons, June 18, 1776; Captain of First Continental Dragoons, March 15, 1777; Major Third Dragoons, 1781, which he outfitted at his own expense. After serving thru the entire war was retired Nov. 10, 1782.
- Among the Original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Va. from the original Minute Book of the Society appears the name of John Belfield, Major (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).
- From private letters we are informed that John Belfield went on a survey with George Washington & was also with him in the boat when crossing the Delaware; he signed, with his brother, Thos. Meriweather Belfield, the great Bill of Rights as will be seen on a marble tablet in Westmoreland Co., Va.
- They had issue
- D1 Thos. Belfield of Belmont, Va., b Feb. 18, 1744-45, md Ann Harwar Beale, daughter of Capt. Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar (see Beale Fam.)

BRONAUGH

- Wm. Bronaugh I d in Loudoun Co., Va., where his Will dated March 24, 1796, was probated April 14, 1800, md & had issue
- A1 Jeremiah Bronaugh, b Feb. 25, 1703, d Nov. 11, 1749, md & had issue
- B1 Col. Wm. Bronaugh, II, md 1st, Margaret Murdock, widow, & had issue
- C1 Margaret Bronaugh, b May 9, 1770, d Dec. 1798, md Oct. 26, 1791, Joseph Hale & had issue.
- Col. Wm. Bronaugh md 2nd, Mary Cooke, b July 10, 1737, d Dec. 1781, & had issue
- C2 Anne Bronaugh, b Dec. 24, 176.. md Berry Grayson (see Hayden's Va. Genealogies for children).
- C3 Elizabeth Bronaugh, b 176... md Henry Peyton.
- C4 Wm. Bronaugh, III, md Aug. 14, 1799, Maria Fitzhugh. Col. Wm. Bronaugh md 3rd, Rebecca Craine. He served as Vestryman of Shelbourne Parish 1771-1806, near Leesburg, Va.

- B2 Dr. John Bronaugh of Stafford Co., Va., md Mary Anne Carter, daughter of Jos. Carter (which see), & had issue
- C1 Mary Mason Bronaugh md Robt. Hereford, son of Dr. John Hereford of Fairfax Co., Va., & Margaret Ammon, & grandson of John Hereford, Sr., emigrant to Fairfax Co., Va., from Herefordshire, Eng., & whose Will was probated in Fairfax Co. 1747.
- C2 Anne Carter Bronaugh, b 1778, became on Dec. 19, 1799, the 2nd wife of Jos. Hale, the husband of her 1st cousin, Margaret Bronaugh. He was b Dec. 19, 1770, d March 23, 1825 & was buried on the old Harvey place a few miles lower down the Kanawha than the Bronaugh Farm. No issue.
- C3 Margaret Bronaugh md Richard Eustace Beale (see Beale Fam.).

BROOKE

The first of the family of whom we have authentic information was Robt. Brooke, Sr., who when signing as a witness Feb. 1, 1694-95, gave his age as 40, & who d after Dec. 16, 1712.

An examination of published accounts of the Md. Brooke family which was founded by Robt. Brooke, who with his wife, Mary (Mainwaring) Brooke & his 10 children landed on the Batuxent River June 30, 1650 & Robt. Brooke, Sr., of Essex Co., Va., might have been of the same family but conclusive evidence is lacking. However, what is known of the two families indicate they had a common ancestor in England, as both families used the same Coat-of-Arms.

When Essex & Richmond Counties were formed in 1692 out of the territory of Old Rappahannock Co., which then was discontinued, Robt. Brooke, Sr., was appointed one of the gentlemen justices of Essex, & he served as such until 1706 according to a tablet in the court house at Tappahannock, Va.

Robt. Brooke, Sr., md prior to June 19, 1689, Katherine Booth, daughter of Capt. Humphrey Booth & wife, Margaret Underwood, the latter the daughter of Mrs. Margaret Underwood, who 1st appears in the Va. records as being in Isle of Wight Co., as early as Nov. 1630 & then the wife of Capt. John Upton. Katherine Booth was b before Sept. 16, 1663.

They had issue

- A1 Robt. Brook, II, who was, according to the tablet of Tappahannock Clerk of Essex Court 1700; also Justice of the Peace & Sheriff. He was a member of the party that was led by Governor Spottswood across the Blue Ridge Mts. in 1716, & thus he was 'one of the Knights of the Golden Horseshoe'. As a planter he lived at 'Farmer's Hall' in Essex Co. where he was Surveyor for the County. He also made extensive surveys in other parts of the Colony, including many on the other side of the 'Ridge of Great Mts.'. He d 1744 in which year his Will was proved on March 19th, having been dated April 25, 1736. They had issue
- B1 Robt. Brooke md Mary Fauntleroy.
- B2 Wm. Brooke, 'The Elder', md a Miss Fontaine of the Va. Huguenot family of that name & a descendant of John de La Fontaine of York Hampton Parish who emigrated to Va. in 1721 & served

as a Master at William & Mary College in 1729. Rev. Fontaine brought with him several sons, one of whom was Rev. James M. Fontaine (Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth).

They had issue

C1 Wm. Brooke, Jr., md Mary Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.).

C2 Phoebe Brooke, d unm.

B3 Richard Brooke md 1st, Ann Hay Taliaferro, & 2nd, Sarah Taliaferro.

B4 Humphrey Brooke, d unm.

B5 Catherine Brooke md Rev. Robert Rose.

B6 Susanna Brooke md Rowzee.

B7 Mary (Molly) Brooke md Humphrey Sale.

B8 Elizabeth Brooke md Voss.

A2 Wm. Brooke md Sarah Taliaferro & became the ancestor of the 'Brooke Bank' line.

A3 Humphrey Brooke md Elizabeth Braxton & became the ancestor of the 'Mantapike' & Fauquier lines.

A4 Mary Brooke md Leonard Terrent.

Crozier's American Armory:

Brooke Arms of Essex County, Va -

Arms..... Chequy or and azure, on a hand gules a lion passant of the first.

Crest.... A demi-lion rampant erased or.

BUSHROD

Richard Bushrod, b 1624, d in Va., 1697, Member of the House of Burgesses (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Apphia a Quakress who emigrated from Mass. to Va., & had issue, among probable others

A1 John Bushrod, b 1663, d 1719, Will dated Jan. 26, 1719, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., March 30, 1720; md Hannah, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Keene; the widow md 2nd, Willoughby Allerton (which see). They had issue

B1 Apphia Bushrod md 1712, Col. Wm. Fauntleroy (which see).

B2 Elizabeth Bushrod md Meriwether.

B3 Hannah Bushrod md Neale.

B4 Sarah Bushrod md Berryman.

B5 Richard Bushrod.

B6 John Bushrod, II, gent., of 'Bushfield', whose Will, dated Feb. 14, 1760, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., Dec. 30, 1760, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1746, 1748, 1755 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Mildred Corbin, sister of Ann Corbin Allerton, & had issue

C1 Hannah Bushrod md Washington.

C2 Elizabeth Bushrod.

C3 John Bushrod md & had issue.

B7 Thomas Bushrod.

CARTER

John Carter, b in Eng., 1620, d June 10, 1669, Edmonton, Middlesex Co., whose family owned property in County Buckingham, emigrated to America abt 1649 & eventually settled in Va., where he became one of the most prominent of the early settlers in that Colony; he served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1641, 1658; as a Member of the Council 1658; Commander-in-Chief of the Lancaster Co. (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); also Colonel of the Va. Militia. He md 1st, Jane Glyn & had issue

A1 George Carter.

A2 Elizabeth Carter md Col. Nathaniel Util.

A3 Eleanor Carter.

John Carter md 2nd, Eleanor, daughter Richard Eltonhed & widow of Capt. Wm. Brocas, d.s.p.; md 3rd, Anne, daughter of Cleave Carter & had issue

A4 John Carter md Elizabeth, daughter of Rawleigh Travers (which see). John Carter md 4th, Sarah, daughter of Gabriel Ludlow, who d 1668 & by whom he had issue

A5 Sarah Carter.

A6 Robt. Carter, b 1663, d Aug. 4, 1732, of Corotoman, Va., called 'King' Carter because of his prominence & vast possessions in the Colony; served as Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1696-1699; served as Treasurer of Va., 1699-1705; was President of the Council & Acting Governor of Va., 1726-27 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served also as one of the Justices of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol. 9, P 222). He md 1688, Judith, who d 1699, daughter of Col. John Armistead of Hesse, Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

B1 John Carter, b 1690, d 1742, md 1723, Elizabeth, d 1771, daughter & heiress of Col. Edward Hill of Shirley, Va.

B2 Elizabeth Carter, b 1680, d 1721, md 1st, Nathaniel Burwell of Gloucester Co.; md 2nd, Dr. G. Nicholas.

B3 Judith Carter md 1718, Mann Page of Rosewell.

B4 Anne Carter md Benj. Harrison of Berkeley & had issue
C1 Benj. Harrison, Governor of Va.

Robt. Carter md 2nd, 1701, Elizabeth, daughter of Thos. Landon of Crendenhill, County Hereford, Eng., & widow of Richard Willis; & had issue

B5 Robt. Carter, d 1732, of 'Nomini', Westmoreland Co., Va., md Priscilla, daughter of Wm. Bladen of Md.

B6 Col. Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., b 1707, d 1764; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1747-1764; md 1st, Mary Walke; md 2nd, Anne, daughter of Wm. Byrd of 'Westover'; md 3rd, Lucy Taliaferro.

B7 Ludlow Carter, d unm.

B8 Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., b 1713, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1749, 1768, (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill' & had issue

C1 Robt. Wormely Carter, b 1734, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1764-1774 & as a Member of the Con-

- vention 1775, md Winifred, Daughter of Wm. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- C2 Elizabeth Carter md 1758, Nelson Berkeley of Hanover Co., Va.
- C3 Landon Carter of 'Pittsylvania', md Judith Fauntleroy & had issue
D1 Wormely Carter md Sarah Edwards (which see).
- C4 John Carter of 'Sudley', Prince William Co., Va., md Janet Hamilton (which see).
- Landon Carter md 2nd, Maria Byrd, daughter of Wm. Byrd, Jr., of 'Westover', Culpeper Co., Va., & had issue
C5 Maria Carter md Robt. Beverley of Blandfield.
- B9 George Carter of the Middle Temple, London, Eng., d unm.
- B10 Sarah Carter, d unm.
- B11 Mary Carter, b 1712, md Geo. Braxton of Newington, Va.
- B12 Lucy Carter md Henry Fitzhugh of 'Eagle's Nest', King George Co., Va.

CARTER OF 'KIMPSON'

- Wm. Carter of 'Kimpson' settled in London, md & had issue
A1 Ancell Carter, b Oct. 28, 1591, of 'Kimpson', Bedfordshire, England, md & had issue
B1 Col. Thos. Carter, b 1730/31, whose home was called 'Barford', Lancaster Co., Va., md 2nd, Dale, daughter of Edward Dale; a descendant of Sir Guy Skipwith, & had issue
C1 Thomas Carter, II.
C2 Edward Carter.
C3 James Carter.
C4 John Carter.
C5 Henry Carter.
C6 Peter Carter.
C7 Betty Carter md a Mr. George.
C8 Katie Carter, a great beauty, md Tabb.
C9 Joseph Carter, b Nov. 28, 1690, was christened at home Dec. 10, 1690, with Robt. Carter & Joseph Ball, godfathers, & Mrs. Judith Carter, godmother (from Carter prayer book); d 1764. He owned a fine plantation called 'Daleland', near White Chapel where he lived in considerable style. He was a Justice of the Peace on the County Bench of Lancaster; Sheriff in 1714; a Member of the Vestry of St. Mary's Parish from 1743 to his death in 1764; in 1734, served as one of the Church Wardens.
Joseph Carter md Dec. 23, 1713, Anne Pines, & had issue
D1 Joseph Carter, II, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1785, md Nov. 27, 1746, Margaret, daughter of Geo. Mason who was b in Staffordshire, Eng., & who came to Stafford Co., Va., abt 1651 & who d 1686. Margaret Mason Carter d Feb. 5, 1752 & on Feb. 5, 1755, Joseph Carter md 2nd, Lettice Lynton. Issue by 1st marriage
E1 Mary Anne Carter md Dec. 7, 1747, Dr. John Bronnaugh (which see) & had issue
F1 Margaret Bronnaugh, b March 11, 1752, who was

named for her grandmother, Margaret Mason Carter, md Richard Eustace Beale (see Beale Fam.).

F2 Mary Mason Bronaugh md Robt. Hereford.

F3 Anne Carter Bronaugh md Joseph Hale.

C2 George Carter, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1791.

C3 Henry Carter, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1785.

C4 Jermiah Carter, d Stafford Co., Va., Feb. 2, 1787.

C5 Judith Carter.

C6 Anne Carter.

C7 Tabitha Carter, d Stafford Co., Va., Nov. 1759.

The seal used by Thomas Carter had the initial TC surmounted by a crest showing a demi taltob out of a mural crown....this is the crest of the 'Kimpson' Carters & of the Ancell Carters of London.

CHICHESTER

Richard Chichester who patented lands in Virginia in 1702 was the father of

A1 John Chichester, d 1728 in Va., md Elizabeth Symes, both being of Dorset, Eng., & she being the daughter of Thos. Symes (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 21, P 252), & had issue

B1 Richard Chichester of 'Fairweathers', Lancaster Co., Va., d in Eng., Dec. 30, 1743, buried at Powerstock Jan 3rd. His Will, dated May 16, 1743, was proved in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 10, 1744; md Ellen Ball, daughter of Wm. Ball & Hannah Beale (see Beale Fam.).

COLSTON

Wm. Colston of Bristol, Eng., brother of Edward Colston who was the great philanthropist (sons of Wm. Colston, Sheriff of Bristol, a great merchant & a Royalist), emigrated to Va. abt the middle of the 17th century & settled in the Northern Neck; md the widow, Mrs. Anne Gooch Beale (see Beale Fam.); he was b abt 1665, d abt 1701 when his Will, dated Oct. 27, 1701, was proved Dec. 3, 1701, (Richmond Co., Will-Bk 2, P 31); witnessed by Daniel Hornby, Thos. Barber & Ellin Foster; mentioned daughter, Susanna Colston; son, Wm. Colston; son, Chas. Colston, to whom he gave 640 acres of land he bought from Capt. Thos. Beale & Jos. Russell, & gives unto Mr. Rawleigh Travers & my son-in-law (a term commonly used in wills & others papers of the period to indicate a step-son) Mr. Thos. Beale 40 shillings a piece out of the ready money now in my trunk to buy them mourning rings & do nominate, ordaine & appoint the said Rawleigh Travers & Thos. Beale, executors of this my last Will & Testament during the minority of my said 2 sons, William & Charles. He served as Clerk of Rappahannock from 1685 & was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1692.

They had issue

A1 Wm. Colston, II, d 1722, md Mary & had issue

B1 Mary Colston md John Smith, Richmond Co., Va.

B2 Frances Colston md James Morton, James City Co., Va.

A2 Capt. Chas. Colston, b March 9, 1691, d Oct. 1724, md Rebecca,

b May 1713, daughter of Capt. Samuel Travers of 'Exeter Lodge' on the Yeccomico River, Northumberland Co., Va., who was the son of Col. Wm. Travers, Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1677. Capt. Chas. Colston served as Vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, 1738. They had issue

B1 Travers Colston, b Jan. 14, 1714, d 1751, of 'Exeter Lodge', served as a Justice of the Peace of Northumberland Co., 1739; as Sheriff, 1745; md 1st, Allice Corbin Griffin & had issue

C1 Chas. Colston, b May 31, 1736, md Feb. 9, 1759, Ann, daughter of Griffin Fauntleroy, & had issue.

C2 Elizabeth Griffin Colston.

C3 Travers Colston, b Nov. 10, 1740, d young.

Travers Colston, md 2nd, Susanna Opie Kenner, widow, & had issue

C4 Wm. Colston of 'Hornby Manor', Richmond Co., Va., b Oct. 10, 1744, d 1781, md Nov. 10, 1775, Lucy, daughter of Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall'. The Will of Wm.

Colston was proved Jan. 1781, Richmond Co., Va., & names

D1 Wm. Travers Colston md Sept. 10, 1802, Elizabeth B., daughter of Henry Armistead, & had issue

E1 Susanna Colston.

E2 Elizabeth Colston.

D2 Susanna Colston.

D3 Lucy Colston.

C5 Rawleigh Colston, b May 11, 1747, d at 'Honeywood', July 26, 1823, was a merchant & a lawyer; during the Revolution he was appointed commercial agent for State of Va. at Cape Francois, San Domingo; returned to Va. 1784 & settled in Frederick Co.; in 1801 removed to 'Honeywood' in Berkeley Co.; md Oct. 15, 1785, Elizabeth, sister of Chief Justice John Marshall, b 1756, d 1842.

C6 Samuel Colston, b Nov. 21, 1749.

B2 Chas. Colston, d Jan. 25, 1727.

B3 Susanna Colston.

B4 Elizabeth Colston, d Jan. 12, 1727.

B5 Winifred Colston, d Jan. 20, 1727.

A3 Susanna Colston, b Dec. 8, 1696

(From 'Richmond Critic', P 42 & Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 25, (P 279)

CONWAY

Edwin Conway, d 1675, of County Worcester, Eng., emigrated to America abt 1640; granted land in Va. Oct. 1644; md Martha, daughter of Richard Eltonhead, & had issue

A1 Eltonhead Conway md Henry Thacker of Va. & had issue.

A2 Edwin Conway, II, Lancaster Co., Va., Gent., appears on the List of Justices of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Sarah, daughter of Lt. Col. Henry Fleete of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Mary Conway became 2nd wife of Maj. James Ball of 'Bewdley' Lancaster Co., Va., b 1678, d Oct. 13, 1654, Will dated July 16, 1754, proved Nov. 15, 1754.

- B2 Edwin Conway, b 1681, d 1763, served as a Burgess; md Anne, daughter of Joseph Ball of Lancaster Co., Va. (Burke's Prominent Families of U. S., Vol 1, P 203).
 Edwin Conway md 2nd, Elizabeth Thompson & had issue
 B3 Francis Conway, Caroline Co., Va., b Richmond Co., Va., 1718, d 1760, Will dated Nov. 6, 1759, proved March 6, 1760; md Rebecca, daughter of Col. John Catlett of Essex Co., Va., & had issue
 C1 Eleanor Rose Conway, b Jan. 9, 1732, d Feb. 11, 1829, md Sept. 13, 1749, Col. James Madison of 'Montpelier', Orange Co., Va., b April 1, 1733, d Feb. 27, 1801, son of Ambrose Madison & wife, Frances Taylor; they had issue
 D1 James Madison, 4th President of the United States.
 D2 Gen. Wm. Madison md Lucy, daughter of Robt. Throckmorton of Culpeper Co., Va., & wife, Lucy.

Crozier's American Armory:

Edwin Conway, Northampton County, 1642 (Worcester) -
 Arms..... Sable, on a band argent cotised ermine, a rose gules, between two annulets of the last.
 Crest.... A moor's head side-faced proper banded roun the temples argent & azure.
 Motto.... Fide et amore.

COOKE

Mordecay Cooke, the emigrant in 1639, lived 1st in Elizabeth City Co., where he appeared (1645) as a witness in a suit of Selden vs Galt for 'Buckroe Beach'; he next appeared in York Co. in 1646; was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1696, 1714 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1648, Susannah, widow of Michael Peasley, & d before 1667 at Mordecai's Mount, Gloucester Co., Va. They had at least five children

- A1 Mordecai Cooke
 A2 Thomas Cooke of 'Woodbury'.
 A3 Elizabeth Cooke md Richard Buckner of Essex.
 A4 John Cooke.
 A5 Giles Cooke md a Miss Bucknerr, possibly sister of Richard Buckner, & had issue
 B1 Thomas Cooke of King & Queen Co.
 B2 John Cooke md Ann
 B3 Daniel Cooke, lawyer of Drysdale Parish, King & Queen Co., Va.
 B4 Mordecai Cooke of Orange Co., Va., md Ann Day.
 B5 Giles Cooke, Tobacco Inspector & Burgess of Gloucester Co., disappears from records of Gloucester Co. after 1727, & it is presumed that he went to the Shenandoah Valley as a Member of the expedition under Governor Spotswood which first crossed the mountains & descended to the banks of the Shenandoah & so pleased was he, that after his services as Burgess, he, with his brothers, Thomas & John, & others made their way to this attractive country. The other brothers stopped on the banks of the North Anna, while Giles continued on to the Valley; md & had issue

C1 Cooke md, lived in Jefferson Co., Va., & had issue
D1 Giles Cooke.
D2 Betsey Cooke md Moses Gibbons,
D3 Sarah Cooke md as 2nd wife, Moses Gibbons.
D4 Sinah Cooke md John Quigley.
D5 Mary Cooke md James Hamill.
D6 Lucy Cooke md Samuel Davenport.
D7 Wm. Cook (he dropped the final 'e' from his name), b
Jefferson Co., Va., (then Frederick), Feb. 1, 1768,
At an early age he was put in a store at Shepherdstown
on the Potomac, in Jefferson; after he reached man-
hood he removed to a place called New Market, in
Frederick Co. (now Clarke), where he was a merchant
& where on March 5, 1797, he md Betsey Baker of
'Federal Hill', near Stone Bridge; she was born
Aug. 29, 1783, & md at the age of 14. Shortly after-
ward he purchased 'Poplar Hill', near White Post, a
magnificent farm, where he resided until 1810 at
which time he purchased 'Willow Brook', a beautiful
estate in Frederick Co. (now Warren), near Cedarville,
where he lived until his death on April 22, 1843.
His widow survived him for a quarter of a century,
dying in 1866, aged 83, at 'Willow Brook'.

The liege lord exercised authority here by virtue
of his office but the lady of the house ruled by
winsome love; she was indeed one of the sweetest &
gentlest of womankind. They had issue

E1 Eliza Cook md Joseph Gamble.
E2 Lucy Cook.
E3 Mary Cook md Winterton Murphy of Rappahannock Co.
E4 Wm. Cook md 1st, Sallie Kelly.
E5 Judge Giles Cook md Elizabeth (Van Meter) Lane.
E6 Sarah Cook md Garland T. Wheatley.
E7 Martha Cook md James W. Mason, Frederick Co., Va.
E8 Samuel Cook md Elizabeth V. Hamill.
E9 Nannie Cook b Feb. 20, 1814, md James Beale,
farmer of Culpeper Co., Va., & had issue (see
Beale Fam.)
F1 Bettie Baker Cook*md Severe S.F. Beale,
farmer of Fauquier Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.)

Cooke (Whitefield County, Shuffolk):

Arms..... Or, a fesse between two lions pass. Gu.

Crest.... A wolf's head Ar. ducally gorged, Gu.

For further information: Descendants of Mordecai Cooke of
Mordecai's Mount, Gloucester Co., Va., 1650, by Dr. & Mrs. Wm. Carter
Stubbs, New Orleans, La., 1923.

CORBIN

The first of this family recorded in English pedigree was Robert
Corbion (or Corbin) who gave lands to the Abbey of Taleswaith in 1154
& 1161. He had

al William Corbin who had
bl Hamon Corbin who had
cl William Corbin who had
dl Thos. Corbin who was living the reign of Edward I &
who md Felecia, daughter & heiress of John Lutley
& had
el Wm. Corbin of Birmingham md Edith, daughter of
.... Frebody, & had
fl Wm. Corbin of Kings Swinford, County Stafford,
1332-1360, md Felecia, kinswoman of Sir John
Sutton of Dudley, Knight, & had
gl Henry Corbin, alive in 1360-84, who md
Margery, daughter & heiress of John Day
of Gornewall or Gornestall of Stafford-
shire (she was widow 9th Henry V) & had
hl Wm. Corbin md Margery, daughter of
..... Blunt, Knight, & had
il John Corbin, alive 9th & 20th
year of reign of Henry VI, md 2nd
Eliza, daughter & heiress of Wm.
Everdon, & had
jl Nicholas Corbin, who possessed
Hall End in County Warwick, in
right of his wife, Johanna,
daughter & co-heiress of Wm.
Storney, & had
kl Richard Corbin, 1522-1538
md Alice, daughter of Thos.
Ramsey of Hitchom, County
of Bocks, & had
ll Thos. Corbin, d 1584,
md Anne, daughter of
Wm. Repington of Ann-
ington, & had
ml George Corbin of
Hall End, d 1636,
buried in Chancel
of Kingswinford
Church, md Mary
& had
nl Thos. Corbin
of Hall End,
b 1594, d 1637,
md 1620, Wini-
fred, daughter
Gawin Grosvenor
of Sutton Col-
field, Co. of
Warwick, & had

Hon. Henry Corbin, b 1620, came to Va. in 1654; served as a
Burgess of Old Lancaster Co., 1658-59; Member of the Council from
1663 to his death Jan. 8, 1675; acquired a great landed estate, his
seat being Buckingham House in Middlesex Co. According to tradition

he rendered essential aid to Charles II in his escape after Worcester.

Henry Corbin evidently came to Va. 1st about 1645 as he is listed by Richard Jacob in Northampton Co., Va. (Early Va. Emigrants, P 78) & returned to England only to bring back with him his family in 1654, when he settled 1st in Stratton Major Parish in King & Queen Co. before his removal to Buckingham House in Middlesex Co., Va.

His portrait in his robes of office as Councillor of State of England, may still be seen at 'Mt. Airy', the estate of the Tayloe family in Richmond Co., Va.

Hon. Henry Corbin md July 25, 1645, Alice, daughter of Richard Eltonhead of Eltonhead, Lancashire, Eng., & had issue

A1 Henry Corbin, d young.

A2 Thos. Corbin of King & Queen Co., Va., md Jane & had only
B1 Ann Corbin md Wm. Currie Beale (see Beale Fam.)

A3 Col. Gawin Corbin, b in Va. 1660, d 1744; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1700, 1702, 1718 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va. ...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as President of the Council; also a Naval Officer of Rappahannock in 1705.

Col. Gawin Corbin of Middlesex & of Laneville in King & Queen Co., Va., md 1st, Catherine, daughter of Ralph Wormeley of 'Rose-gill', Middlesex Co., Va.; no issue; md 2nd, Jane Lane, & had

B1 Col. Richard Henry Corbin, b 1708, d 1787-90; served as a Member of the Council & as Receiver General (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist & Reg 1892-1930); as a Justice of Middlesex, 1739; as County Lieutenant of Essex, 1752, as a Member of the House of Burgesses for Middlesex Co., 1751; as President of the Council, 1776; md Elizabeth, daughter of Col. John Tayloe of 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va.

B2 Gawin Corbin, Jr., of 'Pecatone', Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated Oct. 29, 1759, was probated July 26, 1760 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 144); served as a Member of the House of Burgesses; md Hannah, daughter of Pres. Thos. Lee of 'Stratford', Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue, among probable others

C1 Martha Corbin.

C2 Gawin Corbin, III, of 'Buckingham', Middlesex Co., Va., md Johanna, daughter of Maj. Robt. Tucker & Johanna Corbin, & had issue

D1 Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b March 28, 1764, md Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville, son of Geo. Turberville of 'Hickory Hill' & wife, Martha, daughter of Mrs. Martha Lee (see Turberville Fam.), & had issue

E1 John Turberville.

E2 George Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., md & had issue

F1 Gawin Corbin Turberville.

F2 George Richard Lee Turberville.

F3 Hannah Lee Turberville

F4 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robert Beale (see Beale Fam.)

F5 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale (see Beale Fam.)

- B3 Col. John Corbin of Porto Bacco, Essex Co., Va., b 1715, served as Justice of Essex Co., 1740, md Lettice, daughter of Richard Lee (which see), & had issue
 C1 Martha Corbin md John Turberville (which see).
- B4 Mildred (Jenny) Corbin md Col. John Bushrod, II, of 'Bush-field', who was a half brother of Isaac Allerton who md Ann Corbin.
- B5 Johanna Corbin md Maj. Robt. Tucker & had issue
 C1 Johnanna Tucker md Gawin Corbin (see above) & had issue
 D1 Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b March 28, 1764, md Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville (which see) & had issue
 E1 John Turberville.
 E2 Geo. Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., md & had issue
 F1 Gawin Corbin Turberville.
 F2 George Richard Lee Turberville.
 F3 Hannah Lee Turberville.
 E3 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robt. Beale.
 (see Beale Fam.)
 E4 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale.
 (see Beale Fam.)
- B6 Alice Corbin md Benjamin Needler.
- B7 Ann Corbin md 1st, Isaac Allerton, d 1739, & had issue
 C1 Glwen Allerton.
 C2 Willoughby Allerton.
 C3 Isaac Allerton.
 Ann Corbin Allerton, widow, md 2nd, Rev. David Currie & had issue
 C4 Jane Currie md Thomas Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- A4 Ann Corbin, d abt 1692, md Hon. Wm. Tayloe of London, Eng., who emigrated to Va. abt 1650 & who d 1710 (which see), & had issue
 Bl John Tayloe, I, md Elizabeth Gwynn Lyde & had issue
 C1 Col. John Tayloe, II, b 1721, d 1779, built in 1747 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va.; served as a Member of the Va. Council, 1756; md Rebecca, daughter of Governor George Plater of Md., & had issue
 D1 Catherine Tayloe md Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall'.
 (which see)
 D2 Elizabeth Tayloe md Robt. Wormely Carter of 'Sabine Hall' (which see)

Crozier's American Armory:

Henry Corbin, Stratton Major, King & Queen Co. (Sutton Colfield, Warwick) -

Arms..... Sable on chief or three ravens of the first, all proper.
 Motto.... Probitas virtus honos.

(For Corbin lineage back to 1220 see Deeds of Earl of Beauchamp as given in Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 370; in part from 'Abstracts of Records of Augusta Co., Va., Vol 2)

CURRIE

Rev. David Currie of Edinburg, Scotland, emigrated to Va. abt 1730

& became a teacher in the Lee family; later served in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va., & for more than 50 years in Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co. He came of a good family in England & doubtless received there a university education; md 1st Corbin & had issue
A1 Alice Currie md 1764, Leroy Griffin.
A2 Jane Currie md 1764, Thos. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.)
Rev. David Currie md 2nd, Carter of 'Nomini Hall' & had issue
A3 Annie Currie md Thos. Wright Bellfield of 'Belle Mount'.
(From Hayden's Virginia Geneal., P 98 & Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21,
P 141)

DAINGERFIELD

William Daingerfield patented land on the Rappahannock River in Rappahannock Co., Va., 1667; d before 1671 when a grant was made to John Daingerfield on the same river & in the same county for 560 ac. 'formerly granted Frances Daingerfield, wife of Wm. Daingerfield, dec'd.', md Frances & had issue

A1 John Daingerfield, living at the age of 70, 1701, in Essex Co., Va., md 1669-71, Anne Walker, daughter Col. John Walker of the Va. Council, who was 1st md to John Payne, son of John Payne, Sr. Will of John Daingerfield, dated Oct. 12, 1713, was probated in Essex Co., Va., June 21, 1720. They had issue

B1 Wm. Daingerfield, II, d 1735; Member of the House of Burgesses 1718, 1723, 1726, 1728; lived in Rappahannock Co., Va; md Elizabeth Bathurst abt 1700, daughter of Lancelot Bathurst of Va., whose estates were sequestered because of his loyalty to the crown (Burke's Extinct & Dormant Baronetage'); she was the widow of Wm. Tom.* Will of Wm. Daingerfield was probated in Essex Co., Va., Nov. 18, 1735.

They had issue

C1 Wm. Daingerfield, III, of 'Greenfield', Frederick Co., Va., b 1723, d 1769, md 1746, Apphia Fauntleroy, daughter of Col. Griffin Fauntleroy of Northumberland Co., Va., & was mentioned in his Will, dated April 8, 1767, which was probated in Essex Co., Va., Oct. 16, 1769 (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 12, P 69). Wm. Daingerfield served in the House of Burgesses 1748-49; 1754-58 (Col. Dames. of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg., 1892-1930). They had issue

D1 Wm. Daingerfield, IV, md Mary Willis, daughter & heir of John Willis & Elizabeth Madison, sister of Pres. Madison. He served as a Colonel in the Continental Army; his Will was probated in Spotsylvania Co., Va., Oct. 1, 1781. They had issue

E1 Katherine Daingerfield md Geo. Lewis, nephew of Geo. Washington

Mary (Willis) Daingerfield, widow, md 2nd, Richard Beale (see Beale Fam.)

D2 Leroy Daingerfield of Frederick Co., Va., served as a Justice (Meade's Va. Fam., Vol 1, P 405); md 2nd, Oct. 7, 1788, Elizabeth Harwar Parker of Westmoreland Co., Va., daughter of Judge Richard Parker & wife,

*Tomlin

Mary, (Molly) Beale (see Beale Fam.).

- C2 Edwin Daingerfield of New Kent md Mary Bassett, daughter of Col. Wm. Bassett of Eltham.
C3 Elizabeth Daingerfield.
C4 Martha Daingerfield.
B2 John Daingerfield md his cousin, Mary, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway & Sarah Fleete; the widow md 2nd, 1707, Maj. Jas. Ball.

Daingerfield Arms -

Arms..... Gu. a cinquefoil erm. within a hordureaz bezantee.

Crest.... A griffin's head erased proper.

(From Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 8, P 96)

DIXON

John Dixon of Bristol, England, Esq., came to Va. prior to 1720, returning to Bristol in the spring of 1752 when he died; Will dated April 8, 1757, probated Dec. 5, 1758; md 1st, Lucy Reade who d Nov. 22, 1731, daughter of Thos. Read of Gloucester Co., Va., Gent. (which see). John Dixon owned a farm at Gloucester Court House. They had issue

- A1 Rev. John Dixon, Minister of Kingston Parish, Gloucester Co., Va., md & had issue
B1 John Dixon.
B2 Capt. Thos. Dixon.
B3 William Dixon.
B4 Elizabeth Dixon md Lindsey Jones.
A2 Roger Dixon, d 1772 in Fredericksburg, Va., md his cousin, abt 1750, Lucy Rootes, daughter of Maj. Philip Rootes of 'Rosewell', King & Queen Co., Va., & wife, Mildred, daughter of Thos. Reade of Gloucester Co., Va.
A3 Thomas Dixon, Captain of the ship 'Patriot'.
John Dixon md 2nd, Ann & had issue
A4 Cornelius Dixon.
A5 Lyonel Dixon.
A6 Robert Dixon.
A7 Susannah Ann Dixon md Goodwin.

EUSTACE

John Eustace who came to Va. in 1676 in company with his 1st wife, Sarah Jauncey who d 1682 & her parents, Wm. & Elizabeth Jauncey, d 1702 when his Will was probated in Northumberland Co., Va.; had issue

- A1 Wm. Eustace md Anne Lee, widow of Wm. Armistead & daughter of Hancock Lee; Will dated Sept. 3, 1739, was probated March 10, 1739/40 in Northumberland Co., Va.; they had issue
B1 John Eustace, Vestryman of Wicomico Parish in Northumberland Co., Va., 1770; md Oct. 16, 1743, Alice Corbin Peachy, daughter of Capt. Samuel Peachy of Richmond Co., Va., & had issue.
B2 William Eustace md Ann Gaskins.
B3 Isaac Eustace md April 15, 1757, Agatha Conway (Lancaster Co., Marriage Rec.) & had issue

- C1 Ann Conway Eustace md 1st, Capt. Edwin Hull; md 2nd, 1783, Maj. Jos. Blackwell, b 1752, d 1826, who served as a Vestryman of Dettinger's Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., & as a Major of the Subsistence Dept. of the Va. Line during the Revolution.
- C2 John Conway Eustace md June 24, 1808, Mary Leland (Nottingham's Lancaster Co. Mar., 1701-1849), & had issue
D1 Wm. Eustace md Mary Ball.
- B4 Elizabeth Eustace md April 4, 1741, John Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- B5 Sarah Eustace md 1741, Col. Thos. Gaskins, brother of Mrs. Ann Gaskins Eustace.
- B6 Hancock Eustace was one of the Signers in 1765 of the Westmoreland Resolutions written by Richard Henry Lee.
- B7 Eustace md Carr.
- B8 Eustace md a Mr. Lee.
- A2 John Eustace d before July 19, 1699.
John Eustace md 2nd, Elizabeth, who md abt 1705, Capt. John Steptoe (Hardy's Col. Fam. of So. States); Will of John Eustace was probated April 15, 1702, Northumberland Co., Va.
(From Hayden's Va. Geneal., P 261; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 11, P 209).
Mrs. Louis Antonsanti (Nan Jeffries) of Ponce, Puerto Rico, wrote the writer that family tradition was that the daughter of William The Conqueror md a Eustace from whom descend the American Line.

EWELL

Charles Ewell, supposed son of Chas. Ewell, Sr., was born in Eng., according to tradition, & came to Va. under contract to build the state capitol at Williamsburg, Va., in 1690; he settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va., where he d 1722; md abt 1705/10, Mary Ann Bertrand, who d 1749-50, daughter of Rev. John & Charlotte (de Jolie) Bertrand; the widow md 2nd, 1724, Wm. Ballendine; md 3rd, 1742, Maj. James Ball. They had issue

A1 Capt. Chas. Ewell, b abt 1713, who served as a Member of the Va. Grand Jury 1745, md Sept. 22, 1736, Sarah Ball, b 1711, daughter of Maj. James & Mary Conway (Daingerfield) Ball of 'Bewdley'. They had issue

B1 Col. Jesse Ewell of 'Belair', Prince William Co., Va., b 1743, d 1805, whose will, dated April 4, 1805, was proved May 5, 1806, md Oct. 10, 1767, Charlotte Ewell, b 1750, d 1873, daughter of Maj. Bertrand & Frances (Kenner) Ewell. He served as a Member of the Special Commission of Prince William Co., March 22, 1775, that passed the resolution of thanks to Patrick Henry for his part in recovering from the Receiver General damages for powder stolen from Williamsburg by the Governor, Lord Dunmore. They had issue

C1 Jesse Ewell, b Dec. 1, 1771, d July 27, 1847, md Nov. 17, 1799, Mildred Beale, b Oct. 18, 1774, d Sept. 8, 1846, daughter of Thos. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.)

A2 Maj. Bertrand Ewell md Frances Kenner & had
B1 Charlotte Ewell md 1st cousin, Col. Jesse Ewell of 'Belair'.

FAUNTLEROY

To all & singular to whom these presents shall command John Boroughs, Kt. Garter principal, a King of Arms of Englishmen send greetings: Know you that Moore Fauntleroy, Gent., son of John Fauntleroy, Gent., the only son of Wm. Fauntleroy of Crandall in the County Kent., Southampton, Gent., who bore for his coate 'Armour Gutis, three Infants head couped Argent..... or which arms, they & their ancestors have borne tyme out of mind, & now being desind by the said Moore Fauntleroy to imblazon & set forth his said Coat-of-Arms with the crest thereto belonging (that is to say); sand a wrath of his collors, a Fleur de Lis or between two angells wings displayed Azun mantled Gules, doubled argent, as are more plainly depicted on the Margent hereof. The which arms & crest before expressed. I, the said Sir John Boroughs, Knight Garter Principall, King of Arms of Englishmen, by authority annexed unto the office of Garter by the Statutes of the Most Noble Order of the Garters continued practice & the letters, patents of myssaid office, made unto me under the great Seal of England, do by these presents, declare, assign, confirme & grante unto the aforesaid Moore Fauntleroy & to his issue & posterity to be by them & ever of them borne with their due differences according to the law of Arms ferret. In witness whereof I have unto these present affixed the seale of my office & subscribe my name. Dated the 8th day of December in the year of our Lord God, 1633.

Sir John Borough, Garter.

Army Register of the U. S., 1779 to 1879, by T. H. S. Hammersley 1881, P 4, Cavalry IV Regiment of Light Dragoons raised in Pa. in 1777....Capt. Moore Fontleroy, 21 Jan. 1777, promoted Major 1 Aug. 1779, Revolutionary War.

Wm. Fauntleroy of Crandall in the County of Kent md & had issue
1 John Fauntleroy of Micheal Marsh, Eng. (the name Fauntleroy occurs in ancient deeds from the reign of Edward III-1327- & Richard II-1377- says the history of Dorset, Eng.; King John of France, 1357.

Mrs. Wood....Elizabeth Fauntleroy, one of the older branches of the family -First in Dorsetshire, then Hampshire; by an heir of the Whalleys or Walshe, John Fauntleroy, his heirs, in the reign of Henry VII.

"Fauntleroy Marsh", sometime called 'Alveston', one mile N.E. of Folke; 3 miles from Sherborne in Dorset, 1st sold to Mr. Geo. Cooper of Sherborne; then to Thos. Viscount Weymouth; then to Marquis of Bath & now, 1888, D. W. Digby, Lord of Sherborne Castle. A few notes on our old Fauntleroy seat in Dorset, Eng., Fauntleroy Marsh, built abt 1300 & still standing in 1926.

Son of John Fauntleroy

Al Moore Fauntleroy, b in Eng. at 'Crandall' in the County of Southampton, came to America in 1642 & settled at Naylor's Hold (or Hole), Richmond Co., Va., where he always lived & there d 1665; besides his military rank - Major, he was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1644-48; md 1st, Jan. 6, 51-59, in England, Dorothy Cole, b Dec. 26, 1639, & had by her Dorothy & Mary who re-

- mained in England; md 2nd, Mary Hill of Richmond Co., Va., & had issue
- B1 Wm. Fauntleroy, b 1654, md Katherine Griffin, daughter of Col. Samuel Griffin of Northumberland Co., Va.; & had issue
- C1 Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, II, b March 1684, d Nov. 1, 1757, Naylor's Hold; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-49 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1712, Apphia, daughter of John Bushrod, b 1663, d 1719, of 'Bushfield', Westmoreland Co., Va., & wife, Hannah Keene, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Keene. They had issue
- D1 Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, III, b June 28, 1713, d 1793, Naylor's Hold, md 1st, Elizabeth & had issue
- E1 Elizabeth (Betsy) Fauntleroy, b 1736, the Lowland Beauty who twice refused the hand of George Washington in 1752 at the age of 17; later md Thos. Adams of Williamsburg, Va.
- Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, III, md 2nd, Peggy, daughter of Jeremiah Murdock, & had issue
- E2 Apphia Fauntleroy, b March 21, 1737, md Capt. John C. Carter.
- E3 Wm. Fauntleroy, IV, b Sept. 5, 1742, d unm.
- E4 Dr. Moore Fauntleroy, b Nov. 31, 1743, d unm.
- E5 John Fauntleroy, b Aug. 3, 1745, md Judith Ball of 'Bewdley').
- E6 Griffin Murdock Fauntleroy, b June 10, 1747, d 1794, of Mary's Hill, Richmond Co., Va., md Anne, daughter of John Belfield, Major in the Revolution. They had issue
- F1 Belfield Fauntleroy.
- F2 Joseph Fauntleroy of Mar's Hill, b 1787, d Aug. 30, 1832, New Harmony, Va.; md March 12, 1811, his 1st cousin, Emily Carter Fauntleroy, b Sept. 19, 1791, d Jan. 25, 1868, New Harmony.
- F3 Mary Fauntleroy.
- F4 Anne Fauntleroy.
- F5 Margaret Fauntleroy.
- F6 Elizabeth Fauntleroy md Edwards (Hayden's Va. Geneal.)
- F7 Jane Fauntleroy, b Aug. 5, 1749, md Col. Thos. Turner of Leestown, Va.
- F8 Molly Fauntleroy, b May 1, 1751, d inf.
- F9 Sally Fauntleroy, b 1752, md Capt. Turner.
- F10 Joseph Fauntleroy, b May 30, 1754, md Elizabeth Foushee Fauntleroy, his cousin, daughter of Bushrod Fauntleroy & Elizabeth Foushee.
- F11 Henry Fauntleroy, b June 28, 1756, killed at Battle of Monmouth.
- F12 Robt. Fauntleroy, b 1758, md Sarah Ball of 'Bewley' & lived at Naylor's Hold.
- D2 Major Moore Fauntleroy, d 1739, md Margaret Micon & had issue
- E1 Katherine Fauntleroy.
- E2 Mary Fauntleroy, b Feb. 28, 1725, md 1st, Chas.

Beale & (which see) had issue
Fl Chas. Beale, d young (which see)
Mary Fauntleroy Beale md 2nd, Rev. Isaac Wm.
Giberne of Richmond Co., Va. No issue.
D3 Apphia Fauntleroy md Wm. Daingerfield, III, of
'Greenfield', Frederick County, Va. (which see)

FITZHUGH

Arms..... Quarterly, 1 and 4, ermine, on a chief gules three martlets or (Fitzhugh); 2 and 3, argent, three chevrons sable each charged with a bezant (Malabasset).

These arms were recorded as being those of our direct ancestors in the Heralds Visitation of Bedfordshire, 1566, & they were old then...perhaps dating to a period as long before as we are after. There is no record of any crest or motto, which is itself indicative of age. Also, the Malabasset marriage occurred so long ago that there is no record of it, but the fact of the quartering shows that the lady was an heiress in her own right; & when the record of a transfer of property in England can not be found, it must have happened a long time ago! Then a man married an heiress who would bring property into his family, he placed her coat-of-arms in the center of his own; this was called an inescutcheon. The children of such a marriage quartered the arms of their parents & so transmitted them to posterity.

Rev. Victor C. A. Fitzhugh*, whose address in 1938 was Wensley Rectory, Leyburn, Yorkshire, Eng., a descendant of Robt. Fitzhugh, a great-uncle of the Immigrant, has spent 30 years tracing the Fitzhugh family & he has documentary proof for every statement he makes. He even went to the trouble of connecting the more recent generations of his family with the old records at the College of Arms, & included the Immigrant so that any of us over here who wished to, could run our own line back merely by proving descent from the Immigrant. This 'claim' or statement was officially allowed to him by the College of Arms on Jan. 17, 1930. (For further data see Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol XL, April 1932; also Oct.)

The above data was furnished the writer by Mr. Chas. C. Fitzhugh, 4211 49th St., Washington, D. C., (1935), & obtained from his correspondence with the Rev. Victor C. A. Fitzhugh of England.

Until abt 1500 it is not possible to trace the family from father to son; but many references to the name are to be found, all in Bedfordshire, in connection with property, especially the Manor of 'Beggary', which show that they were members of the same family. Shortly before 1500, 3 brothers were born, the eldest in 1482. It appears certain, for several reasons, (altho it is not definitely proven), that their parents were:

- Thomas Fitzhugh who md Christine Maydbury & had issue 3 sons
1 Richard Fitzhugh of Eton Socon (whose grandson sold 'Beggary' in 1572), moved into Oxfordshire.
2 Thomas Fitzhugh of Wavenden, d unm, mentioned his brothers in his Will.
3 William Fitzhugh of Wilden, County Bedford, Eng., for whom no

record of the dates of his birth & death are known; his wife was mentioned in her father's will in 1503, so he was probably born before 1500; he was living as late as the 6th year of the reign of Edward VI, which was 1553. He md Catherine, daughter of John Bill of Ashwell, County Hertford, Eng., & had issue
al John Fitzhugh of Barford, buried Sept. 24, 1579, at Great Barford; md Amy, daughter of Henry Negus of Shelton; her Will was probated May 23, 1629. They had issue
bl William Fitzhugh of Bedford, bapt. June 21, 1570 at Great Barford, d at Bedford; Will probated Aug. 7, 1653; md Margaret, daughter of Lawrence Smyth of Milton, Bucks., where she was born Aug. 26, 1588. They had issue
cl Henry Fitzhugh of Befford, Woollen Draper, died in Ireland 1684, aged abt 50 yrs; md Mary, daughter of Giles King of Tempsford (he was a clergyman with rather an imposing education & no small ability), & had issue
d1 Margaret Fitzhugh, b 1640, d 1676.
d2 Susan Fitzhugh, b 1642.
d3 Mary Fitzhugh, b 1643.
d4 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, b 1644.
d5 Dorothy Fitzhugh, b 1645.
d6 Henry Fitzhugh, bapt. St. Paul's, Bedford, April 28, 1650.
d7 Col. Wm. Fitzhugh, The Immigrant, bapt. St. Paul's, Bedford, Jan. 10, 1651, emigrated to Va. in 1670 & d Oct. 1701/04, when his Will was probated in Stafford Co., Va., Dec. 10, 1701.

In 1674 the Colonel md little Sarah Tucker, b Aug. 2, 1663, d 1701, daughter of John Tucker & wife, Rose of 'Tucker Hill', near Yeocomico Church on Yeocomico Creek in Westmoreland Co., Va. (see Fitzhugh Fam...Va. Hist. Mag. Jan. 1900)

Rose Tucker Fitzhugh, after the death of her 1st husband, md 2nd, as his 2nd wife, Dr. Thos. Gerard, formerly of St. Clement's Manor, Md., & later of 'Wilton', Westmoreland Co., Va. Before 1678, the widow md 3rd, as his 4th wife, John Newton, the first of the Newton family in Westmoreland Co. whose home was 'Wilmington'.

Col. Fitzhugh built his home, 'Bedford', in Westmoreland Co., Va., on the Potomac & touching Chotank Creek; he was a barrister & a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1677-84; 1701 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); was a Tory & a Churchman; he died in his 51st year, leaving a large estate, which included many slaves & abt 54,000 acres of land which, with the exception of an estate here & there, stretched far up the Potomac & across the Northern Neck to the Rappahannock in places (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 1, P 17); (Eubanks' Historic Northern Neck

of Va., P 17).

'Bedford' was originally in Stafford Co. & was so at the time of the emigrant's death in 1701. For a short time it was in Westmoreland Co., finally becoming part of King George when that County was formed, abt 1714.

The emigrant lived all his life at 'Bedford' which he had stockaded, for there were frequent Indian threats & his nearest neighbors were miles away. This is known from his letters.

On the 'Bedford' property, down near the point, abt a mile from the old house, are the foundations of 3 fairly large houses...brick foundations, altho the upper part was probably of wood. Near each one is an ice house, dug into a convenient knoll. Off to one side are the hard beaten earth floors of slave quarters, which the present owner, Horace Fitzhugh, found in plowing. This was Fitzhughburg. Consider this set-up! Henry living with his wife at the old stockaded house; William perhaps at 'Eagle's Nest, close by; the other 3 at Fitzhughburg, where all could find safety in the stockade in case of trouble.

St. Paul's church, where the family worshipped, is abt a mile from the old 'Bedford' house, & was built abt 1750. A silver communion service that was presented by one of the Henry Fitzhughs is still in use there.

The original house was burned in the reign of George III, for coins of that period were found on the site. It had a brick foundation & a wooden superstructure. It stood in what is now a plowed field. In the course of years the plow & the harrow have turned up scorched & broken bricks which had been glazed on one side; also broken bottles of heavy, dark green glass. The continual working over of the site has softened the outlines of the foundation but it is still clearly discernable as a rectangular depression with rounded corners & edges.

Another house was built abt 150 ft away & here the father of the present owner, Horace Fitzhugh, was born; this also burned down & Mr. Fitzhugh is now living in what was originally the kitchen of the 1st house. It was a one-story brick building, 25 or 30 ft. square, on which a second story of frame work has been erected. Their water is obtained from the emigrant's spring.

Dr. Edmund Jennings Lee in his 'Lee of Virginia' P 89-90 - says that the emigrant md Sarah Tucker on May 1, 1674 & that she had been born Aug. 2, 1663; therefore, she was not yet 11 years old at the time of her marriage. This is believed to be true, as it has always been a tradition in the family that she was very young...abt twelve. Dr. Lee is quite trust-

worthy in his statements of fact; but he continues: 'It is said that her husband sent her to England, immediately after their marriage, to complete her education'. This, also, is a family tradition, probably invented by members of the family who did not like the idea of their ancestor robbing the cradle! But, to quote Mr. Chas. C. Fitzhugh of Washington, D. C., 'I do not think this story should be perpetuated. The emigrant's letters would seem to disprove it; for surely his own family would have known of the marriage, & his mother would have been the natural person to whom he would have sent her. Also, the fact that she had 6 children in a little over 12 years would indicate that her time must have been fairly well occupied at home!'

Not all the members of the family knew (or yet know) of the existence of the Letter-Book, or have read any of the correspondence. This was a large book, like an account book, in which Col. Fitzhugh laboriously copied every letter he wrote; this book was in the possession of Carter Harrison Fitzhugh of Chicago, a descendant of Henry of 'Bedford', who died abt 5 years ago & had come to him in direct line. Photostated copies have now been given to the Library of Congress.

Col. Fitzhugh wrote his 1st letter home in 1685 & was written to his cousin, William Fitzhugh, Stationer, living in Newgate Market over against St. Martins in London. The following year, on April 22, 1686, he wrote to his brother, his sister Dorothy, his Mother, & his cousin again. In these letters he said he had been married 12 years & had 5 children, 3 boys & 2 girls, of which the eldest girl & the 2 youngest boys were dead; that he was expecting another soon. Also that his eldest & surviving son was named William. On Jan. 30, 1686/7, he wrote to his brother again saying: 'Since my last God has been pleased to help me with one son which not long since was christened by the name of Henry'. On the same date he wrote to his uncle, Robt. Fitzhugh, at the Greenhouse in Bedford, in which he said: 'I have now been married this 13 years in which time God has blessed me with 6 dear Pledges of conjugall affection, 2 sons, one daughter I am well assured are Angels in Heaven & the same quantity & of like quality I now enjoy, to my great comfort & satisfaction'.

Wm. Fitzhugh & Rose Tucker had issue

- A1 William Fitzhugh, II, d 1714, of 'Eagle's Nest', Westmoreland Co., Va.; md Anne Lee, d 1732, when her Will dated Nov. 7, 1728, was probated May 31, 1732, Westmoreland Co., & wherein she left 'her gold ring to Elizabeth, daughter Col. Wm. Fitzhugh' (Deeds & Wills, 1723-38, P 169). The widow md 2nd, Capt. Daniel McCarty of Cople Parish (which see), & was the daughter of Richard Lee &

Letitia Corbin of Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland Co., Va.

Wm. Fitzhugh, II, & Anne Lee had issue

B1 Henry Fitzhugh, b 1706, d 1742, md Lucy Carter, daughter of Robt. (King) Carter, & had issue

C1 Wm. Chatham Fitzhugh, b 1741, md Anne Randolph, daughter of Peter & Lucy (Bolling) Randolph, & had issue

D1 Wm. Henry Fitzhugh md Anne M. Goldsborough & had issue

E1 Mary Lee Fitzhugh md George Washington Parke Custis of 'Arlington', adopted son of George Washington, & had issue

F1 Mary Anne Randolph Custis md Gen. Robt. E. Lee.

B2 Lettice Fitzhugh md Geo. Turberville (which see).

B3 Sarah Fitzhugh md Ed Barradall.

A2 Henry Fitzhugh, b Jan. 15, 1687, d 1758, inherited 'Bedford', his father's estate, in Westmoreland Co., Va.; md Susannah Cooke, daughter of Mordecai Cooke (Cooke-Booth Fam., P 27). He served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1714-1736-1744 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930). They had issue

B1 Henry Fitzhugh, b 1723, d 1783, md Sarah Battailde & had issue

C1 George Fitzhugh of Bunker Hill, Fauquier Co., Va., b 1748, d 1814, md Mary Digges, b Dec. 25, 1748, d Feb. 7, 1814, daughter of Col. Edward Digges & Anne Harrison & great grandson of Gov. Edward Digges & Elizabeth Page, sister of Col. John Page.

B2 John Fitzhugh, b June 30, 1727.

B3 Thos. Fitzhugh, b 1725, d 1768, of 'Boscobel', Stafford Co., Va., md 1st, Oct. 18, 1746, Catherine Boothe, d Feb. 1748, daughter of Thos. Boothe & Mary Cooke. No issue.

B4 Elizabeth Fitzhugh md 1757, St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Va., Wm. Thornton, son of Francis Thornton whose Will of July 7, 1767, named Wm. Thornton as son who md Elizabeth Fitzhugh. (King George Co., Va.)

A3 Thos. Fitzhugh, inherited 'Bell Aire', md & d young, leaving, it is said:

B1 A daughter.

B2 Possibly a son who was born posthumously.

A4 George Fitzhugh, who possibly lived at Fitzhughsville, b abt 1692, d 1722, Stafford Co., Va.; md Mary, daughter of Col. George Mason, & had issue

B1 George Fitzhugh, d.s.p.

B2 Wm. Fitzhugh, b 1721, who possibly lived, as did his father, at Fitzhughsville, inherited property which is now called Chapawamsic Swamp, just N. of Stafford Court House, said property being disposed by deed recorded at Stafford Court House, in which he states he was b 1721 & that he was the only surviving child of his father, an elder brother having d without issue.

Wm. Fitzhugh md 2nd, a Maryland widow & moved to her property in Calvert Co., Md.....a descendant of this William is Chas. C. Fitzhugh of Washington, D.C.

A5 Major John Fitzhugh, b abt 1694/5, d Jan. 21, 1733, was another son who quite possibly resided at Fitzhughsville & who inherited,

by the Will of his father, property lying adjacent to 'Eagle's Nest'; also near the present town of Fredericksburg.

Major Fitzhugh md abt 1715, Anne Barbara McCarty, daughter of Capt. Daniel McCarty, b 1679, d May 4, 1724, who was Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1715-1720 (which see).

The Will of Major John Fitzhugh, dated April 11, 1733, recorded in Will-Bk M, P 78, Stafford Co., Va., does not mention daughters by name, but 'each of my daughters a 1/5 portion of money from negro slaves....Son named, William

Major Fitzhugh & Anne Barbara McCarty had issue

B1 William Fitzhugh, b April 13, 1725, named in his father's Will in 1733, d 1792, is the presumed builder of 'Marmion' King George Co., Va., as he is the first to refer to himself as of 'Marmion', said property descending to his son

C1 Fitzhugh who, between 1800 & 1812, sold 'Marmion' to Major Lewis, whose present descendants now live at the old mansion which is a show place for Colonial architecture & furnishings.

B2 (daughter) Fitzhugh.

B3 Elizabeth Fitzhugh.

B4 Daniel Fitzhugh, b June 28, 1733, being a posthumous child, his father having d Jan. 21, 1733.

A6 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, named in Will of Mrs. Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty.

The above Fitzhugh genealogy was obtained from such sources as: Fitzhugh Knox's Fitzhugh Genealogy, Atlanta, Ga., 1929. Fitzhugh McPherson's Descendants of Col. Wm. Fitzhugh of Va. Letters of Chas. C. Fitzhugh, 4211 49th St., Washington, D. C.

GALLAHER

Clan O'Gallaher is of pure Milesian origin thru the House of Heremon, 2nd son of Milesius, its foundation is co-equal with that of the great Hy-Niall Sept. of Ulster, the chief families of each for 600 years ruled as Ard. Rights or High Monarch of Erin.

Niall of the Nine Hostages was the one hundred & twenty-sixth High King (Ard Right, ascending the throne in A. D. 378).

Wm. Bowen Gallaher, II, served as 2nd Lieutenant, Company E, First Va. Cavalry, Confederate States Army & was later placed on detached duty on Gen. Joseph E. Johnson's Staff; resided at his home, 'Springdale' near Waynesboro, Va.; was the son of Hugh Lafferty Gallaher, Sr., of 'Rose Hall', Waynesboro, Va., & wife, Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen) Gallaher, who was a lineal descendant of Edward Marshall of Fauquier Co., Va. & of Richard Bowen of Glamorganshire, Wales, Member of the King's Council of Rehnbath, Mass., in 1634, who was a descendant of Belimaner, an ancient King of Britain whose reign antedated the Roman invasion 100 years B. C.

Crozier's American Armory:

Gallaher, Hugh - Lebanon, Pa. 1798 (Claghaneely, Donegal) -

Arms..... Argent, a lion rampant sable treading on a serpent in fesse proper between eight trefoils vert.

Crest.... A crescent gules, out of the horns a serpent erect proper.

GOOCH

Al William Gooch of Suffolk, England, was the father of Col. Wm. Gooch, II, who served in the Civil War in England before his arrival in Va. abt 1650 when he received a grant of land on the Potomac River, settled in York County on the plantation called 'Temple Farm', near Yorktown, Va. He was b in Eng. 1626, d in Va. Oct. 29, 1655.

He served as a Member of his Majesty's Council March 31, 1655 & while he was still called Captain, Membership in the Council is believed to have conferred the title of Colonel by which he was afterward called (Hening's Va. Statutes at Large, Vol 1, P 386); served as Justice of the Peace in York Co., 1652; he represented the County in the House of Burgesses, Nov. 1652-54 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930).

The grave of Major Wm. Gooch is a mile or so S. of the present village of Yorktown, Va., & is in a woods on the old Temple farm approached by a little used roadway thru the trees. The old stone covering the grave is in a fairly good state of preservation...coat-of-arms at the top & the wording below being quite legible. The grave is protected by a pipe railing & above it is a roof supported by posts to keep the rain off. This grave is on the location of the old Temple Church, tho none of its ruins remain. Two modern graves are in the vicinity, but there is nothing else but rough forest around it. A sign on one of the supports of the roof reads as follows:

Major William Gooch
1626 - 1655

'Major Wm. Gooch, whose tombstone is within the enclosure at the site of the First Church of York Parish, came to America, 1650. Was a Justice of York Co. in 1652 & a Member of the House of Burgesses for York Co. in 1654. On March 31, 1655, he was made Councillor of the General Assembly. His death occurred Oct. 29, 1655 at the age of twenty-nine'. This bit of data was furnished the writer by Mr. Leonard T. Beale of Philadelphia in 1935.

At his death he was buried in the Chancel of the old Temple Church at York, which was destroyed during the Battle of Yorktown & 125 years later, Yorktown, Va., was rebuilt one mile & a half distant, so that this tomb, bearing the Gooch coat-of-arms & believed to be the oldest tombstone with a perfectly preserved coat-of-arms in America, is now in a grove on what is still known as the 'Temple Farm'.

On Oct. 12, 1922, Ray Harcum of New Upton, Gloucester Co., found in a lot where hogs had been kept for many years, a solid gold ring bearing the inscription, 'Maj. W. G. dyed Oct. 29, 1655'. Evidently a mourning ring of Maj. Wm. Gooch of York Co. (Tyler's Quart., Vol 4, P 448).

The inscription on the tomb of Wm. Gooch is as follows:

Maj. Wm. Gooch of this Parish
died Oct. 29, 1655

Within this tomb there doth interred lie,
 No shape but substance, true nobility;
 Itself, tho young in years, just twenty-nine,
 Yet graced with virtues, moral and divine;
 The Church from him did good participate,
 In counsel rare, fit to adorn a State.

(Meade's Old Va. Churches & Families, P 227).

Mr. E. Alfred Jones of London, Eng., writes as follows: 'I have recently had a copy of Lady Gooch's Will; in it she bequeaths the cup now in Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, Va. It is presumed that it was her son, William Gooch, Jr., who was educated at William & Mary College. Wm. Gooch, Jr., md Elenor Bowles, who md 2nd, Warner Lewis. At the burial place in York referred to in the Will, is the tombstone of Maj. Wm. Gooch of the Council who d in 1655, age 29. He was an uncle of Governor Wm. Gooch. He had an only daughter, Anne, who md Capt. Thos. Beale. Contemporary with the first Wm. Gooch & residing near him, was Lt. Col. Henry Gooch, a friend of Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., the Rebel. From him are descended numerous persons of the name of Gooch in Va. & the South'. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21, P 72)

The daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch

Bl Anne Gooch md 1st, Capt. Thos. Beale, II (see Beale Fam.), md 2nd, Wm. Colston. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 1, P 85..mentions that Lt. Col. Thos. Beale's son md Anne, daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch, & Vol 11, P 15, repeats this statement).

Crozier's American Aromory:

Wm. Gooch, Yorktown, Va., 1655 (Norfolk) -

Arms..... Paly of eight argent and sable, a chevron of the first between three greyhounds of the second spotted of the field.

Crest.... A greyhound passant argent, spotted and collared sable.

Motto.... Virtute et fide.

GOODWIN

The Historian of Buckingham Co., England, states that Wm. Goodwin of Bucks & London, b abt 1470, md & had two issue, one of whom al Blase Goodwin md & had 10 issue, one of whom bl John Goodwin md Katherine & had 18 issue, one of whom cl Henry Goodwin of Buckinghamshire & London md & had issue, dl Robt. Goodwin md Jane, daughter of Anthony Dollin of Henalt in Flanders, & had issue el Peter Goodwin, whose Will dated Oct. 28, 1661, was probated Dec. 17, 1661, was a Salter of Taweo St. Ward, London. He recorded his pedigree & arms with the Heralds College in 1663; he md Sarah, daughter of John Hillard, alias Highlord, of London, Merchant, & had issue Al Maj. James Goodwin, d 1689, the youngest son, who was executor of his father's will, dated Oct. 28, 1661, probated Dec. 17, 1661, by oath of James Goodwin.

Major Goodwin served as Justice, with title of Major, 1657-62;

as a Member of the House of Burgesses, York Co., Va., 1658; was sworn High Sheriff, Feb. 23, 1666; lived on Back Creek, York Co., Va.

Court held York Co., Va., 10/20/1657...among others present was Maj. James Goodwin.

County Levy & Apportionment.... 1658...payments to Mr. James Goodwin, Burgess; et al. Total levy 34755# tobacco - 993 tithables.

County Levy & Apportionment, 1/24/1659.payments to James Goodwin, etc.

Major James Goodwin received headrights for Mrs. Blanche Parry; Mrs. Anne Gooch; Robt. Goodwin; John Goodwin; himself & wife; also John Porter.

25 Jan. 1691, York County, Va..records.John & Peter Goodwin asked for settlement of their father's estate of Mrs. Blanche Goodwin, etc.

James Goodwin, d intestate; inventory dated Jan. 16, 1678-9 b 1630, d May 23, 1666; md 1st, Rachel; md 2nd, Blanche Norce, who d 1701 when her Will was probated Sept. 22, 1701, York Co., Va., naming daughter, Elizabeth Blinkhorn; sons, Robert Goodwyn & Martyn Goodwyn; grandchildren, James & Elizabeth Duke.

By two wives Major James Goodwin had issue

B1 Robt. Goodwin md Anne....., who md 2nd, James Frith & had issue

C1 Martin Goodwin.

B2 Capt. John Goodwin, d 1701, at which time, Dec. 24, 1701, Elizabeth Goodwin was granted administration of estate of her husband, Capt. John Goodwin; Inventory & appraisal was made Aug. 15, 1701; md Elizabeth Moore & had issue

C1 Elizabeth Goodwin md 1st, Wm. Moss; md 2nd, Robt. Kerby.

C2 James Goodwin, d 1719, md Mildred Reade. No issue.

March 21, 1719, York Co., Va., Records, Mildred Goodwin brought a petition against John Goodwin (possibly brother of James Goodwin) executor of last will of James Goodwin, husband of Mildred Goodwin.

C3 Rachel Goodwin md Chas. Wise & had issue

D1 Frances Wise.

C4 Susannah Goodwin.

C5 Col. John Goodwin.

B3 Peter Goodwin, d 1732, md before 1696-97, Elizabeth Tiplady (which see), Planter of York Co., whose Will was probated in York Co., March 20, 1731-32; his wife was a daughter of Capt. John Tiplady & wife, Ruth Beale (see Beale Fam.).

Will of Robt. Baldrey, Nov. 1689, York Co., Va.,..among other bequests made one to his 'godson, Peter Goodwyn, son of Maj. James Goodwin'.

York Co., Va., Records, Nov. 24, 1698...Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife, daughter of John Tiplady, dec'd., ask settlement of estate.

York Co., Va., Records, Reb. 24, 1697...Deed to Peter Goodwin from Robt. Goodwin & wife, Anne: witnesses- John, Matthew & Martin Goodwin.

- B4 Matthew Goodwin.
 B5 Martin Goodwin md Barbara Rogers & had issue
 C1 Elizabeth Goodwyn, eldest daughter of Martin & Barbara
 Goodwyn....Oct. 8, 1713....as appears of record in York
 Co., Va.
 B6 Susannah Goodwin md Duke & had issue
 C1 James Duke.
 C2 Elizabeth Duke.
 B7 Elizabeth Goodwin md Blinkhorn.

GORDON

- James Gordon of Sheepbridge in the Barony of Newry, County Down, Ireland, settled there in 1692, Will dated July 7, 1707, md Jane Campbell, daughter of Robt. Campbell of Newry & Jean Wallace & had
 1 Robt. Gordon of Newry, County Down, d 1746.
 2 George Gordon of Newry, County Down.
 3 James Gordon, II, of Sheepbridge, md Sarah Greenaway, daughter of Samuel Greenaway & Eliner Mathews, & had issue
 A1 James Gordon, III, Lancaster Co., Va., md 1st, March 28, 1742, Millicent, who d Feb. 2, 1748, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue among probable others
 B1 Ann Gordon, b March 26, 1743, d April 20, 1765, md June 9, 1759, Richard Chichester.
 James Gordon, III, md 2nd, Nov. 12, 1748, Mary, who d May 13, 1771, daughter of Col. Nathaniel Harrison, & had issue
 B2 Nathaniel Gordon, b Aug. 28, 1763, md Oct. 20, 1785, his cousin, Mary, who d 1808, daughter of John Gordon, & had
 C1 Mary Harrison Gordon, b Nov. 1, 1798, d 1888, md Dr. Charles Beale (which see).
 A2 Samuel Gordon of Sheepbridge md Margaret Hunter.
 A3 George Gordon of Rockhamilton, County Down.
 A4 Anne Gordon md Templeton.
 A5 Elenor Gordon md Joseph Corson of Downpatrick, County Down.
 A6 Sarah Gordon, d unm.
 A7 John Gordon, b at Newry, County Down, came to Va. with his brother, James, abt 1738, & was living in Lancaster Co., Va., Jan. 1759; later at Urbanna, Midlesex Co., & afterwards removed to Richmond Co., Va.; md Lucy, daughter of Col. Armistead Churchill, & had issue
 B1 James Gordon, b 1759, d 1799, of Germanna, Orange Co., Va.; Member of the Va. Convention 1788; md Aug. 13, 1777, Elizabeth, daughter of Col. James Gordon & Mary Harrison, & had
 C1 Wm. Fitzhugh Gordon, b 1787, d 1858, of Albemarle Co., Va.; Member of the Va. Convention 1829-1830; Member of the U. S. Congress 1829-1835; one time Maj. General in the Va. Militia; md 1st, Mary Reed Rootes, d.s.p.; md 2nd, Jan. 21, 1813, Elizabeth Lindsay who d Aug. 31, 1885, & had issue
 D1 James Lindsay Gordon, b Oct. 31, 1813, d 1877, d.s.p.
 md 1st, his first cousin, Mary Beale, (see Beale Fam.)
 md 2nd, Martha Winston.
 D2 Reuben Lindsay Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1820, d 1887; md

March 4, 1845, Eliza V. Beale, who d Sept. 13, 1887.
(see Beale Fam.)

D3 Chas. Henry Gordon, b 1825, d 1899, md 1847, his
cousin, Mary Beale, & had issue. (see Beale Fam.)

D4 George Loyall Gordon, b 1829, d 1862, md
& had issue

El Armistead Churchill Gordon, b 1855, md 1883,
Maria Breckenridge Catlett.

B2 Churchill Gordon, b Feb. 10, 1761, md Ann Sparke.

B3 John Gordon, d.s.p.

B4 William Gordon, d.s.p.

B5 Nathaniel Gordon, b Feb. 21, 1770, md Elizabeth Ellis.

B6 Armistead Gordon, b Jan. 5, 1773, md Elizabeth Clayton.

B7 Samuel Gordon, b Oct. 20, 1775, md Eliza Cole Fitzhugh.

B8 Hannah Gordon, b 1758, md Wm. Beale. (see Beale Fam.)

B9 Sarah Gordon, b June 21, 1765, md Kendall Lee, d.s.p.

B10 Mary Gordon, b March 14, 1768, md Nathaniel Gordon.

B11 Priscilla Gordon, md Edmund Edrington.

B12 Lucy Gordon, b Nov. 21, 1771, md James Gordon Waddell.
(Burke's Prominent Families of U. S., Vol 1, P 96-97)

Crozier's American Armory:

James & John Gordon, Lancaster County, 1738 (Newry, County Down) -
Arms..... Azure, a pheon between three boars heads erased or.
Crest.... A stag's head proper attired or.
Motto.... Dum vigilo tutus.

GRIFFIN

Thomas Griffin of Rappahannock Co., Va., d 1660, md Sarah
who md 2nd Samuel Griffin of Northumberland Co., Va.; issue by
first marriage

A1 Col. LeRoy Griffin of Rappahannock Co., Va., b 1646, md Winifred
Corbin, Middlesex Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Thomas Griffin.

B2 Corbin Griffin.

B3 Winifred Griffin.

A2 Thomas Griffin, II.

A3 Winifred Griffin.

Issue by second marriage

A4 Katherine Griffin md Wm. Fauntleroy of Rappahannock Co., Va.,
(which see).

HARRISON

Thomas Harrison, Knight, Lord Mayor of York, England, in 1575,
was the father of

al John Harrison, Lord Mayor in 1612, who was the father of

bl Thomas Harrison, Viscount, who was the father of

cl Cuthbert Harrison who md Lixon Longdale was a resident
in 1637 of the Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminister,
Eng. (per old family records which he possessed) had

- Al Burr Harrison, the eldest son, b in the city of Westminister in the Parish of St. Margaret, Dec. 28, 1637, emigrated to Va. prior to 1670 & settled in Stafford Co; served as a Justice of the Peace 1698; served as an officer of Prince William Co., Va.; was appointed by the House of Burgesses as Ambassador to the Piscataway Indians, 1699; md Mary, widow of Edward Smith, & had issue
- B1 Thomas Harrison of 'Chappawamsic', Stafford Co., b Sept. 7, 1665, d Aug. 13, 1746; was commissioned Justice of the Peace in 1732 & for a number of years was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1741-1745, with Wm. Fairfax, both of whom were from Prince William Co., Va.; July 10, 1700 was among the civil & military officers of Stafford Co. He md Ann & had issue
- C1 William Harrison.
- C2 Burr Harrison, b May 21, 1699, (was known as Colonel), d Oct. 18, 1790; served as a Justice of Prince William Co., Va., 1731; md July 31, 1722, Ann, daughter of Matthew Barnes of Md., & had five sons
- D1 Thomas Harrison.
- D2 Cuthbert Harrison md Anne Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- D3 Jane Harrison md Linton.
- D4 Seth Harrison md John Peyton.
- D5 Elizabeth Harrison md Combs (?)
- D6 Burr Harrison.
- D7 Ann Harrison md Craven Peyton.
- D8 Matthew Harrison.
- D9 Sarah Harrison md Col. Liven Powell.
- D10 George Harrison, b March 22, 1745, md to Kentucky after his marriage to Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- (From Virginia Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 23, P 215)

Arms..... Azure, three demi lions rampant or.

Crest.... A demi lion rampant argent, holding a laurel branch vert.

HARRISON

Benjamin Harrison, the emigrant to Va., was born in England & died in Va. 1645/49, served as Clerk of the Council, 1634, & as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1642 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930) md Mary & had issue

- Al Hon. Benjamin Harrison, b 1645, d 1712/13, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1680-1682; 1691; 1697; as a Member of the Council 1698-1705; as Attorney General, 1697-1702; (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Hannah Churchill & had issue
- B1 Hon. Nathaniel Harrison of 'Brandon' on the James River md Mary Cary, daughter of the Hon. John Cary & wife, Alice Hobson, & had issue
- C1 Hannah Harrison, b 1722, md Armistead Gordon (which see).
- B2 Benj. Harrison, b 1673, was the great grandfather of the 9th President of the United States.

HARWAR

George Ludlow, who emigrated to York Co. abt 1641, made his Will Sept. 8, 1653 & d 1656, & in said Will, proved Aug. 1, 1656, he states that he bought of 'Mr. Samuel Harwar of London, Merchant'. (Va. Mag. 29, P 353). This is the earliest mention of a Harwar the writer (Mr. Royal E. Burnham of Washington, D. C.) has found in the Va. records.

Thos. Harwar was a witness to Wm. Talbutt's Will of March 6, 1676/7, recorded Nov. 7, 1678 (Rappahannock Co., Will-Bk 2, P 99, Essex Courthouse).

At court of the south side of the river, April 2, 1684, Thomas Harwar was allowed compensation for service rendered his county, apparently for operating a county ferry (Rappahannock Co. Court Orders 1683-1688, P 21).

Samuel Harwar mentioned in appraisement & 'upon petition of Mr. Samuel Harwar', etc., 'ordered that Mary Billington, widow of John Billington, shall present an inventory of the deceased estate to ye Court upon oath'. (Essex Co. Wills-Deed 1699-1702, #10, P 27-43).

On the Essex County quit-rent rolls of 1704, Thos. Harway (Harwar) was charged for 1000 acres, & Samuel Harwar for 300 acres (Va. Mag., Vol 33, P 363-364).

At Essex Court Aug. 10, 1706, Samuel Harwar & Ann, his wife, came into court & acknowledged a deed of release & sale to Samuel Hoyle (Order-Bk 3, P 296).

At Essex Court, Nov. 12, 1706, Samuel Harwar was ordered to keep Pisibaway Ferry for the ensuing year, & that he conduct a county ferry (Order-Bk 3, P 296).

Thos. Harwar, March 13, 1711, was a witness to a deed from Timothy Hay to Robt. Beverly (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 28).

Thos. Harwar was in Essex Co. in Jan. 1712 (Essex Order-Bk 4, P 499).

Thos. Harwar, May 8, 1712, was one of the appraisors of the estate of Samuel Dowd. (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 51).

The Will of Thos. Harwar of Essex, made May 25, 1713, proved & recorded Oct. 8, 1713, states that if unborn child is a boy, he is to get all lands, etc.; if a girl, lands, etc., to be divided equally between his two daughters & said child, except only an equal share to his wife. Living daughters under 16 at date of will. Willoughby Allerton is given a ring & appointed one of the executors. Elizabeth Harwar, Leonard Hill, Richard Covington & James Edmonston to inventory the estate (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 155). It is a pity that the two daughters were not identified by name in the Will.

The writer was unable to trace the lineage of Hannah (Ann) Harwar, who md Capt. Wm. Beale. Re dates, she could have been a daughter of Samuel Harwar & his wife, Ann, or of Thos. Harwar & his wife, Elizabeth, but for the present this is left to conjecture & to the hope that future research will identify the Harwar family more definitely.

HENRY

Judge James Henry, b Accomac Co., Va., 1731, d Dec. 9, 1804,

was supposed to have been a grandson of Alexander Henry of Scotland who md Jean Robertson whose lineage goes back to James I of Scotland.

Judge Henry served as a Member of the House of Burgesses from Accomac Co., 1772, as a Delegate, 1780; as a Member of the Continental Congress, 1780-81, & as Judge of the Court of Admiralty; md Sarah Scarburg (or Scarborough) & had issue

- A1 Edward Hugh Henry md Martha C., daughter of Governor Patrick Henry.
- A2 Samuel Henry of King & Queen Co., Va., md 1st, Mary, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.), & had issue
 - B1 James Hugh Henry md Ann Elizabeth Braxton; md 2nd, Anne Catherine Temple.
 - B2 Chas. Scarborough, d.s.p.
- A3 John Henry of Halifax Co., Va., md 1st, Beale, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.). No issue; he md 2nd, Martha, daughter of Judge Williams of North Carolina (Seldons of Va., P 405).
- A4 Mary Henry md John Wise.
- A5 Tabitha Henry md Hancock Eustace & had issue
 - B1 John Henry Eustace.
 - B2 Sarah M. Eustace.
 - B3 Agatha Elizabeth Eustace.
 - B4 Ann Caroline Eustace.
 - B5 James Henry Eustace.
 - B6 William Eustace.
 - B7 Mary Eustace.
- A6 Sarah Elizabeth Henry md Wm. Moncure.
(From Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, P 439)

HEREFORD

John Hereford, Sr., came to Fairfax Co., Va., from Herefordshire, England. His Will was probated in Fairfax Co. in 1747; md & had issue

- A1 Dr. John Hereford, b 1725, d in Fairfax Co., Va., 1794, at which time his Will was probated, md Margaret Ammon, & had issue
 - B1 John Hereford, III.
 - B2 William Hereford.
 - B3 Thomas Hereford.
 - B4 Frances Hereford.
 - B5 Anne Hereford.
 - B6 Peggy Hereford.
 - B7 Kitty Hereford.
 - B8 Elizabeth Hereford.
 - B9 Robt. Hereford, md Mary Mason Bronaugh (which see); they lived in Londoun Co., Va., until 1807 when they removed to a thousand acre farm he had purchased in 1800 from the lower end of Mercer's Grant on the Ohio River in Mason Co., W.Va. They had issue
 - C1 Elizabeth Page Hereford md 1828, Dr. Mathew W. Stribbling, who was b at Berryville, Va., 1726, d Fauquier Co.,

- Va., 1845, & who was the son of Thos. B. Snickers Stribbling & the grandson of Taliferro & Elizabeth (Wright) Stribbling. They had issue
- D1 Otis F. Stribbling md Nov. 9, 1869, Virginia
Caroline Neale (see Beale Fam.)
- C2 Anne Marie Hereford md Major John W. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., & d in St. Louis, Mo. (see Beale Fam.)

HITE

In the Rhine Valley, at the town of Elberfield, there were & are still two leading families: one, Von der Heydt; the other Baron or Richter Capelle.

The first (Baron Heydt) is spoken of as formerly a landowner; by Latterly as diplomat of the Prussian Court. The Capelles as 'Richter or Baron of Elberfield in 1630-1656'.

It would seem that Jacob Capelle & Baron Heydt were both representatives of Protestant families of Elberfield & came to America, as so many others of good families, abt that time to avoid religious intolerance. History speaks of Jost Heydt as the wealthy & enterprising German & as possessed of high character.

He, too, fled to Holland as a refugee where he md in 1710, Anna Maria du Bois, a Hugenot from Weires, who d at Long Meadows in 1738, below Strasburg, Va. Having sold his ancestral estates & fled, he brought with him 16 families in his own ships 'Friendship' & 'Bryant the Swift' at his own expense. (Book in Brooklyn Library by Auguste Frederich Pott on origin of names, etc.)

Col. Jacob Hite of 'Hopewell' near Leetown, W. Va., served as a Justice of Frederick Co.; High Sheriff & Justice of Berkeley Co. in 1732; Lieutenant of the County Militia, 1742; during the Revolutionary War was murdered with his 2nd wife, Frances (Madison) Beale Hite, & several children by Indians at the instigation of British agents, because of siding with the Colonists; md 1st, in Dublin, Ireland, Catherine O'Bannon, & had issue

A1 Col. Thomas Hite of 'New Hopewell' md Frances Madison Beale.
(see Beale Fam.)

A2 Elizabeth Hite md Col. Taverner Beale, Jr. (see Beale Fam.)

A3 John Hite, a lawyer whose Will was probated in 1777, lived at 'Springdale' built in 1753 in Frederick Co., Va., near Winchester, md Sarah & had issue

B1 Mary Hite md May 25, 1797, Edward Gantt.

B2 Sarah Hite md Jan. 14, 1794, Alexander Pelt Buchanan.

B3 Catherine Hite md April 20, 1793, Thesdorie Lee, b 1766, d 1849, son of Henry & Lucy (Grymes) Lee & grandson of Col. Richard Lee.

B4 Jacob O'Bannon Hite.

A4 Capt. Abraham Hite, b 1740.

A5 Lt. Isaac Hite who d 1795.

A6 Daniel Hite md 1782/3 Appolina Keller.

A7 Andrew Hite.

A8 Mary Hite md George Bowman.

A9 Alexander Hite who was the 1st census taker in 1783 of Shenandoah County, Va.

A10 George Hite.

(MacKenzie's Colonial Families of U. S., Vol IV, P 203)

Arms..... Argent 2 bars azure charged with three millrinds.
Crest.... A garb of wheat.

HOWISON

Alexander Howison, b 1635, d April 18, 1703, of 'Braehead' in the District of Cramond County of Mid Lothia, Scotland, md & had issue

A1 John Howison, b Aug. 16, 1662, d Dec. 12, 1754, was the youngest son & emigrated to America & settled in Charles Co., Md.; md Ann Wood who came over later, & had issue

B1 Stephen Howison, b Jan. 31, 1736, d Feb. 1, 1815, was an only son; md Mary Brooke, b 1740, d 1808, of St. Mary's Co., Md., Nov. 26, 1758, & in that same year moved across the Potomac River & settled in Prince William Co., Va. They had issue

C1 Samuel Howison, b Jan. 23, 1779, d 1845, was the 9th child of 12 children, of Fredericksburg, Va., md 1801, Helen Rose Moore, b 1784, daughter of the English Merchant at Falmouth, Va., & had a daughter

D1 Jane Briggs Howison, b July 18, 1815, d Jan. 27, 1882, md Wm. Churchill Beale, b Feb. 20, 1834, d April 22, 1880 (see Beale Fam.).

Aunt Jane Beale, as she was known & called, remained in Fredericksburg during the severe battle in & around that town in 1861 & there is a very interesting account of her experience written by her in the Southern Literary Messenger.

Her young son, Samuel Beale, was hit by a cannon ball during the battle; fortunately the ball had lost its force.

Her home was hit in scores of places by minnie balls & her nephews, as youngsters, spent many hours digging lead bullets out of the window sills & doors.

D2 Robt. R. Howison, Spotsylvania Co., Va.

(From The Howison Family by R. C. & J. F. Howison of Virginia.)

LEE

Hugo de Lega suie de he in Charta Valde antiqueia:

al Regenaldus de la he cui Willus filius Wills fil Alani at peticoem Fulconis fil Warini concesset tras:

bl Jones de Lee miles cui Hugo de Hinton dedit tras per Chartam sine data vixit a° 26 E. L. Porter Thomae de la Lee A° 30 E. l.:

cl Thomas de la Lee miles concessit Reginald de la Lee filis suo primogenito Villam de Lee subtus Pebenhull:

dl Reyner or Reginaldus de la Lee, cui Pater dedit

- Villam de Lee md & had issue.
- d2 Thomas de la Lee of Stanton, living 13 E. 11 & 23 E.
3 md Petronilla..... & had issue:
- e1 John Lee of Stanton & of Beriton granted the
Manor of Stanton super Hyneheth & Preston juscta
Were 4 E 11 1310/1 md 1st, Alicia visit
A° 13 Edward II (1319/20) & had issue:
f1 Thomas Lee, granted Okehurst 26 E II.
f2 Oliver Lee granted Stanton.
f3 John Lee, living 13 Edward II, md & had issue:
g1 Robt. Lee of Roden & of Langley, Charters
8 Richard II (1379080), II Henry IV
(1419) & 3 Henry VI (1425) md Petronilla
Lee, daughter & eventual heir of Roger
de la Lee, son & heir, Lord of Langley,
co Salop & wife, Joan, daughter & heir
of Edward Burnett. Had issue.
g2 Roger de la Lee, Lord of Roden Anno 8
Richard II, Sheriff of Shropshire, md
Margareta, daughter & heir of Thomas
Astley of Nordley, County Salop, & had
h1 John Lee md Jocosa, daughter of
Packington, & had issue:
i1 Johannes Lee de Nordley in com.
Salop, md Elizabetha, filia et
haires Thos. Corbine, & had issue
j1 Thos. Lee of Kings Nordley in
par of Alveley Co. Salop, In-
quisition 1526, d March 16,
1526, md Johanna, daughter
of Robt. Morton of Houghton,
Co. Salop, living 1526; issue
- k1 Humphrey Lee of Cotton Hall in manor of Kings Nordley
afsd & of the Hay & he hea in par. of Alveley afsd,
aged 20 in 1526. Inquisition 12 March 1588/9, d
Dec. 6, 1588, md Katherina, daughter of John Blount
of Yeo, & had issue:
l1 John Lee of Cotton Hall afsd, aged circa 59 in
1588/9; buried at Chesham Co. Buckingham, June
13, 1605; Will dated May 7, 1605, proved May 14,
following P. C. C., md Joyce, only daughter of
John Rommey of Hulsley, Co. Worcester..marriage
settlement dated June 24, 1553, buried at Alveley
afsd Dec. 4, 1609; had issue:
m1 William Lee.
m2 Jasper Lee.
m3 Edward Lee.
m4 Ferdinand Lee.
m5 Josias Lee.
m6 Thomas Lee.
m7 Gilbert Lee.
m8 Richard Lee, mentioned in Chancery suit 1610
was having life interest in farm at Alveley

apd.; bapt at Alveley Oct. 6, 1563; mentioned in Wills of his father 1605 & brother, Gilbert, 1621; md Elizabeth Bendy at Alveley apd. Oct. 21, 1599, & had issue:

- A1 Richard Lee of Stratford, Langthorne, County Essex, emigrant to Va.; served as Secretary of State & Colonel in Army of Va.; d at Dividing Creek, Northcumberland Co., Va., March 1, 1664, Will dated Feb. 6, 1663/4, proved Jan. 10, 1665, P.C.C.

Richard Lee came to the Colony abt 1640 & settled in York Co., he was a Burgess from York in 1649 & from Northcumberland in 1651 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); between those years, he moved to the latter county & established 'Cobbs Hall' on the peninsular between the two branches of Dividing Creek, which enters Chesapeake Bay between the Great Wicomico & Rappahannock Rivers. He patented tracts of land in the present York, Gloucester, Northumberland, Lancaster & Westmoreland Counties to a total of about 16,000 to 20,000 acres.

Richard Lee md Ann, who was mentioned in his Will of 1663/4 & who md 2nd, Edmund Lister before Sept. 24, 1666; they had issue

B1 John Lee of Va., afs. Exor. of his Father's Will 1665, Matric Queen's College, Oxon July 31, 1658 B. C. 1663, succeeded his Father as head of the family enterprises in Westmoreland County & established 'Matholio' on an estuary of Machodoc Creek; d in 1673 d.s.p. & was succeeded by his brother:

B2 Col. Richard Lee, Cople Parish, 'Mt. Pleasant', Westmoreland Co., Va., b 1647, who was mentioned Wills of Father 1663/4 & of brother in 1709, d March 12, 1714, aged 67, & was buried at 'Burnt House Fields', Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland Co., Va.; Will dated March 3, 1714, was proved at Westmoreland Co., April 27, 1715.

Richard Lee was Colonel of the Horse of Counties of Westmoreland, Northumberland & Stafford; was a Member of the Council, 1676, 1680, 1683, 1688, 1692-98; was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1677.

Governor Alexander Spotswood, who knew him well, said of him, 'a gentleman of as fair character as any in the country for his exact justice, honesty & unexceptional loyalty' (R.E.Lee, by Freeman, Vol. 1, P 160, citing 'Spotswood Letters', Vol 1, edited by R. A. Brock, P 178), 'educated at Oxford', again quoting Freeman, 'he was more interested in letters than in life, & more often to be found in his large library than on his wide plantations.' Robt. E. Lee, who was his great, great, grandson, wrote of him, almost reproachfully, in later life, 'Richard spent his time in study, writing his notes in Greek, Latin & Hebrew, & did not improve his paternal estate, which might have produced a princely revenue'.

He md Letitia Corbin, eldest daughter of Col. Henry Corbin of 'Pecatone' on the Potomac Between Machodoc & Yeccomico Creeks, who d Oct. 6, 1706 & was buried at 'Burnt House Fields', apd. M.I. there. They had issue

- C1 Richard Lee of St. Olave, Hart St., County London, md Martha Silk, an heiress, who was living Oct. 19, 1720, at Goodman's Fields in the Parish of St. Mary's White Chapel, & had issue
- D1 George Lee, b London, Aug. 14, 1714, d Westmoreland Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1761; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-1751; as a Justice 1737; md 1st, Sept. 30, 1738, Judith, daughter of John & Elizabeth Wormeley of 'Rosegill', Middlesex Co., Va. No issue. He md 2nd, Mrs. Anne (Fairfax) Washington, widow of Lawrence Washington of 'Mt. Vernon' & daughter of the Hon. Wm. Fairfax of 'Belvoir', & had issue.
- D2 Lettice Lee, b London, 1715, d in Va., Jan. 15, 1768, md Col. John Corbin, & had issue
 El Martha Corbin md John Turberville (which see).
- D3 Martha Lee, b London 1716, md 1st as the 2nd wife, Maj. George Turberville of Va. (which see); md 2nd, Capt. Wm. Fitzhugh of Md.
- C2 Phillip Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1714, of Dorchester Co., Md., md Sarah, daughter of the Hon. Thos. Brooke & Sarah Addison; served as a Member of the Council of Md.
- C3 Francis Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1714, owned land in Gloucester Co., Va., called 'Paradise', d unm.
- C4 Thomas Lee, b 1690, mentioned in father's Will 1714, was the build*of 'Stratford Hall', Westmoreland Co., Va., & the father of the famous six sons, patriots & statesmen; md May 1722, Hannah Ludwell, daughter of Col. Philip Ludwell of 'Greenspring'.
 Thos. Lee, who d in Va., Nov. 14, 1750, served as a Member of the Council 1732; as President of the Council & acting Governor 1749 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va..Hist. & Reg...1892-1930). He was also President & Commander-in-Chief of the Colony & was appointed Governor but d before receiving the Commission (MacKenzie's Col. Fam. U. S., P 312, 1907).
 They had issue
- D1 Phillip Ludwell Lee, d 1775.
- D2 Thos. Ludwell Lee, b in Va., 1730, d 1778, served as a Member of the Va. Commission of Safety & also as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1765; md Mary, daughter of Capt. Wm. Aylett & 2nd wife, Elizabeth Eskridge, & had issue
 El Thos. L. Lee md Fanny Carter (see Beale Fam.).
- D3 Richard Henry Lee, b 'Stratford Hall', Jan. 20, 1732, d June 19, 1794; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1758-1776; as a Member of the Conventions of March & July 1775; was a Signer of the Declaration of Independence; is listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., in 1782 as having 43 slaves. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229)
 He md Anne, b 1738, d 1768, daughter of Capt. Wm. Aylett & 1st wife, Anne Ashton, daughter of Col.

- D4 Henry Ashton, & had issue
 El Anne Lee md Chas. Lee, son of Lt. Col. Henry Lee.
 D4 Francis Lightfoot Lee, b 1734, d 1797, md Rebecca Tayloe, daughter of Col. John Tayloe of 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va. No issue. He was a Signer of the Declaration of Independence & a Member of the Continental Congress 1775-78.
 D5 Wm. Lee.
 D6 Arthur Lee, b 1740, d 1792; served as a Member of the Va. Assembly 1781; Continental Congress 1782-85; helped to negotiate treaty of alliance with France.
 D7 Hannah Lee md Gavine Corbin, d 1760, Westmoreland Co., Va. (which see) & had issue.
 El Martha Corbin.
 D8 Alice Lee md Dr. Wm. Shippen, Jr.
 C5 Lt. Col. Henry Lee, I, mentioned in father's Will 1714, b abt 1691, d 1747, Will dated Aug. 28, 1747, proved Oct. 21, 1747 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 122); served in the Militia; md Mary, Daughter of Col. Richard Bland, & had issue.
 D1 Lt. Col. Henry Lee, II, b 1729, d 1787, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1758, 1761-64, 1769, 1772; as a Member of the Conventions of 1775-76; as County Lieutenant of Prince William Co., Va., (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg..1892-1930), md Lucy (the Lowland Beauty), daughter of Chas. Grymes, & had issue
 El Chas. Lee, b 1758, d 1815, Atty. General of U.S. under Washington & Adams; md 1st, Anne, daughter of Richard Henry Lee who was President of the Continental Congress & a 'Signer'.
 E2 Henry Lee, III, b 1756, d 1818, md as his 2nd wife Anne Hill Carter, daughter of Chas. Carter. & had issue
 F1 Gen. Robt. E. Lee, b 1807, d 1870, md Mary Randolph Custis.
 E3 Son.
 E4 Daughter.
 D2 John Lee of Essex Co., Va., md Mrs. Mary (Smith) Ball.
 D3 Richard Lee of 'Lee Hall', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1795, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1757-1775; as a Member of the Conventions of 1775-76 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg.. 1892-1930); md Sally Polythress & had issue
 El Richard Lee.
 D4 Lettice Lee, b 1730, md 1746/7, Wm. Ball of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue
 El Wm. Ball.
 E2 Henry Lee Ball.
 E3 Mary Ball.
 C6 Anne Lee, d 1732, md Wm. Fitzhugh of 'Eagle's Nest', King George Co., Va., (which see) & had issue
 D1 Col. Henry Fitzhugh md Lucy Carter, daughter of

- Robt. Carter of 'Corotoman'.
- D2 Lettice Fitzhugh, b 1707, d 1732, md as 2nd wife,
George Turberville of 'Hickory Hill' (which see).
- D3 Sarah Fitzhugh md Jan. 5, 1736, Edward Barradall.
Anne Lee Fitzhugh md 2nd, abt 1713/14, Capt. Daniel McCarty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va. Her Will dated Nov. 7, 1728, was proved May 31, 1732 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 94). They had issue
- D4 Billington McCarty of Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.
- D5 Thaddeus McCarty of Northumberland Co., Va.
- D6 Dennis McCarty of Stafford Co., Va., md Sarah Ball, daughter of Hannah Beale & Wm. Ball (see Beale Fam.)
- D7 Winifred McCarty md Wm. Payne who d 1697 in Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue
- E1 Wm. Payne, II.
- E2 Edward Payne.
- E3 Anne Payne.
- E4 Betty Payne.
- E5 Mary Payne.
- D8 Daniel McCarty, d Westmoreland Co., Va., 1744, md Elizabeth & had issue
El Daniel McCarty, d Westmoreland Co., Va., 1795.
Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty md 3rd, a Mr. Cooper, no issue.
- B3 William Lee, b Va., 1651, d 1696, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1693 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg., 1892-1930)
- B4 Hancock Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1663/4, b 1653, at 'Dividing Creek', Northumberland Co., Va., d May 25, 1709 & was buried at 'Ditchley', situated between Prentice Creek & the southern branch of Dividing Creek & thus, near his father's estate. He md 1st, 1695, Mary Kendall, only daughter of Wm. Kendall, Speaker of the House of Burgesses in 1666, & had issue
- C1 Wm. Lee, d.s.p.
- C2 Anna Lee, b 1682, living as late as Oct. 1754, md 1st, Wm. Armistead, grandson of Wm. Armistead, the emigrant, & had issue
- D1 John Armistead.
- D2 Judith Armistead.
- D3 Martha Armistead.
- D4 Mary Armistead.
- D5 Anne Armistead.
Anna Lee Armistead, widow, md 2nd, Wm. Eustace of Fauquier Co., Va., both of whom made deed dated May 24, 1759 in Fauquier Co. (Hayden's Va. Geneal, P 261) & had issue
- D6 John Eustace.
- D7 Wm. Eustace md Ann Gaskins.
- D8 Isaac Eustace md Agatha Conway.
- D9 Hancock Eustace.
- D10 Sarah Eustace md Col. Thos. Gaskins (pro. John or Thomas).
- D11 Elizabeth Eustace md John Beale (see Beale Fam.), & had among probable others

- E1 Winifred Beale md Hancock Lee (which see).
 D12 Eustace md a Mr. Carr.
 D13 Eustace md a Mr. Lee.
 C3 Richard Lee md & had issue.
 Hancock Lee md 2nd, Sarah (or Mary Sarah) Allerton, daughter
 of Col. Isaac Allerton of 'The Narrows', in Westmoreland Co.,
 Va., (which see) & had issue
 C4 Issac Lee, d.s.p.
 C5 John Lee, d.s.p.
 C6 Hancock Lee, twin of Elizabeth Lee, md Mary, daughter of
 Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg, Va., & wife, Anne
 Alexander, & had issue
 D1 Mary Willis Lee md Ambrose Madison, brother of
 President James Madison.
 D2 Hancock Lee, b 1736, d 1815, md Winifred Beale (see
 above), daughter of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace,
 of Richmond Co., Va.; later removed to Kentucky.
 They had issue
 E1 Hancock Lee md Susan Richard.
 C7 Elizabeth Lee, twin of Hancock Lee, md Zachary Taylor,
 & became the grandparents of President Zachary Taylor,
 whose sister, Frances Taylor, was a grandmother of
 President James Madison.
 B5 Charles Lee, youngest son, of 'Cobb Hall', md Eliza, daughter
 of Thos. Metstead, Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue
 C1 Wm. Lee, d unm.
 C2 Thos. Lee, b 1679, d 1735.
 C3 Richard Lee, d unm.
 C4 John Lee, d unm.
 C5 Elizabeth Lee.
 C6 Charles Lee, d 1792, md Elizabeth Pinkard & had issue
 D1 Elizabeth Lee md March 5, 1771, John Beale (see Beale
 Fam.), & had issue
 E1 Charles Beale.
 E2 John Beale.
 D2 Thos. Lee md Margaret Ormand.
 D3 Richard Lee md Lucy Drury.
 D4 Sarah Lee.
 D5 Anne Lee.
 C7 Leeanna Lee md Wm. Jones.
 B6 Elizabeth Lee.
 B7 Anne Lee md Thos. Youell.
 B8 Francis Lee of London, Eng., md Tamar Lee & had issue.
 (From Extracts of the Record of the College of Arms, London
 Nov. 1, 1933).

Crozier's American Armory:

- Col. Richard Lee, York County, 1641 (Shropshire) -
 Arms..... Gules, a fesse chequy azure & or between 10 billets argent,
 four in chief, three, two & one in base.
 Crest.... On a staff raguly, lying fesse ways, a squirrel sejant
 proper, cracking a nut; from the dexter end of the staff
 a hazel branch vert, fructed or.

MADISON

The Madisons were in Va. very early; Bishop Meade in 'Old Va. Churchs', Vol 11, P 96, begins with John Madison who settled on Chesapeake Bay between York & North Rivers in 1653; his son

A1 John Madison, II was the father of

B1 Ambrose Madison of Woodberry Forest, Orange Co., Va., (now Madison Co.), md Aug. 24, 1721, Frances, daughter of Col. Jas. Taylor, II, a Knight of the Golden Horsehoe, & wife, Martha Thompson of Caroline Co. & afterward Orange Co. (which see), & had issue

C1 James Madison, I, who with his sons, was the 1st person to secure permission in 1793 to build a mill in Madison Co. (Court Order Books Madison Co., Vol 1, P 25). The mill is now known as Madison Mills; md Eleanor Rose (Nelly) Conway, & had issue

D1 James Madison, II, The President, b March 5, 1751, d 1836.

D2 Frances Madison, b June 18, 1753, bap. July 1st, & had for godfathers, Mr. Taverner Beale & Mr. Erasmus Taylor, & for godmothers, Miss Millie Taylor & Mrs. Frances Beale (wife of Taverner Beale).

D3 Ambrose Madison, b Jan. 27, 1755, bap. March 2nd, & had for godfathers, Mr. James Coleman & Col. George Taylor, & for godmothers, Mrs. James Taylor & Alice Chew; md Mary Willis Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee & Mary Willis of the 'Ditchley' line of Lees.

D4 Catlett Madison, b Feb. 10, 1758, bap. Feb. 22nd, & had for godfathers, Col. Wm. Taliaferro & Mr. Richard Beale, & for godmothers, Mrs. Elizabeth Beale (wife of Richard Beale) & Miss Millie Chew.

D5 Nelly Madison.

D6 Wm. Madison.

D7 Sarah Madison.

D8 Elizabeth Madison.

D9 Reuben Madison.

D10 Francis Taylor Madison.

C2 Frances Madison md 1st, Taverner Beale, I, (see Beale Fam.), & 2nd, as the 2nd wife, Col. Jacob Hite with whom she & her children by 2nd marriage were murdered in So. Carolina by Indians at the outbreak of the Revolution.

C3 Elizabeth Madison md 1st, Col. Henry Willis of Frederickburg, who by his 1st wife, Anne Alexander, was the father of Mary Willis who md Hancock Lee who was the father of Mary Willis Lee who md Ambrose Madison (see above); md 2nd, Richard Beale of Orange Co. & had issue

D1 Molly Beale.

D2 Anne Beale.

D3 Winifred Beale md 1st, Mr. Willis; md 2nd, Wm. Daingerfield.

(Yowell's History of Madison Co., P 66-55).

MARTIAU

Capt. Nicholas Martiau of York Co., Va., b 1591, d Va., 1657, came to Va. abt 1620; his home occupied the present site of Yorktown, & he was the first owner of the land. He was of French birth, but a naturalized citizen of England; there is on record in Northumberland Co., Va., an Order of Assembly, dated March 28, 1656, which states that Capt. Nicholas Martiau obtained denization in Eng. & could 'hold any office or employment in Va.'; he was Burgess for York, 1623; for Kyskyache & The Isle of Kent, 1631; for Kyskyache, 1632-33; he was Justice for York Co., 1633-1657. (Col. Dames of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg., 1892-1930)

Capt. Nicholas Martiau was a conspicuous figure in the early days of the Colony; he, with Capt. Geo. Utie & Capt. Sam. Matthews, set the tyrant Governor Harvey, close prisoner back to England.

The Will of Nicholas Martiau, dated March 1, 1656, recorded in York Co., Va., April 24, 1657, divides his estate between his 3 daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Geo. Reade; Mary, wife of John Scarborough; & Sarah, wife of Capt. Wm. Fuller, who was at one time Governor of Md.

Capt. Nicholas Martiau md 3 times: 1st, Elizabeth; 2nd, after 1625, Jane, widow of Lt. Berkeley; 3rd abt 1645, Isabella Beech. By his 1st wife, Elizabeth, he had Elizabeth Martiau who md Hon. George Reade.

(From Rootes of Rosewall, Wm. Clayton Torrence)

MOFFETT

Lt. John Moffett, b 1708, Ireland, md abt 1729, Mary Christian who md 2nd, John Trimble; they had issue

A1 Col. Geo. Moffett, b 1735, md Sarah McDowell & had issue

B1 James McDowell Moffett, b 177..., md abt 180..., Hannah Winters Millier, & had issue

C1 Henry Miller Moffett md & had issue

D1 George Boone Moffett, b Oct. 6, 1820, Augusta Co., Va., md 1846, Margaret Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.).

(Letter - Wm. T. Moffett, M. D., Historian of 'Clan Moffett in America', Oakford, Ill.)

McCARTY

Capt. Daniel McCarty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., b Va. 1679, Will dated March 29, 1724, proved June 9, 1724, named no children (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 79), md 1st & had issue

A1 Elizabeth McCarty md Sherman.

A2 Mary McCarty md Burns.

A3 Anne Barbara McCarty md abt 17.., Capt. John Fitzhugh, d 1733, (which see), & had issue

B1 Elizabeth Fitzhugh.

A4 Sarah McCarty md Thos. Beale IV. (see Beale Fam.)

Capt. Daniel McCarty served as a Member of the House of Burgesses

1706, 1715, 1723; as Speaker of House of Burgesses, 1715-20; (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg...1892-1930); he md 2nd, abt 1713/14, Anne Lee Fitzhugh, Will dated Nov. 7, 1728, widow of Col. Wm. Fitzhugh (which see), & had issue

- A5 Major Dennis McCarty, who inherited from his father land in Stafford Co., Va., md 1724, Sarah Ball, b 1704/5, daughter of Col. Wm. Ball & Hannah Beale (see Beale Fam.). Will of Dennis McCarty was dated March 18, 1742, & probated Prince William Co., Va., Jan. 20, 1743.
- A6 Daniel McCarty who inherited from his father the home in Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1744, md Elizabeth, & had issue
Bl Daniel McCarty, d 1791, md Sinah Ball (which see).
- A7 Billington McCarty, who inherited land from his father in Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.
- A8 Thaddeus McCarty, who inherited land from his father in Northumberland Co., Va.
- A9 Winifred McCarty md Wm. Payne (which see).

Crozier's American Armory:

Dennis McCarty...Norfolk...1675 -

Arms.... Argent, a stag trippant gules, attired & unguled or.
Crest.... A dexter arm in armor proper cuffed argent erect & couped at the wrist, holding in the hand a lizard, both also proper.
Motto.... Forti et fideli nil d'efficile.

MCKINLEY

- A1 David McKinley md Esther & had issue
Jane McKinley md David Logan of Orange Co., Va., d 1757, & had
Bl Gen. Benj. Logan of Ky., b 1743, d Dec. 1802, md Anne Montgomery, daughter of Wm. Montgomery of Va. & Ky., & had issue
Cl Anne Montgomery Logan, md April 28, 1816, Nathaniel Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky. (which see)
- A2 John McKinley, 'The Martyred President of Delaware' md & had issue
Bl David McKinley, b May 16, 1755, York Co., Pa., d Aug. 8, 1840, Crawford Co., Ohio; md Sarah Gray of Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue
Cl James McKinley, b Sept. 19, 1783, md Polly Rose of Mercer Co., Pa., & had issue
Dl Wm. McKinley, b Mercer Co., Pa., Nov. 15, 1817, moved to Poland, Ohio, md Nancy Allison, & had issue
El Wm. McKinley, 25th President of the U. S.
(From 'Draper Manuscript' in State U., Madison).

MERIWETHER

During the persecution of Wales in the time of Charles II, three brothers, Nicholas, William & David Meriwether, all young, unmarried men, emigrated to the Colony of Va.

David had one child who left no descendants.

William had one daughter who md Skelton

Nicholas Meriwether, d 1678, served as Clerk of the Council (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md Elizabeth, daughter of David Crawford of New Kent Co., Va., & had issue

A1 Wm. Meriwether md & had issue

- B1 John Meriwether.
- B2 Thomas Meriwether.
- B3 Richard Meriwether.
- B4 Jane Meriwether.
- B5 Sarah Meriwether.
- B6 Mary Meriwether.

A2 David Meriwether md & had issue

- B1 Nicholas Meriwether.
- B2 Francis Meriwether, d 1713, Member of the House of Burgesses 1706, md prior to 1704, Mary Bathurst, daughter of Lancelot Bathurst (which see), & had issue

 - C1 Mary Meriwether md 1st, Wm. Colston; md 2nd, Thomas Wright Belfield, b March 9, 1723/24, d Oct. 6, 1750; they had issue
 - D1 John Belfield md Ruth Sydnor.
 - C2 Lucy Meriwether md Francis Smith & had issue
 - D1 Meriwether Smith of Revolutionary War fame, father of
 - E1 Hon. George Wm. Smith, Governor of Virginia.

- B3 James Meriwether.
- B4 Wm. Meriwether md Elizabeth, daughter of John Bushrod of Westmoreland Co., Va.
- B5 Jane Meriwether md Robt. Lewis (most all the Lewis families of Georgia, Virginia & Kentucky are their descendants...Institute of American Genealogy-F 107).

A3 Nicholas Meriwether, II, b in Eng. 1647, d in Va., 1744; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1710, 1712, 1714, 1718, 1720-22, 1723, 1726, 1727, 1728 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930).

Crozier's American Armory:

Nicholas Meriwether, Albemarle, circa 1650 (Wales) -
 Arms..... Or, three martlets sable; on a chief azure a sun in splendor proper.
 Crest.... An arm in armor, embowed in the hand a sword argent, hilt and pommel or, entwined with a serpent vert.

Motto.... Vi et couilio.

(References- Mary Emily Fauntleroy, New Harmony, Ind. D. C. Fauntleroy, Hotel Brighton, Washington, D. C. .the historian, Froisant, says all children of Royal blood were socially known under the collective designation of Enfans le Roi, as appears in Fauntleroy coat-of-arms which was given in Dec. 8, 1633 to Moore Fauntleroy of Southampton, Knight Garter, by Sir John Borough, Garter.

Juliet Fauntleroy, 'Avoca', Alta Vista, Va. ..Hutchins History of Dorsetshire, England, for Fauntleroy.

J. Dearing Fauntleroy, American Assn. of Engineers, Richard, Va., also, 1828 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va.

Mary Wright, 1303 John St., Baltimore, Md.).

PARKER

Dr. Alexander Hyde Parker, b 1690, d Nov. 1751, was the grandson of Geo. Parker who emigrated from Eng. abt 1650 & settled in Accomac Co., Va. Dr. Parker was Sheriff of Essex Co., Va., 1732; md Susannah Harwar of Essex Co., Va.; his Will, dated Dec. 2, 1750, was proved Nov. 19, 1751, & named wife, Susannah, & the following children

A1 Alexander Parker.

A2 Wm. Parker.

A3 Judge Richard Parker, b 1729, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1813; md Dec. 24, 1701, Elizabeth (Polly) Beale, daughter of Capt. Wm. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.).

Judge Parker was a Member of the Westmoreland Co. Commission of Safety in 1775-76 (Wm-Mary Quart.); was appointed a Judge of the General Court in 1788; qualified as Judge of the First Court of Appeals in October of that year & held that office until his death in 1813.

PENDLETON

George Pendleton, d 1603, of Norwick Co., Norfolk, (son of Geo. Pendleton of Manchester, Co. Lancaster), md Elizabeth, Daughter of John Pettingoll of Swooneston, Co. Norfolk, & had issue

al Henry Pendleton, d 1635, of Norwick, md 1605 at S. S. Simon & Jude's Church, Norwick, Susan, daughter of Humphrey Camden of London & granddaughter of John Pettus, Mayor of Norwick, 1797, whose son, Thos. Pettus was an early Councillor of Va.) & had

bl Henry Pendleton of Norwick, md Elizabeth & had issue
A1 Philip Pendleton, b 1650 in Eng., d 1721, md 1682, Elizabeth Hart; he emigrated from Lancashire, Eng., to Va. in 1676 & settled in what became Caroline Co., Va.; they had issue

B1 Henry Pendleton of Caroline Co., Va., b 1683, d 1721; md Mary Taylor, b 1688, d 1770, & had issue

C1 Nathaniel Pendleton of Culpeper Co., Va., md Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Clayton, Esq. of Essex Co., Va., & had

D1 Elizabeth Pendleton md Tutt & had issue

E1 Col. James Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va., md Ann Brown & had issue

F1 Benj. Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va., d 1817, md & had issue

G1 Chas. Pendleton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', London Co., Va., b 1780, d Oct. 2, 1832; md Ann Mason Chichester (see Beale Fam.).

(From Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 21, P 320; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 6, P 242; Vol. 10, P 201; Vol 12, P 130)

Arms..... Gu au niles cutcheon argent between descallop shells in saltine or.

POAGE

General John Poage, b 1726 in Ireland, d 1789 in Va., md June 6, 1751, Mary Blair & had issue

- A1 Col. Wm. Poage, I, b Dec. 17, 1756, served in the Revolutionary War, md Margaret Davis & had issue
- B1 Major Wm. Poage, II, served in the War of 1812, md abt 1800, Nancy Warwick Gatewood, daughter of Maj. Jacob Warwick & wife, Mary Vance, daughter of Col. John P. Vance of No. Carolina, & 1st wife of Thos. Gatewood, & had issue
- C1 Mary Vance Poage md Robt. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., as well as Pocahontas Co., W. Va. (see Beale Fam.).

POWELL

John Powell came in the Swallow in 1609 & in 1624 his muster at Elizabeth City contained Katherine Powell, aged 22, who came in Flying Heart, 1622; in 1624 John Powell of Newport News, a yeoman, an ancient planter, received a patent for 150 acres. In Sept. 1632, he was Burgess for the District from Water's Creek to Marie's Mount.

He md & had issue

- A1 John Powell, II, b in Va., abt 1610, d 1646 when record is found of Rev. Thos. Hampton being guardian of orphan of John Powell, dec'd., of York; served as a Burgess of Elizabeth City, Co., md & had issue

- B1 Benj. Powell of New Poquason, York Co., Planter, in 1651 sold plantation in York Co., pat 1635 by his father, John Powell, dec'd. In 1653 Benj. Powell mentioned his brother, Wm. Powell. (In Bk 2, P 143, York Co., deed of July 15, 1651....Benj. Powell of New Poquason in York Planter, land to Wm. Powell, son of John Powell, dec'd; also June 7, 1651 in Bk 2, P 285, deed of Gift from Benjamin of New Pocason to brother Wm. Powell).

- B2 Wm. Powell, md probably, Mary Toplady, a widow of Wm. Toplady as would appear from an Agreement dated Oct. 25, 1655 & recorded in Bk 2, York Co., Va., Wm. Powell & wife, in behalf of John Toplady, son of Wm. Toplady & Mary, now wife of Wm. Powell, York Co.... The Will of Wm. Powell, was dated July 25, 1739, named wife, Mary; sons, Wm., Thos., Seymour, James, Edward & Hudson; daughter, Mary. They had issue

- C1 Wm. Powell md Henri & had issue

D1 Jane Powell, b Feb. 26, 1749, York Co., Va.

C2 Thos. Powell.

C3 Seymour Powell.

C4 John Powell, on Oct. 8, 1716, witnessed a deed of Sam Prosser, Essex Co., Va.; again Nov. 21, 1713, John Powell & wife, Jane, who relinquishes dower rights in land in Essex Co.

C5 James Powell.

C6 Edward Powell.

C7 Hudson Powell.

C8 Mary Powell.

(From Vol 6, Wm-Mary Quart.-1-, P 130).

From Calendar of Va. State Papers, Vol 3

P 132...4/19/1782...Returns & List of Claims of the Inhabitants for damages by French Army after Seige of Yorktown....'Powell'.

- P 78....2/8/1776...Williamsburg... Benj. Powell is mentioned in Journal of Committee of Safety of Va.
- P 77....2/7/1776...An Appraiser.... Benj. Powell.
- P 95....2/22/1776..Benj. Powell with 2 others to 'examine the several effects in the Palace, contained in the Inventory formerly returned & report to committee whether any or what part are missing....'
- P 149...4/2/1776...Pay to Benj. Powell for making 'hunting shirts'.
- P 150...4/3/1776...Another matter on Palace Furniture.. Benj. Powell.

PRESTON

John Preston, b in Ireland at Loundonderry, md Elizabeth Patton & emigrated to America where they were killed by Indians at Smithfield, Va., in 1753; they had issue

- Al Wm. P. Preston, b 1729, d 1783, md Susanna Smith & had issue
 Bl Gov. James Patton Preston, md Ann, daughter of Robt. Taylor; served twice as State Senator & as Governor of Va., 1816-1819; they had issue
 Cl Wm. Ballard Preston, b 1805, d 1862, md Lucinda S. Redd; he served as a Member of Congress 1847-1849; they had
 Dl Lucy Preston md Wm. Radford Beale (see Beale Fam.).

From Seldens in Virginia:

- Preston of Flasby Hall, York County, England -
 Arms..... Argent, two bars on a cauhton of the last gules, a cinquefoil or.
 Crest.... On a ruined tower argent a falcon rising of the same beaked, legged & belled or.
 Motto.... Si dieu veult.

READE

Robt. Reade, Esq., of Yorkshire, England, md Mildred Windebank, daughter of Sir. Thos. Windebank of Haines Hill, Parish of Hurst, Berkshire, who was 'Clerk of the Signet' to Queen Elizabeth, & had

- Al The Hon. Geo. Read of Gloucester Co., Va., Esq., a native of Hampshire, Eng., b 1600, d 1671, 'son of an ancient & honorable house of noble & royal lineage'....A Royal Lineage, Mrs. Ann Robinson Watson. He emigrated to the Colony of Va. in 1637 & became prominent in the affairs of State. He was a friend & an adherent of Harvey, the Colonial Governor, & was a resident in his family for some time after coming to the Colony. When Secretary Kemp was in Eng. in 1640, George Reade was appointed Secretary pro tem of the Colony.

Geo. Reade was a Member of the Va. House of Burgesses from James City Co., in 1649 & from York Co. in 1656; he was elected Member of his Majesty's Council March 13, 1657-58 & again April 1658-1671. This office he held until the time of his death; he was also Colonel of Militia & a large land holder in the Colony.

On Nov. 20, 1671, the Will of Hon. Geo. Reade was admitted to

probate in the General Court on the oaths of 'Mr. Thos. Reade & Mr. Henry Richardson'.

He md Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Nicholas Martiau of York Co., Va., (which see), whose will was proved Jan. 24, 1686-87 (from Rootes of Rosewall, by Wm. Clayton Torrence); they had Bl Thos. Reade of Gloucester Co., Va., md Lucy, daughter of Edward Gwyn of Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

- C1 Mary Reade md Capt. Mordecai Throckmorton who d 1768, King & Queen Co., Va.; served as Sheriff of said Co. in 1740 & later removed to Caroline Co. where he d in 1768. Executors of his Will were Gabriel Throckmorton & Robinson Daingerfield.
- C2 Lucy Reade, b 1701, d 1731, md John Dixon of Bristol (which see) & had issue
D1 Roger Dixon md Lucy Rootes (which see).
- C3 Benj. Reade.
- C4 Francis Reade.
- C5 Robt. Reade.
- C6 James Reade md Ann
- C7 Clement Reade md Mary Hill.
- C8 Anne Reade md Mathew Pate of Gloucester Co., Va.
- C9 Mildred Reade, b 1703, md Major Philip Rootes (which see) son of John & Sarah Rootes, & had issue
D1 Lucy Rootes md her cousin, Roger Dixon.
- C10 John Reade, b 1699, md Frances Yates & had issue
D1 Sarah Reade md John Rootes.
- C11 Thos. Reade, b 1697, d 1739, md abt 1722, Anne Booth, b 1706, d Feb. 15, 1775, daughter of Thos. & Mary (Cooke) Booth. His tomb is at Gloucester Court House on the farm of John Dixon, his brother-in-law. No issue.
- B2 Mildred Reade md Col. Augustine Warner of 'Warner Hall', Gloucester Co., Va.
- B3 Geo. Reade, II, d.s.p.
- B4 Elizabeth Reade md Capt. Thos. Chisman.
- B5 Robt. Reade md Mary Lily who d 1712, & had issue
C1 John Reade of King & Queen Co., Va.
C2 Robt. Reade.
C3 George Reade.
C4 Samuel Reade md Mary Nutting.
C5 Francis Reade.
C6 Thos. Reade, Will dated May 11, 1718, probated June 15, 1719, named mother, sisters & brothers.
C7 Margaret Reade md Thos. Nelson.
C8 Mildred Reade md 1st, James Goodwin; md 2nd, Smith.
- B6 Benj. Reade md Mary Gwynn.
- B7 Francis Reade md 1st, Jane Chisman; md 2nd, before 1693, Anne..... (possibly Anne Beale, daughter of Thos. Beale, II, & Anne Gooch...whose issue might have been
C1 Benj. Reade, living in 1715.
C2 Geo. Reade of Petworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.
C3 Anne Reade.
- B8 Mary Reade md Col. Scarborough,
- B9 Sarah Reade md Capt. Wm. Fuller who was Governor of Md. &

President of its Council in 1654, upon deposition of Governor Stone.

- A2 Robt. Reade, private Secretary under Sir Francis Windebanke.
(From Some Notable Families, Ann Robinson Watson; Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 4, P 204-205; Vol 6, P 409; Vol 9, P 219; Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth).

Crozier's American Armory:

Col. Geo. Reade, Secretary of Va., 1639 -
Arms..... Azure, guttee d'or a cross...crosslet fitchee of the last.
Crest.... A shaveller close sable.

SCHMUCKER

Nicholas Schmucker came from Michelstadt, near Heidelberg, Germany, to Balliet's Furnace, now Lehigh Co., Pa., 1781; lived in Manheim, Lancaster Co., Pa., 1782; went to Woodstock 1783; he had issue

A1 Fredinand Schmucker, b in Germany.

A2 John George Schmucker, b in Germany, 1771, came to America in 1785 & went to Woodstock where he remained until 1789. He was founder of the general synod of the Lutheran Church in the U.S.; President of the Board of Directors of Gettysburg Theological Seminary; & a Trustee of Pennsylvania College. He was a poet & author of a number of articles & of books in English & German, published 1807-1838. He md 1st, June Elizabeth Gross of York Co., Pa., by whom he had 12 children; md 2nd, Ann Hoffman by whom he had 7 children. A son by the 1st marriage was

B1 Rev. Samuel Simon Schmucker, b 1799, who as a young man was pastor at New Market as will be seen from Wayland's 'History of Shenandoah Co., Va.', which gives an interesting account of his life while there; said extracts being taken from John C. Morris's 'Life Reminiscences of an Old Lutheran Minister, chapter headed 'Student Life at New Market':

'Behold me now installed in a straggling obscure Shenandoah Co. village of 400 inhabitants, who were exceedingly plain & uncultivated for the most part, but the majority were good specimens of American German thrift & frugality

'The church was in a low condition before Mr. Schmucker (S.S.) took charge of it, a few years previous to my going there. The preaching had been exclusively German by the former pastor at least, & the service had not been frequent...

'Mr. Schmucker was a widower at the time & had much leisure. He was a laborious student, & was engaged in translating Storr & Flatt's Theology, which was published at Andover.....

'Geo. Schmucker was the son of the Rev. Nicholas Schmucker of Shenandoah Co., & a cousin of our teacher.....

'In 1825 Rev. S.S. Schmucker resigned his pastorate in New Market to take up a professorship in the new Theological Seminary at Gettysburg, Pa.

Rev. S. S. Schmucker was one of the organizers of the general synod of the Lutheran Church, 1821; chairman of the faculty of Gettysburg Theological Seminary, 1826-1864; author

of the rules of the government of the Evangelical Lutheran Church; & an outstanding figure in bringing about the connection of the Lutheran churches in America & Europe. He md 1st, Eleanor Geiger of Hagertown, Md.; md 2nd, Mary Katherine Steenbergen of Shenandoah, daughter of Wm. Steenbergen & his 2nd wife, Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.), by whom he had

C1 Rev. Beale Melanchton Schmucker, b 1827 Gettysburg, Pa.

SCOTT

John Scott, of Kirkstyle, Scotland, (son of Patrick Scott & grandson of Geo. Scott, both of Kirkstyle), obtained by Charter, under the Great Seal in 1670, the lands & barony of Ancrum, Co. Rosburgh, & afterwards received a patent, dated Oct. 27, 1671, creating him a Baronet of Nova Scotia, with remainder to his heirs male; md 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Scott, of Mangerton, & had issue al Patrick, succeeded as 2nd baronet; md 1st, Anne, daughter of Wm. Wallace (M. L. Oct. 14, 1675), by whom he had no surviving issue; md 2nd, Margaret, daughter of Sir Wm. Scott, of Harden, by whom he left at his decease, 1734, an only son, John, his Heir & Successor. (Sir John Scott, the 3rd baronet, md Christian, daughter of Wm. Nisbet, of Dirleton, & left at his decease, Feb. 21, 1746, 2 sons, the elder of whom, William, succeeded his father as 4th baronet, but dying unm June 16, 1769, the title passed to his nephew, John, only son of his younger brother, John, by Margaret, his wife, daughter of Chambres Lewis of Leith. Sir John Scott, the 5th baronet, md June 1, 1792, Harriett, daughter of Wm. Graham, & dying, Dec. 24, 1812, left 2 sons....(1) John, the 6th baronet, who was b July 14, 1798, & served heir to his father March 24, 1813, but d at sea unm Aug. 29, 1814, being then a midshipman on board H.M.S. Rhine; (2) William, the 7th baronet, who was b June 26, 1803, & served heir, June 10, 1815, to 'his brother, Sir John Scott, baronet, of Ancrum, who d Aug. 29, 1814'; md 1828, Elizabeth, daughter & heir of David Anderson of Balgay, & d Oct. 12, 1871, leaving 3 sons....(A) William who succeeded his father as 8th baronet, md 1861, Amelia Murray, eldest daughter of Gen. Sir. Thos. Monteath Douglas, K.C.B., & d 1902, leaving no male issue; (B) Henry Warren, 1889, d.s.p.; & (C) Arthur, 1874, d.s.p. The male line of the grantee's son, Patrick, having thus become extinct, it would appear that Mr. John Morin Scott is de jure the 9th baronet.

- a2 Chas. Scott md (M.L. Dec.16, 1689) Margaret, daughter of John Rutherford, & had by her an only son, John Scott of Belford. John Scott md 2nd, (M.L. Feb. 1, 1684) Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Wm. Bennett by whom he had two daughters , & md 3rd, Barbara, daughter of Walter Ker of Littledean, who d.s.p.
- a3 John Scott, d 1725, 'being bred a merchant settled in New York , was appointed Prize-master at New York, Jan. 2, 1702; 'received & allowed a freeman & citizen of the City of New York', -March 2, 1702; being in Eng. in 1709, he had correspondence & money transactions with his brother, Sir Patrick Scott, records of which are preserved in the family; in the same year was admitted &

received a 'burgess & gild brother' of Glasgow; was admitted a burgess of Peebles, June 13, 1709; the original certificates still exist, & in that for Peebles he is described as 'lawful son of Sir John Scott, of Ancrum'; was Lieutenant of a company of Fusiliers in the province of New York, 1710; Commandant of Ft. Hunter, on the Mohawk River, 1711; md Helena, daughter of John Vincent*& granddaughter of Adrian Vincent of New York, & had issue

A1 John Scott, b 1702, bap. Aug. 16, 1702, in the Dutch Reformed Church of New York; merchant in New York; admitted a freeman of that city in 1726; obtained June 23, 1725, a patent for land near Ft. Hunter, on the Mohawk River, in which he is described as 'John Scott, Jr., eldest son of John Scott, Lt. & Commandant of Ft. Hunter'; md Marian, youngest daughter of Peter Morin, merchant of La Rochelle, France (who was made a freeman of New York June 11, 1691) & d April 30, 1733, leaving an only son

B1 John Morin Scott, b 1730, d 1801 in Va.; graduated at Yale College; 1746; licensed to practice law Jan. 23, 1752; Member of Provincial Congress, 1775-6; Secty. of State of New York, 1778-84; Brig. General New York Militia; md abt 1750, Helena, daughter of Petrus Rutgers, & had issue

C1 Lewis Allaire Scott, b Feb. 11, 1759; d March 17, 1798; succeeded his father as Secty. for State of New York, 1784-1798; md at Philadelphia, Feb. 18, 1785, Juliana, daughter of Wm. Sitgreaves, & had issue among others

D1 John Morin Scott, b New York City, Oct. 25, 1789, d April 3, 1858; graduated at Princeton College; Member of the Philadelphia Bar; President Select Council, Philadelphia; Member House of Representatives & Mayor of Philadelphia, 1841-44; md May 15, 1817, Mary, daughter of Geo. Emlen of Philadelphia, & had among other issue

E1 Maria Litchfield Scott md John Thompson Lewis of Philadelphia & had issue

F1 Rebecca C. Lewis md Allen Evans & had issue.

F2 Helen Scott Lewis md J. Ogden Hoffman & had issue.

F3 Frances Lewis md T. DeWitt Cuyler.

F4 Amy Lewis md Pemberton Sidney Hutchinson of Philadelphia & had issue.

F5 Maria Lewis md Edward F. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

(Burke's Prominent Families of America, Vol 1, P 335-337).

SKILLERN

The pioneers to America in the Skillern family were William, his wife, Elizabeth, & their family.

The records show them to have been in Va. as early as 1738; July 24, 1740, Wm. Skillern, before the Court of Orange Co., to qualify as a land claimant, proved that he paid transportation expenses from Ireland to Va. via Philadelphia for himself, wife & children. He settled in what was afterwards Augusta Co., purchasing 135 acres

in Beverly Manor in 1741.

Wm. Skillern d 1745 & his Will is on record in Orange Co., Va., & is an interesting document. In it he named his executors, one of which was Capt. Peter Jefferson, the father of the President, Thomas Jefferson. The appraisement of his personal property is also interesting to the present generation, everything valued in Va. money... pounds, shillings & pence. Among items listed were 2 suits...one of silk, the other of hard cloth, each valued at more than a horse; 5 periwigs; the dishes were pewter & the candlesticks brass.

Wm. Skillern left 5 children, viz: George, William, Isabel, Sarah & Elizabeth. His widow remarried in 1747, James Anderson.

Wm. Skillern II md Mary, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Anderson, & sister of Capt. John Anderson (Block House Family).

When Botetourt Co. was formed the Skillern property was thrown into that county. Geo. Skillern* was Colonel of the Militia for years, while William was Ensign for 20 years, 1760-80, when he was honorably discharged in Botetourt Co.

These 2 brothers owned large plantations & were exceptionally good farmers. In 1771 they entered claim for bounty on approximately 6500# hemp, an amount rarely reached & never exceeded by a planter in the Valley of Va.

Wm. Skillern, I, & Elizabeth, had issue

- A1 Col. Geo. Skillern who md Betsy Brown, a sister of Rev. John Brown who was the 1st pastor of New Providence Church in Rockbridge Co., Va., & who was a great granddaughter of G. Gratz Brown of Mo. Col. Skillern who served with distinction in the Revolutionary War, d in Botetourt Co. where his Will, dated Dec. 6, 1803, was recorded in April 1804 & named children & grandson, Geo. Skillern Beale (Wood's Augusta County Records', Vol 2, P 200). They had issue
- B1 Elizabeth Skillern md Chas. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- B2 Margaret Skillern md John Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- B3 Nancy Ann Skillern, a belle of great beauty, md Chas. Penn, said to be her one hundredth offer of marriage. Penn was a merchant in Staunton but lost his store by fire before he married; after which they lived on her farm known as the 'Skillern Place' - 'Springwood', near Buchanan, Va.
- B4 Wm. Preston Skillern d abt 1816 when his Will was probated Feb. 9, 1816, in Botetourt Co., Va., & mentioned wife who survived him but named his son, George, whose guardians were James Cartmill & Allen Taylor as well as Executors of the Will.
- A2 Wm. Skillern, II, progenitor of the Sequatchie Valley Skillerns of Tennessee, b Oct. 31, 1740, md Mary Anderson & had 10 issue one of whom was Mrs. Samuel R. Edington, living in 1935 in Tuscon, Ariz.
- A3 Isabel Skillern.
- A4 Sarah Skillern.
- A5 Elizabeth Skillern.

SMYTHE

Capt. Wm. Smythe of Briscol (Norfolk Co. Land Rec.) md

Tiplady (?) & had issue

A1 Henry Smythe.

A2 John Smythe md a widow as is evidenced by the following extract... who had a daughter named Anne who md Richard Dixon...'Item....my Will further that my daughter-in-law (sometimes meaning step-daughter), Ann Dixon, shall have all her Mother's wearing apparel which doth fullfill & conform the promise made her mother at the time of her death; a gold ring from her dead mother & by a note of 50# at request of my wife at our marriage & made payable to Ann, her daughter, & now the wife of Richard Dixon'; upon the day of her marriage'.....Dec. 22, 1687.

On April 4, 1688 we find the inventory of John Smythe, with one of the appraisers being John Goodwin.

On May 26, 1690, Court of York Co., Va., there appears a suit filed by Sarah Smythe, executor of John Smythe, dec'd, against....

On May 26, 1690, Court of York Co., Va., there appears a deed from John Sheldon Goodwin to Henry Smythe, orphan of John Smythe, dec'd., land which was gift of his godfather.

On Jan. 22, 1689-90, there appears inventory of estate of John Smythe for wife, Elizabeth Smythe.

B1 Henry Smythe.

A3 Sarah Smythe.

*Abstract of Records of York Co., Va...1633-1700, by Stanard...

Will of Richard Dixon, d Nov. 9, 1705, Will probated June 24, 1706, names son, James who is to have all his lands; daughters, Agnes, Rebecca, Sussannah, Anne to whom he bequeathed a brick house commonly known as the Hill House; Mother, Agnes Rogers; wife, Darnazinah....included for what it may be worth to future research.

Calendar of Va. Papers, Vol 1, P 18...Aug. 6, 1684...'Reasons why administration was granted on estate & on last Will & Testament of one Col. Henry Smythe, dec'd....from Proclamation of a Grand Council, held at Albany, between the Right Hon. Francis Lord Howard, Barron of Effingham, Governor General of His Majesty's Dominions of Va.'.....

Calendear of Va. Papers, Vol 1, P 293..Letter by Gen. J. Burgoine to Col. Phillipson...Oct. 20, 1777, Albany....wherein he named as 'the first Trumpeters of my accusation will be the Cunninghams, the Smythes & the Keens'.

STEENBERGEN

A1 Dirk Steenbergen of Amsterdam, Holland, had at least one son Peter Steenbergen who came to America prior to 1740 from Holland where he was born & reared; for a time before coming to America, he was in business on the island of St. Kits; he landed at Philadelphia & afterwards went to Culpeper Co., Va., where he met & md Elizabeth Ann Gaines, whose twin brother was the father of Gen. Edmund P. Gaines & of Col. Gaines.

Peter Steenbergen fought in the French--Indian Wars & also in the Revolutionary War; he was a friend of Col. Monroe, afterwards President Monroe; & was with Geo. Washington on one of the Southern Expeditions.

He was a man of education & means; in the account of the Committee of Safety of Culpeper Co., Va., is found the name of Peter Steenbergen, Captain, 1775-56.

In his later life he moved to what is now Hardy Co., W. Va., where he d abt 1784 & where he is buried. His widow md a Mr. Kiser & moved to Ky.

Peter Steenbergen & Elizabeth Ann Gaines had issue

- B1 Robt. Steenbergen.
- B2 Chas. Steenbergen.
- B3 Elizabeth Steenbergen.
- B4 Aletta Steenbergen.
- B5 Isabella Steenbergen.
- B6 Susannah Steenbergen.

B7 Wm. Steenbergen, b Oct. 11, 1766, Culpeper Co., Va., d Aug. 15, 1839 when he was buried at Iron Gate, Va.; md 1st, 1787, Sarah Casey, b May 8, 1760, daughter of Peter Casey & wife, Mrs. Mary Van Meter Williams, widow of Vincent Williams; & had issue

- C1 Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b July 12, 1788, d Aug. 31, 1863 in Mason Co., W. Va., md Dec. 1, 1807, Martha Bibb Jordan, daughter of Capt. John Jordan & wife, Catherine Beale (see Beale Fam.) He represented Mason Co., now W. Va., in Va. House of Delegates, 1821-22.
- C2 Mary Casey Steenbergen, b Feb. 26, 1790, md James Madison Hite Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- C3 Wm. Steenbergen, II, b Sept. 14, 1792, md Elizabeth Caperton of the Capertons of Monroe Co., now W. Va.; lived at Rude's Hill where he d Dec. 26, 1834 & was buried at Mt. Jackson. After the death of Wm. Steenbergen, II, his widow md Rev. A. R. Rude, for whom Rude's Hill was named. The Rude home (formerly the Wm. Steenbergen home) was at the foot of Rude's Hill, beside the Valley Pike. The old house, where Stonewall Jackson made his headquarters, is still standing, but is falling into decay & is now the property of Mr. Lee Long of Harrisonburg.

In 1794 Wm. Steenbergen, sometimes called Baron Steenbergen, came over from the South Branch of the Potomac into Shenandoah Co., Va., & md 2nd, 1797, Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Taverner Beale of Mt. Airy (see Beale Fam.).

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County, Va., we have the following extracts:

March 10, 1795....Wm. Steenbergen buys Dunmore Mt. Airy of Taverner Beale.

1839....Wm. Steenbergen, I, dies at Dunmore Mt. Airy.

Nov. 8, 1841.....John G. Meem of Lynchburg buys Mt. Airy from Steenbergen's trustees.

May 20, 1845.....Elizabeth, relict of the late Wm. Steenbergen of Shenandoah Co., died at the home of her son-in-law, Rev. Dr. Schmucker, Gettysburg, Pa., aged 76.

Oct. 12, 1825.....Rev. S. S. Schmucker & Mary C. Steen-

bergen, md at Dunmore Mt. Airy.

From an old day book (a massive volume bound in leather, with brass clasps & of paper that is heavy & of excellent quality) used more than a century ago at Redwell Furnace on the Hawksbill; this furance was built by Dirck Pennybacker (1737-1799) abt the close of the Revolutionary War. Among the entries made we find the name of Wm. Steenbergen as one of their patrons.

The first owner of the Mt. Airy estate of whom we have much definite information was Taverner Beale, 1st Sheriff of DunmoreCo., who owned the place from 1772 to 1795. In one of the old deed books at Woodstock we learn that on March 10, 1795, Wm. Steenbergen bought 390 acres on Smith Creek, at the mouth thereof, from Taverner Beale & Betty, his wife, for £1500 & a certain obligation contingent. The deed recites that the said 390 acres were made up of several tracts willed to Wesley White by his father, Wm. White; by Wesley White sold to Abram Brewbaker & the latter conveyed to Taverner Beale, April 23, 1772. The old stone mansion known today was built in 1800 or shortly before By Wm. Steenbergen, II.

The year 1817 was notable in the education history of Shenandoah Co. for on Feb. 21st of that year charters were obtained from the General Assembly of Va. to establish Woodstock Academy & New Market Academy. Among the trustees of the latter academy was Wm. Steenbergen.

Wm. Steenbergen represented Shenandoah in the Va. House of Delegates 1816-19.

TALIAFERRO

Of all family legends & traditions none is more ancient or more interesting than that of the Taliaferro Family, which carries one back to Julius Caesar & his campaign in Gaul.

This tradition has it that Caesar, while inspecting camp at twilight, was surrounded by Gallic warriors who were bent upon taking his life. In the midst of this imminent peril, Caesar so bravely comported himself that he won the admiration of the leader of the band, who refused to allow him to be slain. In the course of the campaign Caesar's captors became his captives & recognizing the man who had spared his life, Caesar made him one of his personal attendants & permitted him to bear arms....a privilege not allowed to any but Roman soldiers....& thus, the name Taliaferro originated from the Latin 'Telum'...a dart... & 'Ferro' ... to bear.

A branch of this family wandered to Normandy, thence to England with William the Conqueror. A member of the family, Baron Taliaferro, fought with the Conqueror & became known to history as 'the Hero of Hastings'. After William the Conqueror won the English throne he made large grants of land to Baron Taliaferro in County Kent, & Taliaferro & his descendants who possessed these lands were known as Earls

of Pinnington.

After the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 2 brothers, James & John Taliaferro, came to America & purchased an estate on the James River. John Taliaferro afterward settled near Williamsburg & established 'Powhatan' & became the progenitor of the Taliaferro family in Caroline & Virginia. 'Hay' in King George Co. is also an old Taliaferro estate.

The family has given many useful men to the State & Nation, among whom may be mentioned, John Taliaferro, 1768, 1853, Member of Congress, Presidential Elector, Librarian of Treasury Dept. at Washington. John Wishart Taliaferro, Surgeon on the Bon Homme Richard under John Paul Jones. Lawrence Taliaferro, Major in the U. S. Army. Walker Taliaferro, Member of the House of Burgesses from Caroline, 1766-68 & James Monroe Taliaferro, god-son of President Monroe & class-mate of Robt. E. Lee.

Robt. Taliaferro, the emigrant, md Sarah, Daughter of Rev. Chas. Grymes, & had issue

A1 John Taliaferro, 'The Ranger', & Burgess of Essex Co., 1699-1700, (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg..1892-1930); served in the Indian Wars of 1692; d 1715/20; md 1682, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Major Lawrence Smith of Bacon's Rebellion, & had issue

B1 Wm. Taliaferro, I, of King & Queen Co., Va., Vestry of Stratton Major Parish, b 1735, d 1760, md Ann (Walker) Carter, widow of Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', & had issue

C1 Phillip Taliaferro of 'Hockley', King & Queen Co., Vestry of Stratton Parish, 1775, Captain of Militia in Revolutionary War; md 1770, Sarah Baytop, b 1753, daughter of Jones & Sarah (Smith) Baytop. He also served as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1780; Justice of King & Queen Co., 1784 & as Sheriff, 1791. They had issue

D1 Dr. Wm. Taliaferro of 'Churchill' (Mordecai Mount), md 1st, Mary Throckmorton & had issue

E1 Warner Throckmorton Taliaferro, b 1797, d 1877, md 1822, Frances Amanda Booth, b 1802, d April 3, 1824, & was buried at 'Toddsburg', Gloucester Co., Va., daughter of Geo. Wythe Booth, & had

F1 Warner T. Taliaferro.

Warner T. Taliaferro md 2nd, Lucy Booth Jones, daughter of Rev. Emanuel Jones, III, of King & Queen Co., Va., & wife, Mary Cooke Booth, & had

F1 Alexander G. Taliaferro.

F2 Wm. Taliaferro.

D2 James Baytop Taliaferro, b 1775, md & had

E1 Harriett Taliaferro, b 1818, md Chas. C. Field.

C2 Mary Taliaferro md Geo. Booth of 'Poropotank', d 1786, & had issue.

D1 Sarah Booth md 1782, Capt. Thos. Baytop of the Revolution, b 1751, d 1812.

C3 Lucy Taliaferro md Chas. Carter of 'Cleve' who d 1764; md 2nd, Col. Wm. Jones of King William Co; issue

D1 Anne Walker Carter md John Catlett of 'Timberneck'.

B2 Francis Taliaferro md Elizabeth Catlett & had issue

C1 Wm. Taliaferro of Carolina; Sheriff in 1740.

(From Two Virginia Families...Cooke & Booth).

TAVERNER

A John Taverner, one of the original adventurers subscribing to the Virginia Company of London which sent the earliest settlers to Va. in 1607-08, accompanied Capt. John Newport to Va. & remained there when Capt. Newport returned hom. (History of Va....New England & Sumner Isles, by Capt. John Smith, London, 1624, P 51-55). The presumed son of this John Taverner was

- Al John Taverner who was a Burgess of Rappahannock Co., Va., in 1692 & who md Elizabeth by whom he had
Bl Sarah Taverner, b Jan. 7, 1679.
B2 Elizabeth Taverner, b March 25, 1681, d March 21, 1729 (N. Farnham Par. Reg., Richmond Co., Va.) md Thomas Beale, III, of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.)
B3 John Taverner, b March 7, 1683, d 1711, at which time his Will dated May 4, 1711, was proved March 5, 1711/12 (Richmond Co. Will-Bk 3, P 65; Wm-Mary Mag., Vol 17, P 177), bequeathed 'to my dear & loving wife, Rebekah Taverner,' & names her as 'whole & sole executrix'; names no children at all & with exception of those to his wife, makes bequests only to his niece, Elizabeth Beale, & to his nephew, Thos. Beale, Jr., John Beale, Wm. Beale & Isaac Allerton, the latter being given a contingent remainder in the lands, tenements & hereditaments given to the wife.
B4 Richard Taverner, b Aug. 30, 1685.
(The name Tavenner, originally spelled Taverner, is of English origin. George Tavenner settled Londoun Co., 1760... Bruses' History of Va., P 443; there appeared on the Va. Quit Rent Rolls, 1704, York Co., Va., one Wm. Taverner, 100 acres....Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 31, P 73. Little seems to be known of the Taverner family & the above notes are given for the interest they may add for the reader, not for any value otherwise).

TAYLOE

Hon. Wm. Tayloe of Landon, England, came to Lancaster Co., Va., 1650, died 1710; was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1710; md Anne, b abt 1660, d abt 1690, daughter of Hon. Henry & Alice Corbin of Middlesex Co., Va., & had an only child

- Al John Tayloe, b Feb. 15, 1687, d 1747, known as the Hon. Colonel of the Old House, in Richmond Co., Va.; served as a Member of the King's Council for Va., 1732; owned 3000 acres of land in Charles Co., Md., known as 'Nanjemoy'; also, the estate, 'Gwynnfield' in Essex Co., Va., & 'Nebasco' in Prince William Co., Va.; md Elizabeth Griffin Fauntleroy (some say Elizabeth (Gwynn) Lyde) & had 11 daughters & one son
Bl John Tayloe, II, b May 28, 1721, d April 18, 1779, who was known as the founder of 'Mt. Airy', where he erected in 1758 the magnificent family mansion so memorable in the annals of Va.; he served as a Member of the King's Council in 1776,

under Lord Dunmore, & of the First Republican Council, under Governor Patrick Henry; md July 11, 1747, Rebecca Plater, b Aug. 8, 1731, d Jan. 22, 1787, daughter of Col. Geo. Plater & Rebecca (Bowles) Addison of St. Mary's Co., Md., & had
 C1 Elizabeth Tayloe md Col. Edward Lloyd.
 C2 Rebecca Tayloe md Francis Lightfoot Lee.
 C3 Anne Corbin Tayloe md Maj. Thos. Lomax.
 C4 Eleanor Tayloe md Hon. Ralph Wormeley.
 C5 Mary Tayloe md Col. Mann Page.
 C6 Catherine Tayloe md Col. Landon Carter.
 C7 Sarah Tayloe md Col. Wm. Augustine Washington.
 C8 Jane Tayloe md Col. Robt. Beverly.
 C9 John Tayloe, III, b Sept. 3, 1771, d March 23, 1828, was educated at Eton & Cambridge, Eng.; took active part in public affairs; was a Member of the Federal Party & a warm personal friend of Gen. Geo. Washington; was appointed in 1799 by President Adams, Major of the Light Dragoons, U.S.A.; served in the State Legislature for 9 years as Delegate & Senator; md 1792, Rebecca Ogle, daughter of Governor Ogle of Md. They had 15 children, one of whom was
 D1 Elizabeth Tayloe md Robt. Carter (which see).
 (Mackenzie's Colonial Families of U. S., P 514, 1907)

Arms.....	Vert, a sword erect or, between two lions rampant, endorsed ermine.
Crest....	A cubit arm holding a sword proper, piercing a boar's head, couple, proper.
Motto....	Spero meliora.

TAYLOR

The Taylor family is one of historic interest & dignity & has been closely associated with the development of this country from its earliest colonial struggles. Among the English gentry who established homes in Tidewater Va. was James Taylor, called 'James the First', who was born in 1635 in Carlisle, Eng., & who in 1665 settled in that part of Va. which became Caroline Co. in 1727.

James, I, was a large land owner & prominent in the colony. A seal ring which belonged to him & which bore the crest & motto of the Taylor arms, has been handed down to the present generation & with this seal ring has also descended a legend to the effect that on a certain occasion the King of England was enjoying a chase in one of the royal forests when a wild boar, hard driven, turned upon the royal huntsman, whereupon there sprang to his defense one of his knights who slew the boar. The King, out of gratitude, gave this knight a crest, the distinguishing mark of which was an uplifted arm with lance in hand, accompanied by the motto 'Consequitur quod cunque petit'.

James I md 1st, Frances; md 2nd, Mary Gregory; he had

- A1 Ann Taylor.
- A2 Mary Taylor md Henry Pendleton.
- A3 Edmund Taylor.
- A4 Elizabeth Taylor.

- A5 James Taylor, II, a Knight of the Golden Horseshoe, b 1674, d 1729, md Martha Thompson, daughter Col. Wm. Thompson (Tompkins), abt the year 1800 & became the progenitor of the Taylors of Orange Co. & of the Valley of Va. He was one of the first Surveyors of Va. & established the lines between Hanover, Spotsylvania & Orange Counties. In August 1736, the House of Burgesses ordered these Counties to pay to Martha Taylor, his widow, 1600# of tobacco for his services in establishing these lines. He also served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1702; they had
- B1 Frances Taylor md Ambrose Madison & were the grandparents of President Madison (which see).
- B2 Zachary Taylor md Elizabeth & were the grandparents of President Taylor.
- B3 Martha Taylor md Thos. Chew of Spotsylvania.
- B4 James Taylor, III, b 1703, d 1784, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1760-65 & as a Member of the Convention 1774. He md Alice Thornton Catlett of Caroline Co., Va.
- A6 John Taylor, I, md Catherine Pendleton & was the father of the eminent John Taylor, II, of Caroline Co., Va.

THROCKMORTON

Robt. de Throckmorton, living 1252, descended from John de Throckmorton, Lord of the Manor of Throckmorton, in the Vale of Evesham, abt 60 years after Norman Conquest; had a son

al Simon de Throckmorton, living 1266, md Isabel & had issue

bl John Throckmorton of Throckmorton, living 1339, md Agnes, daughter & heir of Sir Richard Alderbury, County Oxford, & had a son

cl Thos. Throckmorton of Throckmorton, Escheteator for County Warwick, 1401, md Agnes Besford & had a son

cl John Throckmorton md Eleanor, daughter & co-heir of Sir Guy de Spineto, Lord of Coughton, County Warwick, & had a son

dl Thos. Throckmorton md Margaret, daughter & heir of Sir. Robt. Olney of Weston, County Buckingham, & had a son

el Sir Robt. Throckmorton, 1452-1520, of Coughton, md 1st, Elizabeth Baynham; md 2nd, Catherine, daughter of Sir Wm. Morrow, Knt. Alderman & Lord Mayor of London, & had a son

fl Richard Throckmorton of Higham Ferrers, Northampton; md Johanna, daughter & co-heir of Humphrey Beaufoe of Edmondscot, County Warwick, & had a son

gl Gabriel Throckmorton of Ellington, County Huntingdon, md Emma Lawrence, & had a son

hl Robt. Throckmorton of Ellington md Elizabeth, daughter of John Pickering of Tichmarsh, & had

il Gabriel Throckmorton, 1586-1626, Lord of the Manor

- Ellington, md Alice, daughter of
Wm. Bedles of County Bedford, &
had a son
- jl Robt. Throckmorton, 1609-1657,
of Oxford, Cluny, County Hunt-
ingdon, was patented land in
Charles River Co., Va., 1637,
md 1st, Anne daughter of Robt.
Chore, & had a son
- A1 John Throckmorton, b 1633, d 1679, emigrated to Va. & settled in Ware Parish, md Frances, daughter & heiress of Edward Mason of Hemingford Abbots, County Huntingdon, Eng., & had issue
- B1 Gabriel Throckmorton, b 1665, d 1737, of Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.; served as Commander against Indians after Second Massacre; Commander of Middle Plantation, 1644 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1690, Frances, daughter of Hon. Mordecai Cook of 'Mordecai's Mount', Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue
- C1 Mordecai Throckmorton, b 1695, d 1768, Gloucester Co., Va., served as Captain of Gloucester Co. Militia; Sheriff of King & Queen Co., 1740; md Mary, daughter of Thos. Reade, & had issue
- D1 Thos. Throckmorton, b 1739, d 1826, Justice of the Peace of Frederick County, Va., 1780-90; moved to 'Rich Hill', Nicholas Co., Ky.; Member Ky. House of Representatives 1808; Member State Senate 1811-16; md 1st, his cousin, Mary, daughter of Col. Robt. Throckmorton; md 2nd, Mary Anne, daughter of Major John Hooe of Prince William Co. who md March 14, 1755 Anne Fowke, & had issue
- E1 Mordecai Throckmorton, Esq. of 'Meadow Farms', London Co., Va., md 1st, Mildred, b 1765, relict of Albion Throckmorton, b 1777, d 1818; md 2nd, Sarah McCarty, b July 8, 1793, d March 1, 1850, by whom he had issue
- F1 Col. John Aris Throckmorton, b March 3, 1815, d May 28, 1891, md March 13, 1839, Mary Barnes, b Jan. 8, 1815, d Dec. 19, 1898, & had issue
- G1 Major Chas. B. Throckmorton, b May 27, 1842, d March 21, 1915, md Fanny Hall Wickliffe, d Feb. 5, 1921, Will proved 1921 at Annapolis, Md., & had issue
- H1 Chas. Wickliffe Throckmorton.
- D2 Lucy Throckmorton md her cousin, Robt. Throckmorton of Culpeper Co., Va.
- B2 Warner Throckmorton md Julia Langborne of King William Co., Va., & had issue
- C1 Sarah Throckmorton md John Dixon, Sr., of 'Airville'.
- C2 Mary Throckmorton md Dr. Wm. Taliaferro.
- C3 Harriet Throckmorton became the 2nd wife of her brother-in-law, Dr. Wm. Taliaferro, & became the ancestors of the Taliaferros of Gloucester.
- C4 Martha Throckmorton md Capt. Richard Jones, son of Rev.

Emanuel Jones, III, & wife, Mary Booth.

Crozier's American Armory:

Arms..... Gules, a chevron argent, three bors gemelles sable, a crescent for difference.
Crest.... A falcon rising argent, belled or, charged on the breast with a crescent for difference.
Motto.... Virtus sola nobilität.

TRAVERS

The ancestor of this family in Va. is said to have been Giles Travers, (who has been said to have been a nephew or grand-nephew of Sir Walter Rawleigh, hence the frequent use of his name in the Travers family); md & had issue

A1 Rawleigh Travers first appears in Va. in 1653 when he received 300 acres of land on the South side of the Rappahannock River; md abt 1640, Elizabeth & had issue

B1 Rawleigh Travers, Burgess for Lancaster Co., Va., 1666, md abt 1696, Hannah Ball (which see) & had issue

C1 Travers md Daniel McCarty.

C2 Capt. Samuel Travers.

B2 Col. Wm. Travers, Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1677, of 'Exeter Lodge', Northumberland Co., Va., md & had issue

C1 Wm. Travers who served as Vestryman of N. Farnham Parish & as a Justice, Richmond Co., Va.; md Lucy, daughter of Landon Carter of 'Sabine', & had issue

D1 Wm. Travers, Justice of Richmond Co., Va., 1802.

C2 Capt. Samuel Travers of 'Exeter Lodge' on the Yeocomico River, Northumberland Co., Va., md & had issue

D1 Winifred Travers md Robt. Wormely Carter, d 1794.

D2 Rebecca Travers, b May 1713, md Capt. Chas. Colston, b March 9, 1691, d Oct. 1724 (which see).

D3 Elizabeth Travers.

B3 Travers md Thomas Beale (there is much speculation as to the correctness of this marriage but as most of the above data is being taken from Hayden's Va. Genealogies, P 299, & is so quoted, the writer is including same for what value it may have at a future date).

B4 Million Travers md Rawleigh Downman & had issue

C1 Rawleigh Downman.

C2 Willmoth Downman, b 1681.

C3 Million Downman, b 1683, md Col. Geo. Glasscock.

C4 Wm. Downman, b 1685.

C5 Robt. Downman, b 1686, d 1716.

C6 Elizabeth Downman, b 1688, md Capt. Thos. Pinkard.

C7 Travers Downman, b 1700, d 1730.

C8 Priscilla Downman md Capt. Geo. Heale.

B5 Elizabeth Travers md John Carter.

A2 Samuel Travers.

A3 Wm. Travers md, daughter of John & Rebecca Rice. (The name Travers is found often spelled as Traverse).

(Hayden's Va. Genealogies, P 299 & Richmond Critic, P 42).

TUCKER

Edward Tucker settled in Ky. abt 1784, bringing with him from Md. the 3 sons named below; whom he md or whether or not he had other children is unknown

- A1 Wm. Tucker md 1st in Md., Gidding & had issue
B1 Edward Tucker md Dipon & settled in Tennessee.
B2 Mazie Tucker md John Jones.
B3 Sallie Tucker md Wm. B. Godman.
Wm. Tucker md 2nd in Md., Mildred Beale, daughter of Wm. Beale who was the eldest son of Edward Beale near Baltimore, Md., & had issue
B4 Rev. Wm. Tucker, Jr., md Elizabeth, daughter of John Day & wife, Aly Alison.
B5 John Beale Tucker, b May 9, 1786, d Aug. 10, 1838, md Mary Ann Day, b Feb. 7, 1793, d June 10, 1850, daughter of John Day & wife, Aly Alison, & had issue
C1 Maria Tucker, b Feb. 1816, md Nelson Dills.
C2 Wm. Greenville Tucker, b Dec. 19, 1817, md 1st, Jane Givens, md 2nd, Elizabeth Kennard.
C3 Samuel Tucker, b Oct. 3, 1819, md Virginia Way.
C4 Caroline Tucker, b March 5, 1822, md Wm. Thompson.
C5 John Fletcher Tucker, b Oct. 5, 1824, d inf.
C6 Elizabeth Tucker, b Feb. 25, 1827, md Wm. Morris.
C7 Mary Anne Mildred Tucker, b July 12, 1829, d Nov. 1901, md 1st, John Elliott; md 2nd, Andrew Jackson Beale (see Beale Fam.).
C8 Franklin Beale Tucker, b Oct. 30, 1833, md 1st, Miss Bryan; md 2nd, Mary Dapana Curtis.
C9 Amanda Frances Tucker, b 1835, d inf.
C10 Joseph Milton Tucker, b Oct. 9, 1836, md Catherine Smith.
B6 Samuel Tucker md Matilda Dills.
A2 John Tucker md Elizabeth Glaze & had 12 children.
A3 Alexander Tucker md 1st, Feb. 3, 1784, Miss Day & had issue.
A4 Polly Tucker md Speaks & had one daughter.
A5 Tucker (daughter).
(From Mrs. Julia Beale Renaker, a descendant of Andrew Jackson Beale, who was living in 1935 at 147 Park Ave., Lexington, Ky.)

TURBERVILLE

George Turberville of 'Hickory Hill', Westmoreland Co., Va., Will dated Dec. 31, 1741, was proved March 30, 1742; md Frances, daughter of Col. Henry Aston. For 20 years Geo. Turberville served as Clerk of Westmoreland Co. They had issue

- A1 Elizabeth Turberville, a cripple who d young.
George Turberville md 2nd, Lettice Fitzhugh (which see) & had issue
A2 Lettice Turberville md Gowry Waugh.
George Turberville md 3rd, Martha, daughter of Mrs. Martha Lee (which see) who owned lands in Suffolk, Eng., & had issue

- A3 John Turberville who appeared on the Richmond Co., Election Poll for 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 511) & who served as a Member of the Commission of 1775, was b abt 1735 & was educated at William & Mary College at Williamsburg, Va., d 1799 in Westmoreland Co., where his Will was probated (Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 204, by Fothergill); md Martha, daughter of the Hon. John Corbin & wife, Letitia Lee (which see) of 'Port Tobago', Caroline Co., Va. John Turberville was listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., in 1782, as having 95 slaves & six-wheels of vehicles (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229). They had
- B1 Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville, b 1760, served in the Revolutionary War as Captain of the 15th Va. Regiment, Dec. 2, 1776; as Maj. Aid de Camp to Gen. Chas. Lee, May 26, 1778 to Sept. 14, 1778; as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1785-87; as a Member of the Convention 1788 & High Sheriff of Richmond Co., Va., 1798.
- Among the original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Va. from the original Minute Book of the Society appears the name, George Lee Turberville, Major. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).
- Geo. Turberville was listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., 1782, as having 26 slaves & six-wheels of vehicles (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229).
- Maj. Turberville of 'Epping', Richmond Co., Va., d March 17, 1798 when his Will was probated April 2, 1798, md Jan. 4, 1782, his cousin, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b 1764, daughter of Gawin Corbin of 'Buckingham' & wife, Joana Tucker (which see), & had issue
- C1 John Turberville served in the War of 1812.
- C2 George Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., whose Will, dated June 29, 1790, was proved Jan. 29, 1793, md & had issue
- D1 Gawin Corbin Turberville md 1792, Mary Daingerfield, daughter of Col. Wm. Daingerfield.
- D2 Geo. Richard Lee Turberville md Dec. 13, 1794, Henrietta Lee (Mar. Rec. Westmoreland Co.).
- D3 Hannah Lee Turberville.
- C3 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robt. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- C4 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale (see Beale Fam.) & had issue
- D1 John Beale.
- D2 Robt. Beale.
- D3 Felicia Beale md Rev. Alexander Compton of 'Groveton' Prince William Co., Va.
- B2 Martha Corbin Turberville.
- B3 Troilus Lewis Turberville.
- B4 Lettice Corbin Turbeville md Jones & had issue.

Crozier's American Armory:

John Turberville, Lancaster County, 1633 (Bere Regis, Dorset) -
 Arms..... Ermine, a lion rampant, gules crowned or.
 Crest.... A castle argent, portcullis or.

WARWICK

Lt. John Warwick, b in Eng., d on shipboard; came to Augusta Co., Va., from Williamsburg, Va., bet 1740-1750; he was a Lieutenant in the service of the British Crown & was employed in locating land grants in Pocahontas Co. which county included territory from which states have since been formed. Lt. Warwick located & occupied properly in Pocahontas Co., known as 'Dunmore' to this day, which was selected for himself because of the wonderful mineral springs on the place. He md abt 1735 in Va., Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Alexander Dunlap who settled at what is now Coshen, Va., & had issue

A1 John Warwick went to Ky. where his descendants founded Warwick Co., now Indiana.

A2 Chas. Warwick d at school in Williamsburg, Va.

A3 Elizabeth Warwick d at school in Williamsburg, Va.

A4 Major Jacob Warwick b 1743 in Va., d 1826; md 1765 in Va., Mary, daughter of Col. John F. Vance of No. Carolina.

Jacob came into possession of the 'Dunmore' property on which he lived & died.

Living in times when no one knew when the Indians would appear makes interesting reading; Jacob Warwick built forts & the early settlers looked to him for leadership. When white people were 'kidnapped' or captured, it was he who would make long trips, dangerous trips, into the North & West, bringing the persons back to their homes & friends.

It is said by those who know that the tide of battle was turned at Pt. Pleasant by Jacob Warwick.

They had issue

B1 Rachel Warwick md Col. Chas. Cameron who fought in the Revolution & who was given a gold headed cane by La Fayette. For additional data write Mrs. E. C. Arnold, 824 E. 16th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.

B2 Jane Warwick b April 27, 1779, d July 27, 1839, md, as the 2nd wife, William Gatewood of Essex Co., Va., b 1743, d Nov. 30, 1825, who was a cousin to President Taylor (Tyler's Quart. 1928) & whose 1st wife was Tamson Allen. The family later lived in Mt. Grove, Bath Co., Va.; they had issue

C1 Francis Warwick Gatewood, b June 2, 1800, d Nov. 2, 1863; md Margaret Skillern Beale, b June 30, 1804 in Botetourt Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.). She was a close relative of President Madison.

C2 Samuel Vance Gatewood.

C3 Mary Jane Gatewood md 1st, a Mr. Kennedy; md 2nd, Cesario Bias, who md after her death, Mary Catherine Gatewood.

C4 Frances Gatewood md a Mr. Patton; md 2nd, Gen. Dorman & had issue

D1 Mrs. Kent of Wytheville, Va.

D2 Mrs. Crocket of Wytheville, Va.

B3 Mary Warwick md Col. Sampson Mathews whose great grandson, Guthrie McClintic who md Katherine Cornell, the famous actress, can give further data on this line; address 23 Beekman Place, N.Y.

- B4 Margaret Warwick md Adam See, L.L.D., Va. Assemblyman from 1818-34. For further data: Hon. Paul Pinick, attorney for Washington & Lee University, Lexington, Va.
- B5 Andrew Warwick md 1st, a Miss Woods; md 2nd, Miss Dickinson of Bath Co., Va., & had issue
- C1 Judge James Woods Warwick who served as Judge of Highland & Bath Counties, Va.; md his cousin, Eliza Gatewood, daughter of Warwick Gatewood & wife, Margaret Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- B6 Elizabeth Warwick md Col. Wm. Woods of Charlottesville, Va. No issue.
- B7 Agnes Dunlap (Nancy) Warwick md Thos. Gatewood, son of Wm. Gatewood & 1st wife, Tamson Allen, & had issue
- C1 Andrew Gatewood, graduated from Washington College of Lexington, Va., md Sally Moffett.
- Nancy Warwick Gatewood md 2nd, abt 1800, Major Wm. Poage, (which see) & had issue
- C2 Rachel Cameron Poage md Josiah Beard, 1st Clerk of Pocahontas Co., W. Va., (Mrs. E. C. Arnold, 824 E. 6th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.).
- C3 Mary Vance Poage who is said to have borne the most remarkable resemblance to her aristocratic grandmother for whom she was named, Mary Warwick, md 1st, Robt. H. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., & had issue
- D1 Margaret Elizabeth Beale md Dr. Geo. Boone Moffett (see Beale Fam.)
- D2 An infant who d 2 weeks before Robt. H. Beale.
- Mary Vance Poage Beale md 2nd, Henry Miller Moffett, 2nd Clerk of Pocahontas Co., Va., & brother of Dr. Geo. H. Moffett (which see), & had issue
- D3 Martha King Moffett md Col. Wm. Hall of Philippi, Barbour Co., W. Va.
- D4 Mary Evelina Moffett, d 1897 in France, md Col. Wm. P. Thompson of Parkersburg, W. Va., who d in Paris, France, was an official of the Standard Oil Company; they had issue
- E1 Lewis Stienrod Thompson.
- E2 Elizabeth Thompson.
- E3 Wm. P. Thompson, Jr.
- D5 Rachel Ella Moffett, b Aug. 28, 1848, md Feb. 28, 1868, Dr. Robt. McChesney, her 1st cousin, of Lewisburg, W. Va.
- D6 Sally Gatewood Moffett, d 1879, md Dr. Alexander McChesney of Charleston, W. Va., & had 6 or more issue.
- D7 George Henry Moffett, b March 3, 1845, was a lawyer & twice elected to the House of Delegates & once Speaker of that body; md Marietta Moore of Pocahontas Co., W. Va., & had issue
- E1 Geo. Hoxie Moffett, Standard Oil Co., Sugar Creek, Mo.
- C4 Margaret Davies Poage.
- C5 Elizabeth Woods Poage md Col. Joel Mathews of Selma, Ark.
- C6 Col. Wm. Woods Poage served as a Member of the Court for

many years & who was a Cavalry Officer of reckless daring;
md Julia Colleson.

(Data: Mrs. E. C. Arnold, Oklahoma City, Okla.; Mrs. Harold Oakley Barker, Sr., New York City; Mrs. Maggie E. Lockridge, Hunterville, W. Va. & Mrs. Kate Bias Cowan, Lynchburg, Va.)

WASHINGTON

Amphillis Washington of Tring in County Hereford, England, was the father of

A1 John Washington, b 1659, whose Will, dated April 21, 1675, was probated Jan. 10, 1677 in Westmoreland Co., Va. (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 14); md 1st, Anne Pope, d 1668, daughter of Nathaniel Pope & wife, Lucy; md 2nd, Mrs. Anne Brodhurst Brett; md 3rd, abt 1676, Frances Appleton, widow (Westmoreland Co. Mar. Rec., Vol 1665-77, P 275).

When John Washington, on Feb. 8, 1655-56, received letters of administration on his Mother's estate, he is described as 'the nral & lawful sone of Amphillis Washington, late of Tring in the County of Hereford'. He had issue

B1 Lawrence Washington.

B2 John Washington, II.

B3 Thomas Washington.

A2 Lawrence Washington, whose Will, dated March 11, 1697, was probated March 30, 1698 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 19), md Mildred Werner, daughter of Col. Augustine Werner of 'Warner Hall', Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Augustine Washington of 'Wakefield', Westmoreland Co., Va., b 1694, md March 6, 1730, Mary Ball, b 1708, daughter of Maj. Jos. Ball (which see), & had issue

C1 George Eskridge Washington, b 1732, d Mt. Vernon 1799, md Mrs. Martha Custis, widow, whose grandson

D1 George Washington Parke Custis, b 1781, d 1857, was adopted by George Washington. He was born at Mt. Airy, Md., his father being the son of Martha Custis by her 1st husband. He md Mary Lee Fitzhugh (which see) & in 1802 went to reside on an estate of 1000 acres at Arlington, near Washington. His daughter

E1 Mary Randolph Custis md Gen. Robt. E. Lee.

C2 John Augustine Washington whose Will, dated June 2, 1784, was probated July 31, 1787 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 188) md Hannah & had issue

D1 George Corbin Washington whose 2nd wife was Ann Peter, b May 11, 1800; they had issue

E1 Eleanor Orme Washington.

C3 Samuel Bonam Washington.

C4 Elizabeth Washington md Nathaniel Willis (see Beale Fam.).

C5 Charles Washington.

C6 Mildred Washington, d young.

B2 John Washington, b 1692, md Catherine Whiting & had issue

C1 Warner Washington, b 1715, md Hannah Fairfax, sister of Lord Fairfax.

- B3 Mildred Washington.
 A3 Anne Washington md Francis Wright.
 A4 Betty Washington md Fielding Lewis.
 (In part from 'Washington', by Welles Washington)

WICKLIFFE

- Robt. Wickliffe of Westmoreland Co., Va., Will dated Nov. 8, 1759,
 md Elizabeth & had issue
 Al Chas. Wickliffe of Washington Co., Ky., Will dated June 1815,
 proved Dec. 9, 1816, md Lydia Hardin & had issue
 Bl Nathaniel Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky, b Nov. 5, 1781, d Oct.
 28, 1856; Will dated Aug. 20, 1855, proved Nov. 10, 1856;
 md April 28, 1816, Anne Montgomery Logan, daughter of Gen.
 Benj. Logan of Ky. & wife, Anne, daughter of Wm. Montgomery
 of Va. & Ky., who was killed by Indians. They had issue
 Cl Hon. Robt. Logan Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky., b April 28,
 1817, d Sept. 5, 1859; Will dated Sept. 1, 1859, proved
 Sept. 12, 1859; md March 2, 1827, Rhoda Hall, daughter
 of Chas. Hall of 'Bedford', Adams Co., Miss., & had issue
 Dl Fanny Hall Wickliffe, d Feb. 5, 1921, Will dated
 Sept. 15, 1915, proved Annapolis, Md., 1921; md
 Major Chas. B. Throckmorton, b May 27, 1842, d March
 21, 1915, son of Col. John Aris Throckmorton (which
 see), & had issue
 El Chas. Wickliffe Throckmorton.
 (History of the Throckmorton Family by C. Wick-
 liffe Throckmorton, P 308-404 & Green's Historic
 Families, P 183-184)

WILLIS

- Col. Henry Willis, who served as a Burgess from Gloucester Co.,
 Va., 1718 & 1723, later moved to Fredericksburg, Va.; md 1st, Ann
 (Alexander) Smith, a widow, ^o had issue
 Al Mary Willis md 1733, Hancock Lee (which see) & had issue
 Bl Mary Willis Lee md Ambrose Madison, son of James Madison, I.
 (which see).
 A2 John Willis md Winifred Beale, daughter of Richard Beale of
 Orange Co., (see Beale Fam.) who md 2nd, Wm. Daingerfield.
 Col. Henry Willis md 2nd, Elizabeth Madison, daughter of Ambrose
 Madison of 'Woodberry Forest' (which see), who md 2nd, Richard Beale
 of Orange Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.) & had issue.
 (Yowell's History of Madison Co., P 55-66 & Wm-Mary Quart., Vol
 6, P 207).

WINDEBANK

The ancestry of Mildred Windebank, wife of Robt. Reade of York-
 shire, is traced to Prince Lionel, Duke of Clarence & son of King Ed-
 ward, III, of Eng.; Lionel Plantagenent, Duke of Clarence, md the
 Lady Elizabeth de Burgh; their daughter, the Lady Philippa Plantage-
 nent, md Edward Mortimer, Earl of March; their daughter, the Lady

Elizabeth Mortimer, md Sir Henry Percy (Hotspur), Earl of Northumberland; their son, Henry Percy, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, md the Lady Eleanor Neville, daughter of the Earl of Westmoreland; & their son, Henry Percy, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, md the Lady Eleanor Pynings; their daughter, the Lady Margaret Percy, md Sir Wm. Gascoigne & their daughter, Elizabeth Gascoigne, md Sir. Geo. Talbois; their daughter Anne Talbois, md Sir Edmond Dymoke; Hereditary Chapion of England & Master of Scrivelsby Court; their daughter, Frances Dymoke, md Sir Thos. Windebank, & their daughter, Mildred Windebank, md Robt. Reade Esq.

The authorities for the services of Col. Geo. Reade are:
Index of Ancestors, published by the National Society of Colonial Wars, P 392; Some Emigrants to Va., by Wm. G. Stanard (2nd edition) P 70. This latter is also authority for Col. Geo. Reade's English parentage. For Capt. Nicholas Martian see Index of Ancestors.

(The Millers of Millersburg by John Bailey Nicklin, Jr.)

WOODSON

- A1 Dr. John Woodson & his wife, Sara had issue
Robt. Woodson, b 1634 at Fleur de Hundred, on south side of the James River, Prince William Co., Va., d md abt 1656, Elizabeth Ferris, daughter of Richard Ferris of Curles who was descended from an ancient Norman family, Heirri de Ferriers of Gascony. They had issue
- B1 Mary Woodson, b abt 1678 at Curles, Henrico Co., Va.; md abt 1704, Geo. Payne of Goochland Co., Va., who d 1744, Will dated Dec. 3, 1743, was probated Jan. 15, 1744 in Goochland Co., Va., was probably a brother of Richard Payne of Lancaster Co., Va., & of Wm. Payne who were sons of Wm. Payne & wife, Susannah Merriman, daughter of Richard Merriman, Gent. of Lancaster (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol VI, P 314, Jan. 1899). They had issue
- C1 Josiah Payne, b Oct. 30, 1705, Goochland Co., Va., d Dec. 1785, Will was probated Dec. 19, 1785 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; md abt 1732, Ann Fleming. He served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1762. They had issue
- D1 Susannah Payne, b abt 1745, Goochland Co., Va.; md abt 1770, Wm. Hale (frequently spelled Heale) of Lancaster Co., Va., who was an honorable citizen & a lineal descendant of Col. Augustine Warner & Col. George Reade, one time Member of the Colonial Council. They had issue
- E1 Wm. Payne Hale, b 1777, Loudoun Co., Va., d 1843, Mason Co., Va.; md July 1, 1810, Eleanor Harrison, b Jan. 12, 1783, d 1849, daughter of Matthew Harrison of Prince William Co., Va. Both are buried at Pt. Pleasant, W. Va. They had issue
- F1 Philip Wm. Hale, b May 11, 1818, Mason Co., Va., md June 10, 1839, Mary Margaret Beale.
(see Beale Fam.)
(H. M. Woodson's The Woodsons & Their Connections)

BASSETT

- William Bassett, d 1669, came to New England on the Ship Fortune in 1621, md Elizabeth Tilden & died at Bridgewater, Mass., & had issue
- A1 William Bassett, II, b 1624, d 1679, md Mary Burt, died at Sandwich, Mass., & had issue
- B1 Col. Wm. Bassett, III, b 1656, was Grand Marshal at the Union of Massachusetts & Plymouth Colonies, md Rache Willison & had issue
- C1 Nathan Bassett, b 1677, md Mary Huckins & moved to Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, & had issue
- D1 Wm. Bassett, IV, b Dec. 17, 1702, md Anna Mayhew, lived at Martha's Vineyard. They had issue
- E1 Fortunatus Bassett, b 1742, in French & Indian War as well as the Revolutionary War; lived at Martha's Vineyard; md Sarah Bassett, a 2nd cousin, b Jan. 13, 1747, daughter of Col. Cornelius & Lydia Bassett. They had issue
- F1 William Bassett, V, b July 11, 1772, md 1794, Sarah (or Olivia) Telton, at Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard.
- F2 Fortunatus Bassett, II, b June 30, 1775, md Sybil Bacon & had issue
- G1 William Bassett, VI.
- G2 Sarah Bassett.
- G3 Abigail Bassett.
- G4 John E. Bassett) twins
- G5 Sybil Bassett) md 1836, F. M. Holloway, Hillsdale, Mich.
- G6 Allen Bassett.
- G7 Clement Newton Bassett, b Rushville, N.Y., md Julia Lee Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- F3 Cornelius Bassett, b Oct. 6, 1778.
- F4 Allen Bassett, d abt 1832/33, Rushville, N.Y.

NEALE

- William Neal of Dinwiddie Co., Va., of Irish descent & lineage, md Lucy Finn & had issue
- A1 Tremellah Neal, b Dinwiddie Co., Va., md Phelan & had issue
- B1 Carrie Phelan md Jesse Drew Beale, Jr., of Montgomery, Ala.
- C1 Phelan Beale, Sr., of New York md Edith Ewing Bouvier.
- A2 Simpronia Neale md Cadwalader Hawes & had issue
- B1 Napoleon Hawes.
- B2 daughter.
- A3 Sabrinie Neale md James Robert of Suffolk, Va.
- A4 William Neale, Jr.

MISCELLANEOUS & UNIDENTIFIED
NOTES & REFERENCES

From The Genesis of the United States, with brief biographies by Alexander Brown, the following extracts were taken:

Vol 1, P 12.....Mr. Beale is one of a conference about the time of Sir Humphrey Gilbert's voyage of discover, 1583.

Vol 1, P 224.....Edward Beale, grocer, appears as one of the many signers of the Second Charter of the Virginia Company.

Vol 2, P 827.....Beale, Edward, grocer, 2. Sub.; pd. ... Admitted to freedom, 1594; to livery, 1609; to the Court of Assistants, March 14, 1621.

Vol 2, P 827.....Beale, Robert (1541-1601), Diplomatist & Antiquary.

Vol 2, P 657.....A Relation of a Voyage to Guiana, etc....At London, Printed by John Beale for W. Welby, 1613.

Vol 2, P 746.....Hamor's Narration....A true Discourse on Present State of Virginia by Ralph Hammer...Printed at London by John Beale for Wm. Welby, etc., 1615.

Vol 2, P 1056.....Capt. Wm. Winter commanded the English fleet in the north, on the north coast of Scotland; partner in the Hawkins voyage, 1562-63, etc.; on an employment into Zealand he had with him Robt. Beale, Clerk of the Council, to demand the restitution of English ships in 1576.

From The Virginia Magazine of History & Biography:

Vol 3, P 316.....Virginia Portraits by St. Memmin that are in The Corcoran Art Gallery, Washington, D.C.; Thomas Beale, 1796; James Currie, 1808; John Tayloe, Mt. Airy, 1806; John Tayloe, 1806; Landon Carter, 1808.

Vol 9, P 126.....Virginia, Aug. 10, 1736 - From Col. Wm. Byrd, II, to the Berrys to whom he was indebted, stating 'Besides this remittance, Mr. Beal wrote me word that in April last he should pay you what would be due me fr. my Divident of the last years' Rents. There will also go to you being all I made this year upon Pamumkey.

Vol 11, P 152.....Will of Robt. Bell, citizen & skinner of London, dated Jan. 16, 1656-7, proved Feb. 16, 1656-7; buried in Church of St. John the Baptist, London....Bequeaths 'To godson, Robert Beale, son of friend, Robt. Beale, dyer, £ 10. To wife of said Robt. Beale, the elder, £ 5.

Vol 11, P 311.....Will of Geo. Manfield of Va. in the parts beyond the seas, Merchant, now at London, dated May 21, 1670, proved July 27, 1670; bequeaths 'To my uncle Mr. John Beale, citizen & grocer of London, £ 20.' Mr. Beale was also the executor of said Will.

Vol 11, P 367.....Will of John White, Vicar of Cherton als Cheriton, Wilts, dated Feb. 1, 1669-70, proved Feb. 6, 1671-72, named sister, Anne Beale who is to recover debts from George & John Beale if found. Executor, Sister Anne Beale.

Vol 17, P 99.....Randall vs Beale, May 12, 1689, suit to obtain accounts of trade between Randall & John Beale of London, Merchants: defendant, John Beale.

Vol 17, P 303.....Will of Daniel Gorsuch of Walkern, County Hereford, Gent., late citizen & merchant of London, Will proved Nov. 24, 1638, names as witness, John Beale.

Vol 18, P 111.....From File Book 3, King William County Records, Samuel Beale, Esq. of city of Williamsburg, vs Carter Braxton, Esq., Suit, 1784.

Vol 18, P 204.....Wills in Frederick County, Va., prior to 1805, 1772, Jeremiah Beale.

Vol 20, P 282.....Virginia Independent Chronicle, Richmond... obituary of Mrs. Ann Beall, Sept. 10, 1786, appeared in the paper of Sept. 20, 1786.

From The Calendar of Virginia State Papers:

Vol 8, P 129.....To Capt. Isaac Beall, £ 12.19.9 for use of Mabre Maden, for waggonage to his company from Berkeley, 4th Reg., Williamsburg, March 19, 1776.

Vol 10, P 500.....At a Court Held for County of Southampton, July 16, 1821, Ann Beal et al, a jury of Matrons.

From Tyler's Quarterly:

Vol 10, P 36.....Will of Ezekiel Levy, Richmond, May 5, 1817, witness, A. Beale & Daniel L. McCarty.

Vol 7, P 101.....In a letter from Geo. F. Norton, written from Barbadoes, Nov. 29, 1779, to James Withers, Merchant in Copthan Court, Throgmorton St., London, he mentions Mr. Beall's letter concerning a negro.

Vol 7, P 264.....Michael Smith & Richard Beale were securities on the bond of Thos. Bryon as executor.

From The Virginia Magazine of History & Biography:

Vol 26, P 292.....Dec. 15, 1775, Auditor's Office, Va. State Troops in Revolution:

Paid to Samuel Beale & Wm. Holliday for sundries delivered the Indians at a treaty....31.17.6 - Dec. 20, 1775.

Paid to Samuel Beale for Edw. Snicker advanced by him for pay of Capt. Morgan Alexander Company....183.3.10.

Vol 26, P 152.....Tax on Vehicles, Northumberland Co., Va., 1773, June, John Eustace, 4 wheal charriott..1.0.0; 1774, Tax, John Eustace, 4 wheal charriott..1.0.0.

Vol 27, P 7.....Virginians who have died in Wars for Freedom:

Edward W. Beal, Sergt; wife, Mrs. Beatrice A. Beal, RFD 2, Scottsville; d Nov. 4, 1918.

Thos. V. Beale.

Robt. N. Beale, Newsoms, Nov. 11, 1918.

Vol 29, P 150.....Norborne N. Beale of Williamsburg is listed in catalog for William & Mary College, 1798; md Nov. 1799, Nancy Maupin & had a son, Norborne Gantt Beale of Ky. & a daughter, Nancy.

Vol 30, P 56.....Capt. P. Beall for balance of pay for Matre Maden for waggonage, 12.9.9; 1776, Va. State Troops in Revolution.

From William & Mary Quarterly Magazine:

Vol 7, P 242.....Mary Beale, daughter of Benj. Beale, Isle of Wight County, Va., in 1680.

Vol 17, P 82.....Will of Rawleigh Travers, dated Feb. 20, 1701, probated March 4, 1701, names cousins, Elizabeth, Winifred, Rebecca Travers; wife, Sarah; Capt. Thos. Beale & brothers, John Taverner, executors; sister Beale the remainder of money given me by Mr. Colston (Richmond Co., Va.).

Vol 15, P 273.....Blackwell Chilton md a widow Gibson who was a Miss Beale & had issue, Joseph, William, Edward, George & Eliza.

Vol 14, P 277.....York Co. Marriage Records of May 21, 1802, Wm. C. Galt & Matilda Beall of Bruton Parish, ward of Norborne B. Beale.

Vol 12, P 26.....Marriage of Samuel Beall, Esq., Merchant of this city, md Miss Nancy Booth of Frederick Co., June 12, 1779, Virginia Gazette.

Vol 11, P 114.....Proprietors of lots in Williamsburg 1783, among them being Samuel Beall & John Dixon.

From Calendar of Virginia State Papers:

Vol 1, P 262.....In Dec. 1769 one Beal is given permission to take up land in newly acquired Indian Territory; begun at the Falls of the Cumberland River & extended down said River, etc.

Vol 2, P 114.....May 22, 1781, Hampshire Co., Va.; Col. Elias Paston to the County Lieutenant of Frederick.....'pr-express': 'Capt. Beall, the Bearer, has seen the Express & can inform you more particularly the contents thereof.'

P 231.....July 20, 1781, Bath Co., Va.: 'Samuel Beall informs Gov. Nelson he had previously written to him about buying a horse for Gen. Morgan & receiving no answer, purchased one without permission from his Excellency, etc.'

Vol 3, P 69.....Feb. 18, 1782, Williamsburg: Samuel Beall to Govr. Harrison, 'Further information regarding need of horse for Gen. Morgan.'

P 80.....Feb. 28, 1782, War Office, Col. Wm. Davies to the Governor (in Council): 'Asking for contribution of tobacco, etc., to make good certificates issued. Among donors was Samuel Beal of Williamsburg, Mass.'

P 451.....March 3, 1783, Richmond Co., Va., trial of negro slave, John, of Wm. Fauntleroy, Sr.; tried by Court of Oyer & Terminer, Wm. M. J. Gordon, Moore Brockenbrough, Rich'd Beale, Gents., etc.'

P 545.....Dec. 2, 1783, Williamsburg, John Page to Gov. Harrison: 'Letter to obtain permission for Mr. Beall to import engineering instruments, rather than buy them in Philadelphia at greater expense, etc., to be used in making boundary of Pennsylvania.'

Vol 4, P 358.....Nov. 19, 1787, Richmond, Thos. Johnson & W. Alexander to Gov. Randolph: A petition regarding adjournment of Court before Justices of the Peace could attend to business waiting their attention, among the signers were Beale, Brooke, Mayo & Payne.

P 417.....March 27, 1788, Essex Co., Va., Newman Brockenbrough, Wm. Latane, John Brockenbrough, John Beale, with other Justices to Gov. Randolph: Letter was regarding illiberal insinuations & erroneous reflections on the Court & some of its nearly appointed members.

P 624.....May 22, 1789, at a Court of Quarterly Session,

continued & held for Norfolk Co., May 22, 1789, Present: Thos. Nash, Willis Wilson, Samuel Beale, John Keaner, Gent. Justices.

Letter of April 17th was rescinded & a copy transmitted to his Excellency, the Governor, & the honourable, the Council. Teste, John Bouch, C.N.C.

P 633.....May 30, 1789, Petition of Matthew Godfrey, Willis Wilson, John Reames, Sam'l. Beale & Ed Archer, Gent. Justices for Norfolk Co., Va., for pardon of Frank, a negro, tried for felony.

Vol 5, P 74.....Dec. 10, 1789, Hampshire Co.; New Justices recommended to be added 'were among others, George Beall'.

Vol 6, P 142.....Nov. 12, 1792, Richard Beale, Sheriff of Richmond Co., with other officers, appointed Catesby Jones, Esq., to represent their district as Elector to vote for a President & Vice President of the U. S.

P 203.....Dec. 31, 1792, Disbursements from Auditor's Office, Nov. 20, 1792, Beal & Reid.....24.7.6

P 235.....Petition of Citizens of Frederick & Berkeley Counties for Pardon of John Crane, Jr., to his Excellency, Governor of Virginia, & Honourable Members of the Privy Council, 1792..... signers among others, Alex'r. W. Beale.

P 282.....Feb. 2, 1793, Culpeper Co., Wm. Madison to the Governor....'I hope Mr. Bell will likewise be commissioned & to take rank next to Reuben Beale.'

P 493.....Aug. 23, 1793, Hampshire Co., at a Court held for Hampshire County on Wednesday, 12 June 1793, there appeared among other Gent. Justices, George Beall.

P 675.....Dec. 9, 1793, To appoint Henry Bedenger to collect arrears in taxes, signed with others, J. Beale.

P 561.....Oct. 1, 1793, Auditors Office: Warrants issued from May 1 to July 31, 1793, among others on June 14th was Richard Beale, 4.18.4.

MISCELLANEOUS WILLS & ADMINISTRATIONS INVENTORIES

Thomas Beale	Westmoreland County, Va.	1749-i
Thomas Beale	" " "	1787-w

Of Cople Parish, will dated Jan. 10, 1786, recorded in Will Book 17, P 114, names wife, Elizabeth; sons, William & Samuel who were executors of said will; daughters, Alice Rust, Massey, Brown & Elizabeth Olive. Witness, Thos. Beale, Jr.

Edward M. Beale	Westmoreland County, Va.	1907-w
-----------------	--------------------------	--------

Will dated Aug. 29, 1907, names only Mother, E. W. Beale, & is recorded in Will Book 67, P 155.

Sydnor C. Beale	Westmoreland County, Va.	1911-w
-----------------	--------------------------	--------

Will dated April 20, 1911, names only wife, Rebecca Eliza, & is recorded in Will Book 74, P 324.

Samuel Beale	Westmoreland County, Va.	1809-w
Samuel Beale, Sr.	" " "	1811-w

Of Cople Parish, will dated May 2, 1811, recorded in Will Book 23, P 142, names wife, Alice; Thos. Beale, John Beale Harris, Ewell Beale Harris, Samuel Beale; executors were

wife, Alice, & John Beale Harris; witness, Henry Beale.		
Sophia Beall	Fairfax County, Va.	1782-w
Benjamin Beall	Hampshire County, Va.	1765-w
George Beall	" " "	1797-w
John Beall	Southampton County, Va.	1778-w
Benjamin Beel	Isle of Wight County, Va.	1713-w
William Beel	" " "	1772-w
Thomas Beel	Southampton County, Va.	1763-w
Sarah Beel	" " "	1782-w
Joseph Beel	" " "	1789-i
John Beele	" " "	1763-i
Benjamin Beal	" " "	1787-w
Ephraim Beal	" " "	1795-i
Richard Beal	" " "	1797-w
Jeremiah Beale	Frederick County, Va.	1772-w
William Beale	Isle of Wight County, Va.	1765-w
Hardy Beale	Southampton County, Va.	1779-w
William Beale	" " "	1779-w
Benjamin Beale	" " "	1796-w
Joshua Beale	" " "	1796-i
John Beal	Cumberland County, Va.	1757-i
Benjamin Beal	Isle of Wight County, Va.	1714-i
Benjamin Beal	" " "	1744-w
Jacob Beal	" " "	1795-w
John Beal	Southampton County, Va.	1772-i
John Beal	" " "	1778-i
Priscilla Beal	" " "	1783-i
Sarah Beal	" " "	1784-i

State Land Office, General Index to Land Patents, 1623-1774:
 Richard Beale Book 24, P 360, 1746, 404 acres Prince George Co.
 Thomas Beal Book 26, P 567, 1748, 400 acres Augusta Co.
 Taverner Beal Book 33, P 194, 1756, 400 acres Orange Co.
 John Beal &
 John Hight Book 33, P 792, 1760, 770 acres Lunenburgh Co.
 John Beal Book 35, P 451, 1763, 9½ acres Dinwiddie Co.

Patent Book 1, Part 2:

John Beale, 400 acres on the North side of the Charles River, (P 827), Oct. 10, 1642; 200 acres by assignment from Thos. Jeffery; 100 acres from Thos. Deacon; 50 acres from Thos. Ramsey & 50 acres from Francis Wheeler.

Westmoreland County Land Grants, Book 6, P 176:
 Thomas Beale & Randolph Kirke, 1668, 1500 acres.
 Thomas Beall, Book 5, P 69, 1715, 140 acres.

Westmoreland County Marriage Records:

Sally, daughter of Samuel Beale, md Dec. 16, 1812, Wm. Askins.
 Henry Beale md June 14, 1799, Darcus Garner.
 James Beale md Ann Elmore, April 19, 1826; Smith Beale, Security.
 John C. Beale md May 22, 1820, Sally E. Butler.
 John Beale md Dec. 19, 1826, Fanny Minor; Smith Beale, Security.

Samuel Beale, Jr., md Dec. 29, 1791, Susanah Smith.
 Samuel Beale, Jr., md June 9, 1798, Judith Middleton; Henry Beale,
 Security.
 Samuel Beale md Oct. 9, 1792, Alice Harris.
 Samuel Beale md Jan. 27, 1795, Nancy, daughter of James Garner.
 Smith Beale md Anne Beale, May 13, 1837.
 Smith Beale md Dec. 19, 1826, Catherine J. Elmore.
 Sydnor Beale md Jan. 22, 1838, Sarah A. M. Parks, daughter of Arthur
 Parks; Henry Beale, Jr., Security.
 Thomas T. Beale md Jan. 17, 1846, Eliza S. Wheeler.
 William S. Beale md Dec. 29, 1823, Frances G. Garner.
 Ann Beale md July 18, 1803, George Christopher.
 Ann Beale md Dec. 30, 1841, John W. King.
 Ann Beale md June 17, 1835, Charles S. Moore.
 Elizabeth Beale, daughter of Nancy Beale, widow, md Jan. 12, 1796,
 James Butler.
 Elizabeth Beale, daughter of Henry Beale, Sr., md Feb. 18, 1825,
 Griffin Elmore; Henry Beale, Jr., Security.
 Hannah Beale md 1809, William Moore.
 Isabella Beale md Sept. 28, 1815, Thomas Sandy.
 Mary Beale md Jan. 2, 1821, Dozier Garner; John Beale, Security.
 Mary F. Beale md Jan. 24, 1842, Gowan R. White; Thomas T. Beale,
 Security.
 Mary J. Beale, daughter of Wm. L. Beale, md March 14, 1843, Lawrence
 M. Sanford.
 Nancy Beale md June 20, 1816, Owen Sullivan.
 Temperance Beale md March 25, 1834, John H. Bailey; Sydnor Beale,
 Security.
 Nancy Beal Self md June 13, 1804, William Berryman.

Westmoreland County Deeds:

Felicia Beale	from Geo. Christopher	Oct. 23, 1820	Bk 24,	P 207
Hannah Beale	to Jesse Bennett	May 20, 1784	Bk 16,	P 240
Henry Beale	to Allen S. Dozier	Jan. 17, 1821	Bk 24,	P 153
George Beale	to	June 24, 1816	Bk 24,	P 29
Martha F. Beale	from Geo. Christopher	Oct. 23, 1820	Bk 24,	P 207
Margaret Beale	to Robert Beale	Dec. 9, 1822	Bk 24,	P 435
Polly Beale	from Vincent Branson	Sept. 27, 1819	Bk 24,	P 55
Samuel Beale, Jr	from Benedict Rust	Oct. 24, 1799	Bk 20,	P 248
" "	from George Garner	Aug. 31, 1801	Bk 20,	P 289
" "	from V. T. Branson	Sept. 7, 1801	Bk 20,	P 301
" "	to Moses Self	Sept. 12, 1801	Bk 20,	P 341
Reuben Beale	from Wm. Forbes	May 21, 1805	Bk 21,	P 195

North Farnham Parish Church Register:

William Beale md Hanear Harrison, April 29, 1729.

Negroes born to Beales:

Jude	to Thomas Beale	Dec. 23, 1724
Jermy	" "	Feb. 23, 1724
Lewis	" "	Dec. 4, 1726
Sarah	" "	Jan. 4, 1726
Sue	" "	March 15, 1722
Moore	" "	Dec. 24, 1726.

Cama	to Thomas Beale	June 10, 1729
Winny	" "	April 30, 1728
Beck	to William Beale	Sept. 13, 1731
A negro	to Richard Beale	
Judy	" "	
A negro	" "	June 24, 1787
Davy	" "	1789
Sillah	" "	May 24, 1789
William	" "	Aug. 18, 1790-Bap
William	" "	Aug. 18, 1790

Richmond County Deed Books:

Ann H. Belfield	to Charles Beale	March 7, 1816	Bk 20, P 87
" "	to James Beale	Dec. 16, 1815	Bk 20, P 89
Charles Beale	to Geo. Berric & wife	Feb. 1, 1747	Bk 10, P 440
" "	to John Freshwater	April 20, 1748	Bk 10, P 468
" "	to Wm. Kennan	Sept. 30, 1750	Bk 11, P 21
" "	to " "	Oct. 1, 1750	Bk 11, P 22
" "	fr Jane Walker et al	Nov. 8, 1759	Bk 12, P 125
" "	to Foushee Y. Tebbs	March 2, 1813	Bk 19, P 256
" "	to Joseph Beale	Feb. 2, 1815	Bk 19, P 396
Elizabeth Beale, widow of Beale, Richmond Co., md May 31, 1792, Benjamin Bramham.			
Eliza Beale	to Chas. Beale	Dec. 27, 1815	Bk 20, P 46
Frances Beale	fr Wm. Beale (release)	Sept. 4, 1749	Bk 11, P 20
George Beale	to Charles Beale	Feb. 4, 1815	Bk 19, P 397
" "	to Foushee Y. Tebbs	Jan. 1, 1816	Bk 20, P 90
" "	fr Thos. T. Reynolds	Feb. 21, 1818	Bk 21, P 49
" "	to Wm. Settle	June 11, 1821	Bk 21, P 404
Joseph Beale	to Luke Thornton	Feb. 13, 1704	Bk 3, P 177
John Beale	to John Tayloe (lease)	Nov. 29, 1766	Bk 12, P 740
Richard Beale	to Catherine F. McCall	April 5, 1788	Bk 16, P 1
Sinah Beale	to Charles Beale	Feb. 9, 1813	Bk 19, P 266
" "	to Winifred Beale	March 20, 1816	Bk 20, P 88
Thomas Beall	to William Colston	Aug. 30, 1701	Bk 3, P 71
Thos. Beale & wife	Chas. Beale, Jr.	Feb. 7, 1727	Bk 8, P 436
" "	William Beale	Feb. 7, 1727	Bk 8, P 437
Tavernor Beale	to Dan Hornby	March 4, 1740	Bk 10, P 276
Thomas Beale	fr Chas. McCarty	Jan. 16, 1777	Bk 14, P 480
" "	to Ann Mitchell	Feb. 2, 1784	Bk 15, P 100
" "	fr Jno. & Jas. Gordon	May 4, 1787	Bk 15, P 261
" "	to Thos. S. Beale	Aug. 10, 1792	Bk 16, P 258
Thos. S. Beale	to Reuben Beale	Sept. 3, 1804	Bk 18, P 140
Wm. Beale	fr Landon Carter	Feb. 9, 1746	Bk 10, P 410
" "	to Frances Beale	Sept. 4, 1749	Bk 11, P 20
" "	to Thomas Lawson	March 2, 1750	Bk 11, P 93
" "	fr Chas. Colston	Sept. 19, 1758	Bk 12, P 91
" "	to Wm. Beale, Jr.	March 8, 1769	Bk 13, P 99
" "	to Spencer Gill	March 18, 1780	Bk 15, P 30
Elizabeth Beale	to State of Va. (adm)	Oct. 6, 1851	Bk 28, P 297
Rawleigh Travers & wife	to James Foushee	July 1, 1701	Bk 3, P 78
Jane Beale	to Wm. Saunders, Sr.	Oct. 5, 1801	Bk 17, P 463

Richard Beale	to Robt. Bexe (receipt Feb. 22, 1817	Bk 21, P 120
Thos. K. Beale	to Wm. Settle & wife June 7, 1824	Bk 21, P 679
Thos. K. Beale & wife	to Vincent Bramham Nov. 17, 1832	Bk 23, P 475
Thos. W. Beale	to John S. Parker, Power of Atty. Aug. 14, 1843	Bk 26, P 188

MARRIAGE RECORDS
ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA.

Deed Bk 8, P 124	Benj. Beal 1748	Lydia Rickes Abraham Rickes, father.
7 154	John Beal 1745	Patience Mayo Wm. Mayo, father.

MARRIAGE BONDS

5 - 3-1790	Elias Beal	Amey Carr Thos. Johnson, Surety. Consent of Elizabeth Carr & Priscilla Beal.
5 - 3-1790	Honour Beal	John Eley Robt. Beal, Surety.
7 -19-1790	Sam'l. Hampton	Patsey Howell James Beal, Surety.
11-13-1794	Nancy Beal	John Farrow Married by Rev. Wm. Hubard.

MARRIAGE RECORDS
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA.

50	Benj. Beale 2-15-1787	Elizabeth Cobb Sec., Jas. Wright, S. Kello.
88	Lemuel Council of Isle of Wight 1-21-1793	Diza Beal Sec., Burwell Bunn, J. D. Houseman, Joshua Beale.
92	Burwell Beale 12-12-1793	Milly Blow Sec., Asa Beale.
115	John Beal 10-0-1797	Mille Beale Sec., Edwin Beale.
135	Ephraim Bryant 4-5-1800	Nancy Beal Sec., Chas. Bryant.
142	Richard Beale 1-19-1801	Temperance Johnson Temperance Beal on Bond; Elizabeth Johnson, mother. Sec., Benj. Beal.
159	Jesse Council 3-19-1804	Polly Beal Patty Beal, mother.
172	Jas. Tallow 7-21-1806	Delela Beel Sec., Wm. Williams.
186	Arthur Beal 10-26-1808	Sally Mountfort Thos. Mountfort, father Sec., Jacob Beal.

186	Jacob Beal 10-26-1808	Peggy Mountfort Thos. Mountfort, father Sec., Arthur Beal. Nancy Fowler Sec., Mills Fowler. Salley Vick Council & Edith Vick, parents. Julia Newsum Sec., Sam'l. Maget. Elizabeth Raiford Sec., Eley Owens. Rebecca Atkinson Sec. Geo. Williams. Julia Beale Sec., Mosses Johnson. Sallay Deloach Consent of Nancy Deloach. Eliza Edwards Sec., Benj. Story. Betsy Beale Sec., Drewry Beale. Nancy Worrell Sec., Eliza Worrell. Milla Joyner Consent of Joshua Joyner. Elizabeth Beal Sec., Jeremiah Bradshaw, Elizah Joyner.
195	John Beal 11-20-1809	
202	Dempsey Beal 8-29-1810	
205	John Beal 1-21-1811	
219	John Beal 7-23-1812	Eliz. Elizabeth Raiford Sec., Eley Owens.
220	John M. Beal 9-7-1812	Rebecca Atkinson Sec. Geo. Williams.
238	John Beal 5-15-1815	Julia Beale Sec., Mosses Johnson.
239	Abia Beal 8-15-1815	Sallay Deloach Consent of Nancy Deloach.
245	Drewry Beale 2-28-1816	Eliza Edwards Sec., Benj. Story.
245	Benj. Story 2-28-1816	Betsy Beale Sec., Drewry Beale.
287	Allen Beale 12-14-1819	Nancy Worrell Sec., Eliza Worrell.
292	Mills Beale 3-27-1820	Milla Joyner Consent of Joshua Joyner.
295	Sion Williams 6-19-1820	Elizabeth Beal Sec., Jeremiah Bradshaw, Elizah Joyner.
303	Mills E. Beale 7-16-1821	Sally Ann Hatfield Sec., Wills Hatfield.
308	Ablan Luter 12-17-1821	Margaret Beal Sec., John Bracy.
312	Arthur Whitehead 5-4-1822	Polly Beal Sec., Robt. Lawrence.
314	Wm. Beal 8-15-1822	Elizabeth Beale Sec., Ichalvd Johnson
325	Benj. Barnes 8-12-1823	Wilthey Beal Sec., Aaron Barnes.
344	Henry Boothe 2-7-1825	Lucy Beal Sec., Willis Wellons.
347	David Eley 5-6-1825	Frances Beal Sec., Jas. Holland.
354	Benj. Bunn 12-19-1825	Sally Beal Sec., Joel Vick.
356	Robt. Beal 1-16-1826	Patsey Doyel Sec., John Mercer.
359	Benj. Beal 3-20-1826	Elizabeth Furgason Wm. & Eliza Furgason, parents.
368	Rich. Beale 1-15-1826	Mary Mountfort Sec., Jonathan Scott.
369	Harry Mountfort 2-3-1827	Jenny Beal Sec., Will E. Beal.

379	Needham Cutchens 12-22-1827	Elizabeth Beal Sec., Uriah V. Gardner.
403	<u>Edwin Beal</u> 10-20-1829	Liddia Baesden Sec., Wiblom Stephenson.
404	Jas. Barnes of Hereford, N.C., 11-17-1829	Lydia W. Beale.
415	Wm. Doyal 11-13-1830	Simon Murfree.
419	Henry Beale 3-15-1821	Nancy Beale Sec., Allen Beale.
422	Randolph Fowler 9-19-1831	Lucy Travis Edwin Travis, father.
434	Lawson Beal 11-19-1832	Winny Beale Sec., Irajah Johnson.
446	Jordan Bryant 2-27-1834	Cherry Jones Sec., Solomon Daughtery.
460	Howell Beale 12-29-1835	Martha Beal John Beal, father.
462	Geo. Williams 2-22-1836	Martha Joyner Sec., John R. Beale.
464	Lawson Beal 4-1-1836	Martha Beale J. M. Beale, father.
472	Richard Beal 2-26-1837	Mary Jane Beal J. M. Beale, father.
481	Elisha Lankford 5-7-1838	Nancy Mountfort Sec., Jordan Bryant.
481	Robt. Johnson 5-8-1838	Mary Ann Beale Julia Beale, mother.
522	John L. Beale 9-19-1842	Elizabeth S. Beal Drury Beal, father.
539	Chas. Beale 8-17-1844	Sally Robertson Sec., David Howell, Sr.
540	Wm. Beale 10-21-1844	Mary Edmons Barnes Wills E. Beale, father
557	Wm. B. Edwards 9-7-1845	Sec., John Edmunds. Sarah W. Branch
569	Jesse Beale 1-26-1848	Emma Branch, mother.
586	Orres Moore 1-12-1850	Sarah Beale Sec., Anthony M. Howell.
589	Arthur Gardner 6-1-1850	Margaret March Martha S. Beale
595	Jethro Beal 11-18-1850	Martha Beale.
596	Newit Johnson 12-23-1850	Lenna Holt, widow.
600	Jas. W. Beale	Susan Beale
623	Gilbert E. Beale 11-14-1853	Mary W. Johnson Jos. H. & Martha W. Johnson parents. Elizabeth J. Dudley Consent, Lucy Dudley.

MINISTERS' RETURNS
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA.

639	Benj. Beal 2-21-1787	Eliza. Cobb
643	Robt. Beale 10-29-1789	Holland Brewer, both of Isle of Wight Co.
656	Chas. Bryant 11-25-1803	Temperance Beal
659	Dempsey Beal 8-23-1810	Salley Vick
660	John	Reb. Atkinson
661	Abia Beal 8-10-1815	Sally Delvach
662	Miles Storey 1-16-1816	Elizabeth Beale
665	Asa Beal 12-6-1810 (?)	Mealsy Beal
667	Benj. Storey 2-30-1816/17	Elizabeth Beale
675	Jas. W. Beal 11-11-1824	Martha P. Bryant
677	Benj. Bunn 12-27-1825	Salley Beal
680	Arthur Whitehead 5-4-1822	Polly Beal
681	Jas. Cobb 4-5-1823	Susan Beal
681	Lion Williams 7-16-1823	Elizabeth Beal
681	Benj. Barnes 8-12-1823	Wilthey Beal
683	Robt. Beal 1-21-1826	Patsey Doyal
694	Edwin Beal 10-22-1829	Liddy Baisden
703	Henry Beal 3-10-1831	Lucy Travis
714	Joel Vick 2-2-1847	Ann E. Beale
716	Chas. Beal 8-24-1844	Mary E. Barnes
718	Rich. A. Beale 1845	Diana L. Simmons
718	Francis E. Beale 1845	Mahala Simmons
723	Wm. Beal 10-22-1844	Sarah W. Branch
727	Wm. Edwards 2-21-1850	Elizabeth Beale
730	Drewry Beale 2-30-1818	Elizabeth Edwards

733	Jethru Beale 11-18-1850	Mrs. Luina Holt
733	Jas. W. Beale 4-29-1851	Mary W. Johnson

THE 'F. F. V'S' OF VIRGINIA

From William & Mary Quarterly, Vol 22, P 277:

Who were the F. F. V's? These letters are interpreted to stand for 'The First Families of Virginia'. They obviously had no reference to early settlers, but to those families who in Colonial times were socially prominent & wealthy. Perhaps the best test of such families were representation in the Governor's office or in the Colonial Council whose membership were selected just for these elements in life.

All the families represented in the Council might not be included, but those who showed a continuity of importance by great & contrived prominence in local affairs as County Lieutenants or Colonels of the County Militia.

According to this definition I submit the following tentative list:

Allerton	Harrison
Armistead	Jennings of Ripon Hall
Ballard	Kemp
Bassett	Lewis
Beale	Littleton
Berkeley	Ludwell
Beverley	Lee
Blair	Lightfoot
Bland	Malteras
Bray	Nelson
Bridges	Page
Brown of 'Four Mile Tree'	Perry
Burwell	Parke
Byrd	Randolph
Carter	Robinson
Cary	Scarborough
Churchill	Smith of Gloucester County
Claiborne	Spotswood
Corbin	Tayloe
Custis	Thorowgood
Cole	Thornton
Dawson	Warner
Digges	West
Eppes	Whitin
Farrar	Willoughby
Fitzhugh	Willis
Fairfax	Wormeley
Gooch	Yardley
Grymes	

KNIGHTS OF THE GOLDEN HORSESHOE

From Yowell's 'History of Madison County, P 35-36:

The exploration party in 1716 which was made by Governor Alex-

ander Spotswood & his famous 'Knights of the Golden Horseshoe', started at Germanna & was composed of about 50 merrymen, if accounts be true, who were supplied with an extraordinary amount & variety of liquors. The route followed by this merry party lay completely within the bounds of what was then Spotsylvania County. It is certain that in this expedition the explorers traversed a part of Madison. They crossed from what is now Orange into Madison at the old German Ford, thus crossing the Rapidan River about one-half mile above its junction with the Robison. The expedition evidently passed near what is now Woodbury Forest from which place Swift Run Gap may be seen & from here the party made their way to this gap. The explorers had thus blazed the trail into a new land which in a few years was to feel the settler's tread & under-go transformation from a dense forest to a prosperous community.

The Journal Entries of John Fontaine, son of Rev. James Fontaine, on the Spotswood Expedition furnish a detailed day by day accounting of the activities of the men and of the ground covered, etc., & is here mentioned primarily because it contains names of camps made along the way that indicate the camps were named for members of the party....Austin Smith Camp, Dr. Robinson's Camp, Taylor's Camp, Col. Robertson's Camp, Brooke's Camp, Spotswood's Camp, Capt. Clonder's Camp, Mason's Camp with the name of a 'Mr. Beverly' mentioned twice.(Slaughter's History of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., Va., PP 83-96).

Extract from Bishop Meade's Book, "Old Churches, Ministers & Families of Virginia," Vol 2, P 434.

The following address & resolutions of the patriots of the Northern Neck of Va., in the year 1765, immediately after the passage of the Stamp Act, properly belongs to the article on Washington Parish, Westmoreland. It was drawn up by Richard Henry Lee, whose name is first on the list. It is said to have been the first public association in the land for the resistance to that act.

Roused by danger, & alarmed by attempts, foreign & domestic, to reduce the people of this country to a state of abject & detestable slavery, by destroying that free & happy constitution of government under which they have hitherto lived....We who subscribe this paper, have associated, & do bind ourselves to each other, to God, & to our country, by the firmest ties that religion & virtue can frame, most sacredly & punctually to stand by, & with our lives & fortunes to support, maintain & defend each other in the observance & execution of these following articles.

First...We declare all due allegiance & obedience to our lawful Sovereign, George the Third, King of Great Britain. And we determine to the utmost of our power to preserve the laws, the peace & good order of this colony, as far as is consistent with the preservation of our constitutional rights & liberty.

Second..As we know it to be the birthright privilege of every British subject (& of the people of Virginia as being such) founded on reason, law & compact, that he can not be legally tried, but by his peers, & that he can not be taxed but by the consent of a Parliament, in which he is represented by persons chosen by the people, &

who themselves pay a part of the tax they impose on others. If therefore any person or persons shall attempt, by any action or proceeding, to deprive this colony of these fundamental rights, we will immediately regard him or them as the most dangerous enemy of the community; & we will go to any extremity, not only to prevent the success of any such attempts, but to stigmatize & punish the offender.

Third. As the Stamp Act does absolutely direct the property of the people to be taken from them without their consent expressed by their representatives, & as in many cases it deprived the British American subject of his right to trial by jury; we do determine, at every hazard, & paying no regard to danger or death, we will exert every faculty to prevent the execution of the Stamp Act in any instance whatever within this colony. And every abandoned wretch, who shall be so lost to public virtue & good, as wickedly to contribute to the introduction or fixture of the Stamp Act in this colony, by using stamp paper, or by any other means, we will, with the utmost expedition, convince all such prfligates that immediate danger & disgrace shall attend their prostitute purposes.

Fourth. That the last article may most surely & effectually be executed, we engage to each other, that whenever it shall be known to any of this association, that any person is so conducting himself as to favour the introduction of the Stamp Act, that immediate notice shall be given to as many of the association as possible; & that every individual so informed shall, with expedition, repair to a place of meeting to be appointed as near to the scene of action as may be.

Fifth. Each associator shall do his true endeavor to obtain as many signers to this association as he possibly can.

Sixth. If any attempt shall be made on the liberty of property of any associator for any action or thing done in consequence of this agreement, we do most solemnly bind ourselves by the sacred engagements above entered into, at the utmost risk of our lives & fortunes, to restore such associate to his liberty, & to protect him in the enjoyment of his property.

In testimony of the good faith with which we resolve to execute this association, we have this 27th day of February, 1776, in Virginia, put our hands & seals hereto.

Richard Henry Lee
Will Robinson
Lewis Willis
Thomas Ludwell Lee
Samuel Washington
Charles Washington
Moore Fauntleroy
Francis Lightfoot Lee
Thomas Jones
Rodham Kenner
Spencer M. Ball
Richard Mitchell
Joseph Murdock
Richard Parker
Spence Monroe
John Watts

William Sydnor
John Monroe
William Cooke
William Grayson
Wm. Brockenbrough
Samuel Selden
Richard Lee
Daniel Tibbs
Francis Thornton, Jr.
Peter Rust
John Lee, Jr.
Francis Waring
John Upshaw
Meriwether Smith
Thomas Roane
James Edmondson

Robert Lovell	James Webb, Jr.
John Blagge	John Edmondson
Charles Weeks	James Banks
William Booth	Smith Young
George Turbeville	Lawrence Washington
Alvin Moxley	W. Roane
William Flood	Richard Hodges
John Ballantine, Jr	James Upshaw
William Lee	James Booker
Thomas Chilton	A. Montague
Richard Buckner	Richard Jeffries
Joseph Pierce	John Suggett
Will Chilton	John S. Woodcock
John Williams	Robert Wormely Carter
John Blackwell	John Beale, Jr.
Winder S. Kenner	John Newton
William Bronaugh	Will Beale, Jr.
Wm. Peirce (?)	Chas. Mortimer
John Berryman	John Edmondson, Jr.
John Dickson	Charles Beale
John Broone	Peter Grant
Edward Sanford	Thompson Mason
Charles Chilton	Jonathan Beckwith
Edward Sanford (?)	James Sanford
Daniel McCarty	John Belfield
Jer. Bush	W. Smith
Edwd. Ransdell	John Augt. Washington
Townshend Dade	Thomas Belfield
John Ashton	Edgecomb Suggett
W. Brent	Henry Francks
Francis Foushee	John Bland, Jr.
John Smith, Jr.	James Emerson
Wm. Ball	Thomas Logan
Thomas Barnes	Jo. Milliken
Joseph Blackwell	Ebenezer Fisher
Reuben Meriwether	Hancock Eustace
Edw. Mountjoy	John Richards
Wm. J. Mountjoy	Thomas Jett
Thomas Mountjoy	Thomas Douglas
John Mountjoy	Max. Robinson
Gilbert Campbell	John Orr
Joseph Lane	

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA.

John Beal of London, Merchant, the Executor of the last Will & Testament of George Mansfield, late planter in Va....well beloved friend Major Nicholas Hill in James River in Va...true & lawful attorney. July 30, 1670. Will & Deed Bk 1, P 221.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA:

Hardy Beale, brother, Burwell Beale, all that plant. that Brittain Jones lived on; sister, Sarah & Thos. Taylor, all the rest of my land; sister Sarah's land to return to Thos. Joyner at her death. Furniture for the use of Thos. Joyner & Sister. Exs.: Absalom & Thos. Joyner; witnesses: Daniel Massengaile, Jesse & Eliza Joyner. Dated Dec. 21, 1778 & probated Feb. 14, 1779. Will Bk 3, P 250.

Sarah Beel: to unbaptised daughter whom I wish to be called Sally; rev. of bequest to Henry Dole; rev. to my brother, Burwell. Friend, Henry Doles, Ex.; witnesses: Robt. Washington, Elizabeth Williams, Annais Randolph. Dated Nov. 27, 1782 & probated Dec. 12, 1782. Will Bk 3, P 443.

Acct. Estate of Wm. Beale...Lemon Murfree, adm.; audited by Etheldred Gardner, James Carr; dated July 13, 1815, recorded Will Bk 8, P 77.

Appraisal estate of Wm. Beale..Dec. 8, 1814. \$920.65 by John Thomas, James Bishop, Benj. Whitfield; probated July 1816. Will Bk 8, P 131.

Appraisal estate of Howell Beale....March 19, 1811 by Burwell Beal. John Rochelle, George Edwards; probated Dec. 1811. Will Bk 7, P 107.

Benjamin Beal: wife, Winifred; son, Mathew; daughters, & Sally Beale, rest of estate between Mathew Beale, Winny, Mary & Sally Beale. Exs., wife & friend, Kinchen Edwards (mark); witnesses: Asa Beale, John Fowler, Jordan Edwards; Securities for Exs., Simon Murfree & Benj. Griffin. Dated April 11, 1808 (?), probated Nov. 11, 1829. Will Bk 10, P 207.

W. E. Beale: beqs. to Jane Worrell, Lucy Doyel, Nancy Pennice, I. Ellsworth & Benj. F. Barrett; witnesses: Geo. H. Fogg, Joel Vick, Kirby Vick; dated Nov. 5, 1843, probated Nov. 20, 1843. Will Bk 13, P 152.

Jane Beale: son, Wm. L. Williams; granddaughter, Anna E. Moore; daughter, Martha L. Moore & her children. Ex., Orris Moore; witnesses: B. F. Story, Elliott L. Story. Dated April 2, 1759, probated July 16, 1866. Will Bk 18, P 481.

THE BEAL FAMILY OF MILAM COUNTY, TEXAS

Family tradition is that two teenage brothers, John & Richard Beal, ran away from their Virginia home because of the unhappy relationship existing between themselves & their step-mother; the boys eventually arrived in Williamson Co., Tenn., where they tarried awhile with relatives and where John Beal md a Miss Powers by whom he had one son, Pleasant Mack Beal, & who died en route to Texas; on the register of Old Fort Nashville on the Brazos River, Texas, John Beal signed the register as: "John Beal, widower, Tennessee, age 25, child, Pleasant M., 8 months; date Jan. 30, 1836."

Ft. Nashville was composed of some 40 families seeking its protection against the Indians; one of these families was the family of Daniel Cullins whose young daughter, Mary Ann, was to become the 2nd wife of John Beal.

While at the Fort, John Beal obtained a boat or raft of some kind & took across the Brazos River every man of the army which went to the Alamo; in after years the State of Texas offered him a pension, which he refused to accept, for services rendered during the Mexican War.

In 'Border Wars of Texas' by De Shields, John Beal is mentioned as a messenger who, with a companion, went from Old Nashville to the settlement known as the Three Forks of Little River to inform the residents of the massacre which had occurred at Parker's Fort some 2 weeks earlier & to advise these folks to abandon their position & return to Nasvhille. The massacre occurred on May 19, 1836.

Thus, we see that John Beal, though not a member of the Texas Army, served his newly adopted State in any capacity required of him.

Both the brothers, John & Richard, were among the early surveyors who established boundaries that exist to the present date & for which large grants of land were made to them as reimbursement.

John & Richard Beal were determined to keep the Va. family from contacting them so that when they became aware that their name had been spelled without the final 'e' on many legal records & that it would require legal procedure to effect the change on these records, it was decided that this might be their most effective means of severing all ties with the Va. relatives.

After their father's death in Va., twice lawyers were sent to Texas in an effort to locate the missing boys; the brothers extended the hospitality of their homes to the men but refused to acknowledge their identities by replying to all questions that their name was spelled without the final 'e'; after the 2nd effort was made without success, it was accepted by the Va. family that the two brothers had met with foul play & no further effort was made to find them.

After his 2nd marriage, John Beal moved to Milam County where he built a home near Cameron (which is still in the possession of one of his descendants) & here he lived the life of a well to do planter who commanded the respect of all who knew him; he was known far & wide for his integrity & honesty, detesting a liar above all things as he considered that trait of character inexcusable.

Mary Ann Cullins, b Dec. 25, 1822, d Milam Co., Tex., Jan. 8, 1883, was loved by all who knew her generous, kindly nature & her children say that they never recall having heard their Mother speak

an ill word of any person.

- John Beal, b Dec. 25, 1802 in Va., d Milam Co., Tex., Sept. 24, 1880, md 1st in Tenn., a Miss Powers & had issue
- A1 Pleasant Mack Beal, b Tenn., June 1835, md Winifred Taylor; lived at Reagan, Texas; they had issue
- B1 Abbie Beal, d 1877, md Jess Hickman; no issue.
- B2 Julia Beal, d 1900, md A. M. Anderson & had issue
- C1 E. R. (Lige) Anderson, Reagan, Texas.
- C2 P. H. (Pless) Anderson.
- B3 Lee Beal md Geo. Herring of San Antonio, Tex., & had issue
- C1 Beal Herring.
- C2 Embrene (?) Herring.
- C3 Anderson Herring.
- C4 Alice Herring.
- B4 John Beal, d Rosebud, Tex., md 1st, Annie Martin & had issue
- C1 Johnnie (girl) Beal.
- Md 2nd, Alice Ozier & had issue
- C2 Catherine Beal.
- John Beal md 2nd in Texas, Dec. 24, 1837, Mary Ann Cullins, daughter of Daniel Cullins & wife, Esther Amanda (Easter) Sherrill, & had issue
- A2 Rufus Beal, b June 17, 1839, d Jan. 18, 1919, md 1st, Feb. 17, 1857, Maria Jones & had issue
- B1 Lavenia Beal, b 1857, md Geo. C. Legg & had issue
- C1 Nora Legg, b Nov. 12, 1873, md Fred G. Chambers; at one time lived in Cleveland, Tenn. No issue.
- C2 Geo. C. Legg, II, b Sept. 30, 1870, living in 1934.
- C3 Lee M. Legg, b July 29, 1881, md Mrs. ... Irby; lived Poplar Bluff, Mo., & had issue
- D1 Lawrence Legg was in 1934 a patient of the TB Sanatorium in Poplar Bluff.
- D2 Irby (girl) Legg, b 1912, md a Mr. Penn.
- D3 David Legg.
- B2 John Rufus Beal, b June 24, 1861, d Cleveland, Tenn., md Dec. 31, 1888, Minnie Anderson & had issue
- C1 Ike Beal who was last heard from in Alaska where he was associated with a wireless station of some kind.
- John Rufus Beal md 2nd, 1882, Lee Moore, d.s.p. in 1890; md 3rd, 1893, Ella Scroggins, d 1906, & had issue
- C2 Lula Beal md & in 1934 lived in New York City.
- John Rufus Beal md 4th, 1907, Mrs. Minnie Gabbard. No issue.
- B3 Malinda Beal, b Oct. 5, 1840, md Feb. 13, 1855, Pleasant Logan who was killed by robbers, & had issue
- C1 Julia Logan, d Dec. 1933, Amarillo, Tex., md Wm. Roberts & had issue
- D1 Ida Roberts md Sterling Price & lived at one time in Hereford, Texas. No issue.
- D2 Harry Roberts.
- D3 Wm. Roberts.
- C2 Elwood B. Logan, d unm 1951 at Lovington, N. Mex.
- C3 Charlie Logan, who killed both himself & wife in 1901, md Mattie Blaylock & had issue.
- Malinda Beal Logan md 2nd, Campbell who was killed for abusing the Logan Children; they had issue

- C4 May Beverly Campbell md Crenshaw & had issue
 D1 Ike Crenshaw.
 Malinda Beal L. Campbell md 3rd, Pharis Hurst who was a very brilliant man & who spoke 3 languages, & had issue
 C5 Ada Hurst who md & lived at Ozona, Texas.
 C6 John Hurst.
 C7 Pharis, Hurst, II.
- B4 Daniel Richard (Dick) Beal, b May 3, 1842, d Oct. 1902, md April 18, 1865, Mary Jane Powers. No issue. He served in C. S. Army in Jackson's Division.
- B5 Easter Adaline Beal, b March 17, 1844, md Jan. 20, 1857, James Logan. No issue.
- B6 Texann Beal, b Sept. 26, 1846, d Sept. 13, 1849.
- B7 John Turner Beal, b Oct. 24, 1848, d Dec. 1916, md Anna Stoneham & had issue
- C1 John Henry Beal, b 1880, d March 17, 1934, Elm Springs, Ark., md Margaret Linn of Cone Springs, Ark., & had issue*
 D1 Evelyn Beal md Clay Gibson & had issue
 E1 Nola Mae Gibson.
 E2 Doyle Roy Gibson.
 E3 Rex B. Gibson.
 E4 Glennalee Gibson.
- D2 Helen Beal md Walter Gibson & had issue
 E1 Frances Merle Gibson.
 E2 J. B. Gibson.
- D3 F. Logan Beal md Mildred
- D4 Allie Beal md M. O. Welch & had issue
 E1 Colleen Welch.
- D5 Peggy Beal md Walter Surcegood & had issue
 E1 Monterey Surcegood.
- D6 John Henry Beal, II.
- D7 Estelle Marie Beal.
- D8 Robert Linn Beal.
- D9 James Thurman Beal.
- D10 Catherine Irene Beal, b 1923, d May 4, 1931, Siloam Springs, Ark.
- D11 Viva Donce Beal.
- C2 Crowder Beal, b 1879, d Sept. 24, 1880.
- C3 Sidney Albert Beal, b 1881, md & had issue
 D1 Frances Beal.
- C4 Mary Carter Beal, b 1894, md Sept, 2, 1901, Scott Wolf-farth, Silver City, N. Mex., & had issue
 D1 Scott Edward Wolffarth, b March 31, 1903, md lived Santa Rosa, N. Mex. No issue.
- D2 John T. Wolffarth, b Nov. 29, 1907, md ; lived Blue, Ariz. No issue.
- D3 Katherine Wolffarth, b Oct. 3, 1910, md Hackett; Ft. Bayard, N. Mex., & had issue
 E1 Kathryn Hackett.
- D4 Anna Wolffarth, b Dec. 20, 1913, unm.
- D5 Girl, d inf., June 30, 1916.
- C5 Joseph Tyre Beal, b Nov. 28, 1886, Colorado, Tex., md Nila Margaret Harvey; living in 1956, Rt. 5, Box 284,

Riverside, Calif.; they had issue

D1 Byron Cecil Beal, b Oct. 22, 1916.

D2 Charles Turner Beal, b May 7, 1918, living 1956 at
328 E. 11th St., San Angelo, Tex. (commercial body
builder) md March 19, 1838, Daisy May Lawler & had
El Chas. Royace Beal, b Dec. 29, 1938.

E2 Rebecca Sue Beal, b July 20, 1941.

E3 Molly Janell Beal, b Aug. 3, 1947.

E4 Diana Lynn Beal, b July 8, 1954.

D3 Dorothy Lucille Beal, b Dec. 27, 1920.

D4 Etta Louise Beal, b Dec. 20, 1927, Nurse, md April
30, 1950, Lt. John Edgar Savage, U.S.N.; 7047 Hanburg
St., Lakewood, Calif., & had issue
El Byron Tyre Savage, b July 29, 1951.

E2 Walter Ronald Savage, b May 30, 1954.

D5 John Clay Beal, b June 5, 1930, md June 5, 1950,
Bernedine Marie Rotollo; 17784 Randell St., Fontana,
Calif., & had issue
El John Joseph Beal, b July 19, 1951.

E2 Mariano Anthony Beal, b Nov. 4, 1953.

E3 Sherol Lynn Beal, b April 12, 1955, d Oct. 28,
1955.

D6 George Watts Beal, b Dec. 25, 1888, md Susan Stone-
ham; lived Lovington, N. Mex., & had issue
El Geo. Watts Beal, II, b Oct. 14, 1913, md 1933,
Mary Carlene Catron & had issue
F1 Geo. Watts Beal, III, b Nov. 16, 1941.
F2 Frank Dewey Beal, b Nov. 27, 1945.
F3 Anna Carlene Beal, b Nov. 1, 1948.
F4 Jeanetta Pauline Beal, b Oct. 29, 1949.

E2 Sebron Turner Beal, b Dec. 27, 1914, md Elizabeth
Beachamp & had issue
F1 Elwood Sebron Beal, b July 23, 1943.
F2 Stuart Craig Beal, b Aug. 30, 1947.

E3 Ruth Elizabeth Beal, b Aug. 28, 1916, d Oct. 4,
1954.

E4 Sam Crowder Beal, b Aug 13, 1918, md Annie Dell
Donley & had issue
F1 Sammy Dell Beal, b May 22, 1941.
F2 Pat Stoneham Beal, b May 27, 1944.

E5 Clara Bess Beal, b June 12, 1920, md Jan. 1, 1935,
Herbert Anderson Bays & had issue
F1 Gail Keran Bays, b Oct. 19, 1936, md March 6,
1954, Donald Fortin.
F2 Juddy Anne Bays, b Sept. 22, 1940.
F3 Herbert Anderson Bays, Jr., b Feb. 27, 1944.
Susan S. Beal md 2nd, Morrison of Greentree,
New Mexico.

D7 James Logan Beal, d Oct. 11, 1917, md Roxy Cannon.

D8 Elwood Terrell Beal, b 1892, md March 19, 1911, Cor-
rine Magness & had issue
El Elwood Terrell Beal, II, b Feb. 21, 1915

- D9 Chas. Schmieding Beal, b 1896, d May 20, 1930, md Mary Frances Bingham & had issue
 E1 Tyre Bingham Beal, Hobbs, N. Mex.
 E2 Chas. Rex. Beal, Hobbs, N. Mex.
- D10 Sam Beal, b 1898, dec'd.
 D11 Anna Beal, b 1901, md Graydon Dean, Lovington, N. Mex., & had issue
 E1 Graydon Dean, II, b July 8, 1921.
 E2 Scott Logan Dean, b Oct. 6, 1923.
 E3 Malcolm Dean, b Dec. 7, 1928.
 E4 Mary Anna Dean, b Feb. 13, 1930.
- B8 Julia Beal, b Oct. 12, 1850, d July 20, 1934 & buried in the Little River Church Cemetery in Milam Co.; she had attended this church as a child. She was loved for the beauty of as well as the strength of character which she possessed in such abundance.
 Julia Beal md 1st, Sept. 15, 1872, Albert Batte, b July 10, 1851, & had issue
 C1 Stella Batte md Richard Green & had issue
 D1 Albert Anderson Green, b Jan. 5, 1899, d June 17, 1955, San Antonio, Tex., md Hazel Sisson & had issue
 E1 Martha Green, b 1923, d inf.
 E2 Hazel Kathryn Green, b June 21, 1925, md W. T. Butts (Government career man) & had issue
 F1 John William Butts.
 F2 Martha Butts.
 E3 Virginia Green, b Feb. 4, 1927, md Chas. L. Culwell, U.S.N., (Annapolis), & had issue
 F1 Andrew Culwell.
 F2 Perry Culwell.
- D2 Laura Lillian Green md Cecil Dempsey Hall & had issue
 E1 Crayton Green Hall, b March 24, 1925, md Ida Mae Crochet, & had issue
 F1 Larry Hall.
 F2 Cecil Edmund Hall.
- D3 Stella Mae Green, b Feb. 24, 1906, md John William Floyd. No issue. Residence - 2003 Ford St., Austin, Texas.
- Julia Beal Batte md 2nd, Sept. 20, 1875, Samuel Tyson, Cameron, Texas & had issue
 C2 Mary Vada Tyson, d 1950, Austin, Tex., md Dr. Edgar Lewis from whom she was divorced, & had issue
 D1 Wright Finley Lewis md Jessie Mae Lehman & had issue
 E1 Tillie Mae Lewis.
 E2 Edgar (Eddie) Lewis.
 D2 Edgar Allen Lewis, II, md Bess Lewsater. No issue.
- C3 Lillian Tyson, d inf.
 C4 Selwyn (Seb) Tyson md Mazie Boone & lived Higgins, Tex., they had issue
 D1 Boone Tyson, rancher of Higgins, Texas.
 C5 Samuel Wright (Dan) Tyson, d 195.., Cameron, Texas, md Helen Hefley & had issue
 D1 Helen Jane Tyson, b 1912, md Feb. 1955, R. W. Wells;

residence 1956 - 5701 Jackson St., Park Lane Apt.
#1408, Houston, Texas; they had issue
El Wells, b Nov., 1955.

- D2 Sameul Wright Tyson, d unm World War II.
- B9 Aalcy Allen (Turk) Beal, b Oct. 29, 1852, d Silver City, N. Mex., md June 17, 1873, Mary White & had issue
- C1 Roy Beal, Albuquerque, N. Mex.
- C2 Joe Beal, d Oregon.*
- C3 Pearl Beal md Roy Connally of California.
- C4 Pete Beal.
- C5 Burnice Beal md; Silver City, N. Mex.
- C6 Bob Beal md Jackson; Beaumont, Texas.
- B10 Mary V. Beal, b Jan. 8, 1854, Milam Co., Tex., d Ft. Worth, Tex., Jan. 16, 1937, md May 28, 1872, Milam Co., Tex., Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer, b Milam Co., Nov. 9, 1849, d Ft. Worth, Sept. 28, 1931, son of William Wilson Oxsheer (which see).

F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., & his bride settled on a farm in their home county where began for the young man a love of the cattle business, which, through the years, became the paramount interest in his life.

In 1883 an interest in the Jumbo Cattle Company & the lure of the open range, took him to West Texas where for 9 years he made his home in Colorado City prior to moving to Ft. Worth in Jan. 1895.

Soon after his arrival in West Texas, he became the owner of what was later known as The Diamond Ranch which consisted of 40 sections located in Howard, Martin & Glasscock Counties, near Big Spring, & which remained until his death in Sept. 1931, his favorite ranch & one of the many ranches which were to his Diamond brand; others being

The Finn Ranch, Mitchell County.

The Doc Grounds Ranch, Nolan County.

The Haskell County Horse Ranch.

The Jones County Ranch.

The Hockley County Ranch of 110,000 acres.

The Tahoka Lake Ranch, Lynn County, 140,000 acres.

The Mrs. Watts Z-L Ranch, near Post, Texas, 120,000 acres.

The Hudspeth County, Ranch, 40 sections.

The Pecos County Ranch, 100 sections.

The Old Mexico Ranch in state of Chihuahua, near Bustillos, purchased from E. W. Gould of New York.

He was among the first cattlemen to buy registered Herefords & short horns to breed up his herd of Texas Longhorns; the first registered Hereford bulls were purchased direct from Gudgell & Simpson of Independence, Mo., & were of their Anxiety 4th herd. His registered Hereford herd on the Diamond Ranch at Big Spring was founded in 1898 with 12 straight bred Anxiety 4th heifers, also from Gudgell & Simpson.

To obtain better mules, he purchased a registered jack & a pair of jennets which were shipped direct from Spain to The Texas State Fair at Dallas.

His saddle horses were bred with the finest stallions to be had as he was a firm believer that it took good horse-flesh to make the best cow pony.

In all branches of the live stock business, except sheep, he was a pioneer whose experiments in the breeding of better range cattle were as numerous as were the trails he blazed in West. Texas.

In 1936 when preparations were underway for The Texas Centennial, the Oxsheer family was asked for a photograph & brief biography of the late F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., to hang in The Hall of the Cattle Kings of Texas along with other cattlemen whom he knew & respected so that posterity might know that they had been commemorated for the parts they had played in colonizing the new State.

Mary V. Beal & F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., had issue

- C1 Lena Mabel Oxsheer, b March 23, 1875, d Big Spring, md Ft. Worth, Texas, March 13, 1995, John Thomas Quinn, a rancher of West Texas, & had issue
D1 Florine Goodlett Quinn, b Feb. 1, 1896, d 1906.
D2 John Quinn, b 1904, md Dec. 13, 1930, at Palo Alto, Calif., Katherine (Kay) Udine Welsh, b in Ohio.

John Quinn attended Whitworth Military Academy in Mo.; Leland-Stamford U. in California where he received his appointment to Annapolis Naval Academy from which he graduated as an honor student in 1928.

During World War II, while commanding The Ranger, an aircraft carrier with a crew of 1300 men & capacity for 72 planes, President Roosevelt confirmed his appointment as Lt. Commander.

Late in 1955, he was advanced to rank of Rear Admiral & drew the Middle East Command as his first assignment; he will be in charge of naval operations in the Persian Gulf & Indian Ocean areas, with his headquarters on Bahrein Island, off the coast of Saudi Arabia.

John Quinn & Katherine Welsh had issue

- E1 John Thomas Quinn, b Jan. 8,
C2 Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, d April 12, 1942, md July 21, 1900 at Stanton, Tex., Edwin Francis Smith, b Aug. 8, 1872, Upshur Co., Tex., d Mineral Wells, Tex., Sept. 2, 1908 & buried in East Oakwood Cemetery in Ft. Worth.

Ed Smith came to Ft. Worth when it was just beginning to gain recognition as a town with which to be reckoned; he served as a news reporter on the first newspaper, The Ft. Worth, Star, which later merged with what is now known as The Ft. Worth Star Telegram; he was a charter member & one of the organizers of the Ft. Worth Club & after a try in the insurance business with a close friend, Mr. Wellington, he established the Ed. F. Smith Livestock Commission Company which his widow liquidated after his death in 1908; he was a member of the original First Baptist Church in Ft. Worth, as was his wife, & one of

his primary interests in church work was teaching a Sunday School class at the Tarrant County Orphans Home. He loved people & was never happier than when sharing the hospitality of his table with friends & business associates.

Years after his death, his daughter, Frances, had old time cattlemen in the Wichita Falls area to tell her that every cow man who shipped to Ed Smith knew he would be paid for the exact weight of his cattle and that he'd receive such payment promptly; such a reputation was fast winning for him a success in the commission business.

Mrytle George Oxsheer & Edwin F. Smith had issue

Dl Frances Beal Smith, b Ft. Worth, Nov. 12, 1902, md Ft. Worth, Sept 10, 1923, Luke Hodges, b Archer City, Tex., Feb. 5, 1897, d Flora, Ill., Dec. 27, 1937, buried in the Hodges family plot in Archer City (with military honors); he served as a Private, Cavalry unassigned; was discharged Dec. 21, 1918; U.S.Army #3983351.

He was born & reared on a ranch in Archer Co., & at the age of 17 years, he went to work in the oil fields of booming Burk Burnett, Tex., where under the eagle eye of Tom Strunt, a Pa. Dutchman, he learned the rudiments of drilling for oil; this knowledge was finally cultivated when he purchased a drilling rig & entered the contracting business for himself.

His father, 'Uncle Ben' Hodges of Archer City, had instilled in his family a high respect for the value of a man's word to his fellowmen & until his death, the word of Luke Hodges was his bond among the men in the oil industry.

Both he & his wife were members of The First Christian Church of Wichita Falls.

After the death of her husband, Mrs. Hodges was faced with the responsibility of earning the livelihood for herself & their son; she made a place for herself in the credit profession where as Credit Manager for the White House Market, she was recognized as a capable business woman. She served as President of the Wichita Falls Credit Grantors Association; as Chairman of the Home Service Group of The Retail Credit Executives of Texas and for two years as a Member of its Board of Directors for the State organization. She served as Chairman of the Educational Committee for the local Association & for District One of the State organization & during that time was successful in having a course in Credit included in the Distributive Educational Department of the Senior High School of Wichita Falls.

In November 1953 she established for herself a book-keeping service into which she could put to good use her experience in credit & retail business.

Frances B. Smith & Luke Hodges had issue

El Luke Oxsheer Hodges, b Dallas, Tex., Dec. 10, 1927, md Dallas, June 5, 1954, Mrs. Doris May (Krick) Conley, b Nov. 17, 1927, Los Angeles, Calif.

He served in the Navy during World War II, being station part of the time at Pearl Harbor in the Hawaiian Islands; enlisted March 20, 1945 & was discharged July 12, 1946, Naval Ser. # C 3659631. On Feb. 4, 1947 he enlisted in the U. S. Marine Corps from which he was discharged July 29, 1947; Marine Corps Ser. # 649994.

Prior to his enlistment in the Navy, he attended Allen Military Academy & after his return from the Navy, he entered Hardin College, now Midwestern U. of Wichita Falls.

With a flair for comedy & a better than average singing voice, he took active & enthusiastic interest in little theatre work in the Dallas Community Playhouse & later The Courtyard Players; he did a pantomime skit, Dr. Kildare, on the first audience participation show done on television in Dallas, over W. F. A. A., where he had his own noon time TV show.

In 1955 he moved his family to Houston where he became associated with an investment management company.

L. O. Hodges & Doris Conley had issue

F1 Heather Ann Hodges, b Dallas, Jan. 28, 1955.

F2 Bonnie Anne Hodges, b Houston, Feb. 5, 1956.

D2 Myrtle Edwynna Smith, b Ft. Worth, Sept. 18, 1904, md Nov. 10, 1922, Hal O. McConnell, attorney of Ft. Worth, from whom she was divorced in 1929; md 2nd, March 8, 1933, Wm. M. Thro of Minnesota, from whom she was divorced Dec. 8, 1943. No issue by either marriage.

Edwynna Thro became interested in aviation in the days of its infancy; after an intensive course of flying instruction under a former German officer who had served his country in World War I, she received her license as a pilot in 1929 & became one of the first ninety-nine women pilots in the U. S.; later she received her transport license which was the 2nd of its kind issued to a woman flier in Texas; when the '99' Club was organized, she became a charter member; as a member of the Zonta Club she represented the aviation industry.

D3 Bessie Smith, d inf.

Myrtle Oxsheer Smith md 2nd, Jan. 1923, Wm. Ira McDonough, of Ft. Worth, Texas. No issue.

C3 F. G. Oxsheer, II, b July 28, 1882, d Ft. Worth, Feb. 10, 1931, md April 30, 1907, Harriett Taylor of Ft. Worth. He was engaged in the cattle business; was a 32nd degree Mason & a Shriner. They had issue

D1 Wilson Taylor Oxsheer, b March 13, 1908, d Ft. Worth, md Feb. 24, 1936, Mrs. Allie (Hood) Young. No issue.

D2 William Ashford (Billy) Oxsheer, b July 6, 1912, Ft. Worth, md 1st, July 1933, Georgia May Brown from whom he was divorced. No issue. He md 2nd, Sept. 18, 1942,

- Thelma Noblett of Ft. Worth, & had issue
 E1 William Wilson Oxsheer, b Ft. Worth, Nov. 2, 1944.
 E2 Jane Elizabeth Oxsheer, b Ft. Worth, Dec. 5, 1948.
- C4- Mary Beal Oxsheer, b Oct. 24, 1884, d Ft. Worth, July 9, 1945, md Nov. 12, 1907, Roy A. Toombs who d in 1924 at Ft. Worth; She md 2nd, John Hugh Scarborough; no issue by either marriage.
- C5 John Drennan Oxsheer, b Dec. 4, 1887, engaged in the cattle business, living in 1956 in Fontana, Calif.; md May 19, 1911 in Indianapolis, Ind., Edna Phyllis Webb & had issue
 D1 Dorothy Helen Oxsheer, b April 6, 1912, Ft. Worth, d Aug. 6, 1931, while on her honeymoon, md 1931, Robt. Schemerhorn. No issue.
- C6 Richard Coke Oxsheer, b March 19, 1890, d May 15, 1921, md Midland, Tex., Jan. 3, 1915, Lucy Chaney from whom he was later divorced. No issue.
- B11 Roxanna Thompson Beal, b May 17, 1855, d unm 1909/10.
- B12 Georgia H. Beal, b Nov. 11, 1856, d Dec. 15, 1884, md May 12, 1875, Joseph Tyre Sneed of Georgetown, Texas, & had issue
 C1 Joseph Tyre Sneed, b June 12, 1876, Milam Co., Tex., d Amarillo, Tex., 1940; md 1st, Zella who d 1935; md 2nd, a widow of Ft. Worth. No issue by either marriage. J. T. Sneed was a rancher with vast holdings in Moore & Dallam Counties.
- C2 John Beal Sneed, b Nov. 30, 1877, md Oct. 17, 1900, Lena Snyder, b Aug. 15, 1881, attorney in Dallas, & had issue
 D1 Lenora Sneed, b July 16, 1901, md June 1922, Snyder Atwell, b 1892, d 1945, son of Judge Wm. H. Atwell of Dallas, & had issue
 E1 Virginia Sue Atwell, b Nov. 14, 1923, md Feb. 26, 1944 to Forbes Wilson & had issue
 F1 Susan Wilson, b Feb. 26, 1945.
 F2 Lynn Snyder Wilson, b Jan. 3, 1955.
- D2 Georgia Beal Sneed, b Aug. 7, 1905, md 1st, 1921, Wood Barton who was killed, & had issue
 E1 Lenora Beal Barton, b Sept. 22, 1922, md Feb. 21, 1948, Thomas Stafford Love, b 1919, son of Senator Thos. B. Love, & had issue
 F1 Thomas Stafford Love, II, b Nov. 14, 1948.
 F2 John Beal Love, b Dec. 12, 1950.
 F3 David Snyder Love, b Oct. 28, 1955.
 Georgia Beal Sneed Barton md 2nd, 1935, Arthur Irving Rose, d 1936, & had issue
 E2 Sandra Rose, b March 1, 1936.
- C3 Georgia Sneed md Terry Thompson of Amarillo, rancher, b 1880, d May 11, 1948, & had issue
 D1 Lillian Blanche Thompson md Sept. 12, 1933, Robt. Price Brent, & had issue.
 D2 Terry Thompson, II, Amarillo.
 D3 Georgia Thompson.
 D4 Phillip Thompson.
- C4 Marvin Sneed, d Dec. 27, 1934, md Cara Weber, Rosebud,

- Tex., & had issue
 D1 Cara Sneed.
 D2 Marguerite Sneed.
 D3 Tyre Sneed.
 D4 Harold Marvin Sneed, d Sept. 10, 1935, md Lucy Love
 & had issue
 E1 Harold Marvin Sneed, II,
 B13 Henry Clay Beal, b Feb. 11, 1859, d April 1933, Ft. Worth,
 rancher of West Texas; md May Rebecca Stoneham, d Sept.
 1947; they had issue
 C1 Henry Stoneham Beal, d 1943, md Frances Elizabeth Cum-
 mings, lived mostly in Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
 D1 Henry Cummings Beal, b Dec. 13, 1910, md Dec. 23,
 1937, Mary Jameson, b Dec. 3, 1916; District Manager
 of Jacob E. Decker & Company, Dallas, Tex.; they
 had issue
 E1 Richard Beal, b Aug. 26, 1940.
 E2 Joseph Beal, b April 18, 1945.
 D2 Frances Anne Beal, b Dec. 22, 1915, md June 1936,
 Dr. Val Dean Scroggie, b Aug. 18, 1909, Ft. Worth,
 & had issue
 E1 Wm. Beal Scroggie, b Sept. 2, 1939.
 E2 Carol Ann Scroggie, b Aug. 18, 1943.
 E3 Val Jeanne Scroggie, b March 4, 1951.
 D3 Betty Jo Beal, b April 28, 1928, md Nov. 1948,
 Woodrow W. Smith, b Nov. 22, 1935, District Manager
 of Lily Cup Co., Oklahoma City, Okla. No issue.
 C2 Mary Willie (Susie) Beal, md Dudley Hiram Snyder, II,
 Colorado City, Tex., rancher & son of Capt. D. H. Snyder
 of Georgetown & one of the founders of Southwestern U.
 & an early settler in Mitchell Co.; d Ft. Worth at age
 of 70. They had issue
 D1 Mary Snyder killed 1926 in automobile accident.
 D2 Dudley H. Snyder, III, md Texie B. David & had issue
 E1 Dudley Hiram Snyder, IV.
 E2 Frank Davis Snyder.
 Dudley H. Snyder, III, md 2nd, Jan. 6, 19..., Ft.
 Worth, Gloria Gibbons, daughter of Jack Gibbons of
 Marshall.
 D3 Susie Beal Snyder md 1st, July 12, 1936, Arland J.
 Smith; md 2nd, Walter Rankin, Ft. Worth, Texas.
 D4 Mary Helen Snyder md Chandler, Ft. Worth.
 C3 Harold D. Beal, d unm, Sept. 1923.
 C4 Robt. Clifton Beal, d April 1923, md Grace Homan;
 Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
 D1 Robt. Clifton Beal, II.
 D2 Virginia May Beal.
 D3 Susie Homan Beal.
 D4 Ralph Willis Beal.
 D5 Grace Anne Beal, d April 1947, while doing research
 on undulant fever.
 D6 Willie Bess Beal.
 C5 Anne Beal md John Arnett, dec'd. No issue. Ft. Worth.

- C6 Ralph Elwood Beal md Vina Dickenson, Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
- D1 Ralph Elwood Beal, II, b May 1, 1918, md 1st, Betty Myers, d 1952, & had issue
- El Ralph Elwood Beal, III, b March 10, 1943.
- Ralph E. Beal, II, md 2nd, M. E. Vance, b Nov. 4, 1923; Garland, Tex., & had issue
- El Laura Ann Beal, b May 30, 1955.
- D2 John Dudley Beal, b April 5, 1921, Colorado City, Tex., md May 2, 1947, Mary Merline Merwin, b Nov. 22, 1925, of Morrison, Okla., & had issue (residence, Ackerly, Tex.)
- El John Merwin Beal, b Midland, Tex., Nov. 7, 1948.
- E2 Mary Brenda Beal, b Big Spring, June 23, 1951.
- C7 Marguerite Beal, b Colorado City, d El Paso, Tex., md Lee Slaughter, Ft. Worth, now of El Paso, Tex., & had issue
- D1 Lee Slaughter, II, El Paso, Texas.
- D2 John David Slaughter.
- B14 Harold D. Beal, b Milam Co., Tex., Nov. 11, 1860, d Gail, Tex., April 30, 1945; md Ellen Douglas Sneed, & had issue
- C1 Mamie Lena Beal, d unm Sept. 1903.
- C2 John Homer Beal, I, rancher of Gail, Tex., md Hattie Lou Aynes, & had issue
- D1 John Homer Beal, II, b Sept. 1, 1916, live Lamesa, Tex., rancher; md Oct. 31, 1935, Emmie Lee Dubose, daughter of Robt. D. & Isabelle Dubose, & had issue
- El Dorothy Jean Beal, b Feb. 2, 1937.
- E2 Homer Robt. Beal, b March 1, 1944.
- E3 Lou Anne Beal, b Feb. 28, 1947.
- E4 Chas. Lee Beal, b March 16, 1951.
- D2 Walter Robbins (Bob) Beal, b Nov. 5, 1923, rancher at Gail, Tex., md April 16, 1941, Mary Sue Cox, daughter of Wm. Chas. & Mary Ella Cox., & had issue
- El Nancy Sue Beal, b April 25, 1944.
- E2 David Robt. Beal, b Oct. 4, 1946.
- B15 Lillian Itaska Beal, b Feb. 11, 1865, Milam Co., Tex., d Georgetown, Tex., Sept. 21, 1941, md as his 2nd wife, Joseph Tyre Sneed & had issue
- C1 Lillian Bond Sneed, b 1896, d unm Nov. 18, 1918.
- C2 James Phillip Sneed, b June 15, 1899, d in automobile accident en route home from his farms at Rosebud, Tex., Aug. 27, 1922, md March 29, 1921, Alice Robertson, daughter of Maclin & Alice Robertson, & had issue
- D1 Alice Bond Sneed, b Jan. 27, 1922, md Sept. 7, 1940, Arthur Lynn Talk, son of Oscar Pleasants Talk of Runge & Nina Mae Valentine; divorced Dec. 20, 1946; they had issue
- El Arthur Lynn Talk, II, b Feb. 20, 1943, Houston. Alice Bond Sneed Talk md 2nd, Dec. 25, 1947, Vernon Denson, son of Claude Denson & wife, Minnie Spnay, living near Elkhart, Tex., & was divorced in 1956. They had issue
- E2 Lillian Bond Denson, b May 26, 1949, Amarillo.

Alice Robertson Sneed md 2nd, James Marion West, II,
of Houston, Tex., & had issue
 D2 Margene West md Wm. Richard Lloyd, II, of Houston,
son of Wm. Richard Lloyd, I, of Dallas, & had issue
 E1 Alice Paige Lloyd.
 E2 Marian Lloyd.
 D3 Marian West md Wm. Blanton Blakemore, II,, Midland,
Tex., son of Paige Blanton Blakemore, & had issue
 E1 }
 E2 } d inf
 E3 James Morrison Blakemore, an adopted son.

COLLATERAL LINES OF THE BEAL FAMILY
OF MILAM COUNTY, TEXAS

CLARK

Alexander Clark, Sr., of the Revolution, d 1777, md
& had issue
 A1 William Clark.
 A2 John Clark.
 A3 Alexander Clark, Jr., b Jan. 1, 1778, md Feb. 27, 1800, Winnifred
Lucas, in No. Car., removed to Tenn. in 1806 & thence to Miss.
in 1833; they had issue
 B1 Wm. L. Clark, b Nov. 19, 1800, d June 13, 1843, md Oct. 26,
1830, Lucinda G. Burford & migrated to Texas. They had issue.
 B2 Alexander Clark, III, b April 22, 1802, md 1833, Lucy Young,
& had issue; he md 2nd, 1843, Mrs. Hammon (?) by whom he
had at least three named....Fannie, James & Della.
 B3 Ann R. Clark, b June 16, 1804, d Aug. 27, 1877, md Wm. A.
Kirk of Robertson Co., Tex., & had issue
 C1 Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b July 29, 1824, Robertson Co.,
Tex., d Dec. 14, 1893, at the family home in Milam Co.,
Tex., md William Wilson Oxsheer (which see).

CULLINS

Aaron Cullins & his brother Daniel Cullins migrated to Texas in 1836
but nothing is known of Aaron after his arrival in the Lone Star
State.

Daniel Cullins, b Aug. 8, 1799, So.Car., d Oct. 18, 1867, Milam Co.,
Tex., md in Anderson District, So.Car., abt 1820, Esther Amanda
(Easter) Sherrill, b Dec. 21, 1802, So. Car., d Milam Co., Tex.,
March 4, 1868, buried in the Beal cemetery near her daughter's home.
Easter Sherrill Cullins was commemorated by the Daughters of the Amer-
ican Revolution who erected a monument over grave as being a 'Real
Daughter'. They had issue

A1 MaryAnn Cullins, b Dec. 22, 1822, d Jan. 8, 1883, md Dec. 24, 1837,
John F. Beal, b Dec. 25, 1802 in Va., d Sept. 24, 1880 in Milam
Co., Tex. (which see).

- A2 Clarrisa Amanda Cullins, b April 29, 1824, d June 31, 1858, md
 Bess, & had issue
 B1 Wm. Alfred Bess, b Aug. 20, 1855.
 B2 James Thomas Bess, b Sept. 20, 1856.
 B3 Leamuel Bess, b Oct. 17, 1857.
- A3 John Cullins, b 1826 in So.Car., md in Texas, Mary Ann Walker.
 A4 James Carlton Cullins, b Sept. 21, 1827.
 A5 Alfred Washington Cullins, b March 15, 1830, d June 11, 1867,
 md & had issue
 B1 Virginia L. Cullins, b Aug. 1, 1854.
 (From Cullins-Beal Family Bible)

GORDON

John George Gordon, a member of the famous Scotch family, came to America when quite young & during the year of 1724 landed in Charleston, So. Car., from which place he migrated to Md., where he md Mary Sarah Chapman, the niece of an English physician of note & wealth. The young couple moved to Va., where they lived & reared a large family near Frederickburg. 'Lamb's Biographical Dictionary', an unofficial publication entitled to credit, shows that John George Gordon was one of 7 brothers who migrated to Va. & No. Carolina & served in the Revolutionary War; it is possible that four of the brothers were James, William, Nathaniel & Chapman Gordon. They had issue

- A1 Mary Gordon, b Nov. 7, 1728.
 A2 Col. Charles Gordon, Sr., b Aug. 8, 1730, md Mrs. Mary (Boswell) Herndon, widow of Jos. Herndon of Draper & Spotsylvania Co., Va., who d in 1956. The couple moved to Surry Co., No. Car., in 1770, from which county he was a Member of the N. C. Colonial Assembly which framed the constitution of No. Car., & where in 1811, his Will is recorded in Bk 3, P 14. They had issue
 B1 Charles Gordon, Jr., md Mary Lenoir of Caldwell Co., No. Car. &nd md 2nd, Ann Davenport. His Will was dated April 7, 1799.
 B2 Nathaniel Charles Gordon, II, b 1755, md his cousin, Nancy Gordon of Va.; he served as a Lieutenant in the Rev. War;
 Bk N, No. 30....Rev. Claims. They had issue
 C1 Richmond Gordon.
 C2 John Wesley Gordon.
 C3 Sarah Gordon md John Rousseau.
 C4 Thos. A. Gordon.
 C5 Gordon md Thos. Fletcher.
 C6 Nathaniel W. Gordon, b Wilkes Co., No. Car., d Pickens Co., So. Car., where his Will appears in Bk 1, P 102.; md & had issue
 D1 John Calhoun Gordon, b Pickens Co., S. C., d 1899, in Texas., md Edna & migrated to Texas with their son
 E1 John Lawson Gordon, b Pickens Co., S. Car., d Coffeyville, Tex., Nov. 1888, md 1844, Sarah Frances Gaines, d Homer, Banks Co., Ga., & had issue

- F1 Carrie Gordon, b April 9, 1845, d Nov. 27, 1918, md Jan. 12, 1870, T. S. McCurdy, b Nov. 23, 1843, d July 26, 1936.
- F2 Edna Frances Gordon, b Nov. 5, 1848, d Aug. 23, 1871, md Pulaski Smith, b July 18, 18..., d Upshur Co., Tex., May 29, 1913; he served in the Civil War in Company One; 4th Texas Infantry; Hood's Brigade; Longstreet's Corps; C.S. Army of No. Va. Organized at Corsicana, Tex., July 1861 & mustered in at Harrisburg, near Houston, Tex., Aug. 1861; was at the surrender of Appomattox Court House. They had issue
- G1 Edwin Francis Smith, b Aug. 8, 1871, Upshur Co., Tex., d Mineral Wells, Tex., Sept. 2, 1908, md July 21, 1900, Stanton Tex., Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, d Ft. Worth, April 12, 1942. They had issue
- H1 Frances Beal Smith (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.).
- F3 John Foster Gordon, b 1850, md & reared a family in Coleman, Texas.
- F4 Will Gordon, d Coleman, Tex
- F5 Josie Gordon, Colemen, Tex., md Hambright.
- E2 Julia Gordon md 1st, a Mr. Harris; md 2nd, a Mr. Brown.
- E3 Lulu Gordon md Harrison of Clay Co., Tex.
- E4 Elva Gordon md Dr. Smitson.
- E5 Nancy Gordon md Dr. Kay & had issue.
- E6 Andrew Gordon.
- E7 Daniel Gordon md & had issue
- F1 Newton Gordon.
- F2 Callie Gordon.
- F3 Gordon md Jackson of Henrietta, Tex.
- E8 Richard Gordon.
- D2 Elizabeth Gordon.
- D3 Jane Gordon md Alexander Hopper.
- D4 Andrew W. Gordon md Teresa Coleman.
- D5 Richard Gordon, Sr.
- B3 Chapman Gordon b 1757, Spotsylvania Co., Va., d 1795 N. Wilkesboro, No. Car.; md Charity King, & had issue.
- A3 Nathaniel Gordon, b Aug. 27, 1732, md Elizabeth
- A4 John Gordon, b Feb. 7, 1734, d 1766, md Sarah
- A5 Sarah Gordon, b Dec. 7, 1735.
- A6 Elizabeth Gordon, b Feb. 3, 1739.
- A7 Chapman Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1741.
- A8 George Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1743, md Sarah Herndon, daughter of Mrs. Mary (Boswell) Herndon.

KIRK

- Parham Kirk, b April 13, 1776, d md Rebecca b March 12, 1778, & had issue
A1 Wm. A. A. Kirk, b April 18, 1799, d Robertson Co., Tex., in 1843, md abt 1821, Williamson Co., Tenn., Ann Rebecca Clark (which see), b June 16, 1804, d Texas, Aug. 27, 1877. From Williamson Co., Tenn., the family removed to Miss. where they remained until 1841, at which time they migrated to Texas. They had issue
B1 Mary Jane Kirk, b Sept. 15, 1822, d June 23, 1871, md Cockerham & had issue.
B2 Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b July 29, 1824, d Dec. 14, 1893, in Milam Co., Tex., md in Robertson Co., Tex., Dec. 1, 1842, William Wilson Oxsheer of Milam Co., Tex., & had issue
C1 Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer md Mary V. Beal (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.).
C2 Viola Malinda Oxsheer md H. F. Smith, Sr., Cameron, Tex.
C3 Medora Melvina Oxsheer md Dr. Joseph Letcher, Dallas,
B3 Wm. Kirk, b July 16, 1826, d unm July 11, 1858.
B4 Selvester Kirk b Aug. 1, 1828, d Dec. 11, 1874, md Eliza & had issue.
B5 Thomas A. Kirk, b Aug. 28, 1830, d Feb. 19, 1925, md Jane Elison, & had issue.
B6 Winifred Ann Kirk, b March 7, 1833, d July 14, 1834.
B7 Susan Ann Kirk, b June 11, 1835, d Nov. 29, 1842.
B8 Winship Stedman Kirk, b Aug. 25, 1838, d unm Oct. 7, 1862.
B9 Gustavas A. Kirk, b March 8, 1841, d June 17, 1876, md & had issue.

SHERRILL

The Sherrills are of English origin, perhaps migrating via Ireland to reach America but this theory has never been authenticated while we do know that the first Sherril was named Samuel, b abt 1649, d April 25, 1719, & that he came from England to East Hampton, Long Island, Suffolk Co., N. Y. abt the year 1670; md a Miss Parsons, daughter of Samuel Parsons & had possibly two sons

- A1 Recompence Sherrill md Nov. 10, 1702, Sarah Parson, d Nov. 25, 1712; md 2nd, Oct. 1, 1713, Margaret Cady; had issue by both marriages.
A2 Samuel Sherrill, b abt 1673, md & had issue
B1 William Sherril, b abt 1697.
B2 Adam Sherrill, b abt 1799, md & had issue
C1 William Sherrill, b May 1, 1723, d Dec. 31, 1796, md Agnes White, b Feb. 1726, d Nov. 29, 1795, & had issue
D1 Mary Sherrill, b March 25, 1744, md a Mr. Perkins.
D2 Sarah Sherrill, b Oct. 24, 1746, md Reuben Simpson.
D3 Jacob Sherrill, b March 20, 1748, d March 8, 1831, md Margaret Lowrance.
D4 Wm. Sherrill, b Sept. 25, 1750.
D5 Joshua Sherrill, b June 4, 1752, d 1817, md Susannah

- Osborne, b Sept. 17, 1792, d 1849, & had issue.
- C2 Samuel Sherrill, b Oct. 1, 1725.
- C3 Uriah Sherrill, b March 1, 1728, d Nov. 27, 1779, md Dec. 25, 1753, Judith Lewis, daughter of David Lewis & granddaughter of Abraham Lewis of Va. (for DAR credentials, refer National # 304146 of Olive Todd Walker) & had issue
- D1 Rachel Sherrill, b Dec. 8, 1754.
- D2 Joseph Sherrill, b Nov. 8, 1756, d 1831.
- D3 Sarah Sherrill, b Dec. 1, 1758.
- D4 Lewis Sherrill, b April 14, 1761, d Dec. 1840, md his cousin, Mary Mason, whose mother was a sister of Judith Lewis Sherrill; lived Pendleton, Anderson Dist., So. Car. where his Will is recorded, naming wife, Mary Sherrill, & children
- E1 John Sherrill, b May 10, 1784, d 1860, md a Miss Halber.
- E2 Ute Sherrill, b Nov. 17, 1785.
- E3 David Sherrill, b Jan. 25, 1788, d 1855, md & moved to Mo.
- E4 Eleanor Sherrill, b Nov. 3, 1789, md Daniel Campbell.
- E5 Judith Sherrill, b June 17, 1791, md a Mr. Lewis.
- E6 Rachel Sherrill, b Nov. 29, 1793, md Alex Morehead & had issue.
- E7 Rusanna Sherrill, b Feb. 22, 1796, md Thos. Crow.
- E8 Anna Sherrill, b 1797, md Joseph Jolly & had issue.
- E9 Mason Sherrill, b Feb. 25, 1799.
- E10 Mary M. Sherrill, b Dec. 17, 1802, d before 1859, md Thos. D. Matthews & moved to Panola Co., Tex.
- E11 Lewis Sherrill, II, b July 5, 1805, d 1847, md Dec. 16, 1826, Mahala Dickerson & had issue.
- E12 Esther Amanda (Easter) Sherrill, b Dec. 21, 1802, d 1868, md Daniel Cullins, b Aug. 8, 1799, d 1868. Easter Sherrill's grave in the old Beal family cemetery in Milam Co., Tex., was marked with a stone by the D. A. R.s as being a 'Real Daughter'. (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.)
- C4 Adam Sherrill, b Nov. 1, 1731.
- C5 Aquilla Sherrill, b Nov. 30, 1733, md a Miss Wilson.
- C6 Isaac Sherrill, b June 20, 1736.
- C7 Jacob Sherrill, b Aug. 21, 1739, d Jan. 11, 1813.
- C8 Moses Sherrill, b Aug. 8, 1742, d Jan. 15, 1813, md & had issue.

WILSON - OXSHEER

The first mention of Greenberry Wilson who appears to be the earliest ancestor of our Wilson Family of Bledsoe Co., Tenn., is found in the first census of Burke Co., No. Car., 6th Co., 1790, which listed

one male under sixteen years of age, 1 wife, 3 females under 16 years of age & 3 slaves.

On April 20, 1784, Greenberry Wilson, H. Wyatt & Dan Gowin made Administrators' Bond to the State of No. Car., for the Estate of Wm. Bledeher (Burke Co.).

On Jan. 1798, Burk Co., No. Car., records there appears Removal of Guardianship of Jemira Wyatt, orphan daughter of Lee Wyatt, dec'd... 'It appearing to the Court that Greenberry Wilson, guardian of Jemina Wyatt, orphan daughter, Lett Wyatt, dec'd, has mismanaged the property of said orphan, that he is likely to become involved & has removed out of the State.....

In 1782, Burke Co., No. Car.,....Administrator's Bond from Ruth Wyatt....Ruth Wyatt, Greenberry Wilson & John Cooper were bound unto Alexander Martin, Governor in Chief for the time being 900#, etc., Oct. 26, 1782.....'year of American Independence'.

Greenberry Wilson & family migrated to Kingston, Roane Co., Tenn., where they seemingly settled for a few years & then moved westward to Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where he settled in the Sequatchie Valley & built himself a log home in which he died & where descendants continue to reside.

It is said that Greenberry Wilson, 4 daughters & 2 sons, rode horseback to their new home on Wilson Branch in the Sequatchie Valley; this would indicate that his wife had died prior to the migration to Bledsoe Co. (the youngest child, Polly Wilson, b 1796, d 1881, when she was buried in the Oxsheer cemetery).

Greenberry Wilson received a land grant from Willie (pronounced Wylie) Blount, 3rd Governor of Tenn., for 44 acres of land in 1814 but it was not recorded until 1816, which might be accounted for by the fact that the Wilsons had to ride 35 miles to Madison which was the county seat of Bledsoe Co., (Pikeville is now the County Seat & Madison no longer exists).

Circuit Court Minutes, 1831-41, P 490, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.: in a description of land in an instrument under date of March 10, 1841,... 'tract adjacent to lands of Greenberry Wilson in Dist. #3, Oct. 26, 1840'.

- Greenberry Wilson md & had issue
- A1 Nancy Wilson md John Tollett, son of John Tollett, Sr., Pikeville.
- A2 Cary Wilson, buried in the old Wilson cemetery in Bledsoe Co., md Jesse John Brown.
- A3 Greenberry Wilson, II, d Morgan Co., Ala., md & served in War 1812.
- A4 Goodhue Wilson, d Milam Co., Tex., md & had issue.
- A5 Wm. B. Wilson, b 1782, Burke Co., No. Car., d 1846, Milam Co., Tex., md Bledsoe Co., Tenn., Margaret Tollett, b 1790 in Va.
- A6 Chas. Bratcher (known as 'Big B') Wilson, b Burke Co., No. Car., d 1851, in the house his father built on Wilson Branch, in the Sequatchie Valley, Tenn., md 1st; md 2nd, Louvassie McKinney, a native of Hawkins Co., Tenn., who d 1849, & had issue.
- A7 Sarah Wilson, b Jan. 30, 1780, Burke Co., No. Car., d of colic, 1859, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where she is buried in the Samuel Oxsheer home cemetery, near Pikeville, Tenn., md Samuel Oxsheer, b it is thought in Russell Co., Va., May 18, 1777, d 1837, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.

From Deed Record of Bledsoe Co., Tenn., the writer found the name of Oxsheer spelled in many different ways, sometimes as many as 5 or 6 variations in the same instrument -

Oxcheer, Oxier, Oxsher, Oxsier,

Oxshore, Oxshier, Oxsheer, Oxer, Oxeur.

In Minute Book ... Vol 1....1841-1846, P 302...Sept. Session 1844: George Oxsheer, Wm. Briant & Sarah Oxsheer appointed administrators of estate of Samuel Oxsheer, dec'd.; Bond for \$600.00; inventory supposed to be P 303 but same could not be found.

From Calendar of Va. Papers:

Vol 5, P 329.....Samuel Coleman, Clerk, reports no scouts paid - from Russell Co., Va., 1789 -
'Samuel Oxer' - 84 days ...Council Office, June 17, 1791.

Vol 6, P 693.....Letter to the Honorable James Wood, Lt. Governor, from A. Lewis, Dec. 19, 1793 -
'Samuel Oxer' - a scout in the Cumberland Mts., Capt. Hawkins Co.

Vol 6, P 708.....Letter to J. Wood by A. Lewis, Dec. 24, 1793 - from Richmond, Va., - again names 'Samuel Oxee' as scout.

From Virginians in the Revolution by Swathney:

Capt. Samuel Oxer - Taylor's Co., 1780,
Henrico Pet.

It is presumed by the writer that the abstracts taken from Calendar of Va. Papers & from Virginians in the Revolution relative to Samuel Oxer, scout, & to Capt. Samuel Oxer, respectively, that this Samuel might have been the father of Samuel Oxsheer who died 1837, Bledsoe Co., Tenn. It is possible that the scouting expeditions into the beautiful Cumberland Mts. of Tenn., resulted in removal of his family from Russell Co., Va., to the Sequatchie Valley.

The Clerk of the Circuit Court of Russell Co., Va., on August 2, 1947 that 'Auxer-Oxer...This name disappears from the records of this office 1811. Insofar as I know no person by this name or either of them now lives in this County.... 1795, Michall Auxer; 1792, Wm. Auxer; 1811, Oxer.'

Sarah Wilson & Samuel Oxsheer had issue

- B1 Polly Oxsheer, b Dec. 16, 1799, md Crawford & moved to Rusk Co., Texas.
- B2 Jemina Oxsheer, b Nov. 29, 1801.
- B3 George Oxsheer, b Jan. 27, 1804, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., d near Garrison, Nacogdoches Co., Tex., where he first settled in Rusk Co.; he md in Tenn., Jan. 27, 1827, Jane Walker, d there, Dec. 22, 1833, & had issue
- C1 Wm. Elmore Oxsheer, b Nov. 13, 1827, d Dec. 25, 1900, md Aug. 15, 1859, Nacogdoches Co., Tex., Mary Jane Norris.
- C2 Sarah Wilson Oxsheer, b June 21, 1829, md Nov. 13, 1857, Wm. T. Sutphen.
- C3 Martha Smith Oxsheer, b Sept. 12, 1831, d unm Sept. 1911.
- C4 Nancy Bryant Oxsheer, b Sept. 29, 1833, md Jan. 19, 1860, Stephen Power & had issue.

- George Oxsheer md 2nd, Oct. 14, 1835, Elizabeth Ann Kerley,
 b March 1, 1819, & had issue
- C5 Samuel Oxsheer, b Sept. 5, 1841, d unm in Civil War, 1862.
 C6 Daniel Oxsheer, b March 8, 1843, d unm in Civil War, 1864.
 C7 Jane Oxsheer, b June 6, 1844, md Dec. 20, 1859, Oscar
 Broyles. No issue.
 C8 Mary Oxsheer, b Dec. 25, 1846, d June 4, 1849.
 C9 Geo. Euphrates Oxsheer, b Jan. 30, 1849, md Johanna
 Alexander & had issue
 C10 Saphrona Ann Oxsheer, b Jan. 11, 1851, md Jan. 18, 1871,
 Samuel C. Sutphen of Caddo, Stephens Co., Texas.
 C11 Elizabeth Katherine Oxsheer, b Nov. 22, 1853, d June 17,
 1858.
- B4 Elizabeth Oxsheer, b March 8, 1806, d 1868, md Wm. G. Lewis,
 Methodist preacher; moved to Brenham, Tex., & had issue
 B5 Sally (Sarah) Oxsheer, b Sept. 12, 1810, md Vivian.
 No issue.
 B6 Nancy Oxsheer, b March 11, 1808, md Jackson.
 B7 Samuel Oxsheer, III, b Dec. 7, 1812, d prior to July 1850;
 unmarried.
 B8 William Wilson Oxsheer, b March 29, 1815, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.,
 d Milam Co., Tex., near Cameron, Dec. 1905, md in Robertson
 Co., Tex., Dec. 1, 1842, Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b Williamson
 Co., Tenn., July 29, 1824, d Milam Co., Tex., Dec. 14, 1893.
 Deed Bk... Vol 1 of I & L ... 1838-1854, Bledsoe Co.,
 Tenn., P 238..... July 16, 1852....'Heirs of Wm. Willson &
 others to Elly Orme ... 21 acres in Bledsoe Co., Tenn., & in
 the head of the Sequatchie Valley....land granted to Wm. Will-
 son, dec'd., by Governor of Tenn. Signed - by Wm. Oxshur,
 Atty. in Fact.'

W. W. Oxsheer was reared in his native county of Bledsoe,
 passing his boyhood & youth on his father's farm. He left
 there in 1836, being then in his 21st year, & went to Morgan
 Co., Ala., where he took up his residence with his maternal
 uncle, Wm. B. Wilson, with whom he lived until he came to
 Texas.

He first set foot on Texas soil in Jan. 1837, coming on a
 prospecting tour that year & remaining about 6 weeks, during
 which time his main objective was to locate & get in touch
 with his uncle, Wm. B. Wilson, whose safety from foul play or
 Indians was being feared for by his family; with his uncle
 he returned to Ala. where they made preparations for the long
 trek back to Texas where they arrived in Dec. 1839.

They settled near old Wheelock in Robertson Co., which was
 then the first halting place of most of those intending to
 make central Texas their home; in the Spring of 1842, he moved
 to what is now Milam Co., where in Jan. 1843, he built his
 home on a farm of 2000 acres of land lying in the east part
 of the county; a magnificent body of land fronting on Little
 River.

The first election of Milam Co. was held in Aug. 1846, &
 W. W. Oxsheer was elected the first District Clerk, an office
 which he held for six years; from 1849 through 1852, he served

as Deputy District Surveyor & as such surveyed thousands of acres of land in the counties of Milam, Falls, McLenna, Bell, Bosque & Coryell.

W. W. Oxsheer represent Milam Co. in the State Legislature 3 sessions, the 14th, 16th & 17th. During his service there he assisted in the 16th session in getting the State Government into operation after the removal of the Federal authorities & in other measures equally as important at the time, such as the State's deal with the International & Great Northern Railroad, the re-apportionment of the State into legislative & senatorial districts, etc.

Of the 8 children born of this union, the first five of them died in infancy; the sixth, a son, was

C1 Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer, b Milam Co., Nov. 9, 1849, d Ft. Worth, Tex., Sept. 28, 1931; md May 28, 1873, Mary V. Beal (see Milam Co. Beal Fam.).

B9 Jane T. Oxsheer, b Jan. 23, 1816, md Preston McClanahan.

B10 Carey Oxsheer, b May 21, 1820, md John Lee, son of Robt. Lee.

B11 Kitty Ann Oxsheer, b May 29, 1823, md Wm. Lee, brother of John Lee.

B12 Rebecca Oxsheer, b Feb. 27, 1826, d Aug. 19, 1878, md John Thurman, Milo, Tenn., & had issue.

A8 Polly (or Mary) Wilson, b 1796, Burke Co., N. Car., d 1881, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where she is buried in the old Wilson cemetery & where she is the only one to have a marker over her grave; md Elle Ormes, son of Taylor Ormes. No issue.

SMITH

Abel Smith, b in Va., d 1863 while serving in the C. S. Army during the Civil War, md, Catherine Barnes of Edgefield Dist., So. Car.; moved to Geneva, Ala., where he owned some 600 fertile acres of land, some being situated in Geneva Co., Ala., & some in Jackson Co., Fla.

After the death of his first wife, he md a Mrs. Kerving & settled in Dale Co., Ala., near the town of Ozark. There were no children born of the 2nd marriage. However, the 2nd wife had a son by a former marriage who, with Abel Smith's best friend, Lee McCoy, who had been named executor of his estate, defrauded the Smith children out of their inheritance which was, by the standards of those days, considerable.

There were no banks & with the country at war, Abel Smith kept his money in \$20 gold pieces hidden away in 'shot sacks' & the older children recall that there were two such sacks filled with gold pieces.

As time passed & Lee McCoy made no attempt to settle the estate to which he had been named administrator without bond, one of the heirs employed the services of a Mr. Carmichael, lawyer of Birmingham, Ala., to investigate the matter; he found that Lee McCoy was then about 70 years of age, that his son was living on the old Abel Smith home place that was rich farm land & on which was located a cotton gin. McCoy advised the lawyer that it was his business to settle the

estate & that he would do so immediately; the lawyer returned to Birmingham & forwarded this information on to the children of Abel Smith who took the man at his word only to find later that he had had no intention of settling the estate & by that date, Mr. Carmichael refused to continue with the case.

Thus, the heirs lost their inheritance & as the court house at Ozark had been burned during the Civil War years, all public record of property ownership, wills, etc., were destroyed & they had nothing on which to base their claim to the land located near Ozark, Ala.

Abel Smith & Catherine Barnes had issue

- A1 George Washington Smith, b Pike Co., Ga., Feb. 18, 1826, killed at Waco, Tex., June 16, 1883; md Oct. 3, 1854 in Navarro Co., Tex., Georgia Anna Riley, b Jan. 18, 1841, d May 31, 1927, & had
- B1 Minnie Catharine Smith, b June 14, 1856, d Sept. 10, 1951, md Nov. 4, 1875, H. L. Harris, b Sept. 9, 1850, d May 5, 1934.
- B2 James Smith, b Nov. 4, 1858, d inf.
- B3 Augustus Boston Smith, b Feb. 22, 1861, d 1882.
- B4 George Lilia Smith, born July 7, 1863, d inf.
- B5 Owen Riley Smith, b Aug. 14, 1864, d 1934, md Mary Lawson.
- B6 Franklin Smith, b April 1867.
- B7 Lowell Smith, b Aug. 12, 1876.
- A2 Chandler Smith.
- A3 Joseph Smith.
- A4 Lawson Smith.
- A5 William Smith.
- A6 Pulaski Smith, b July 18, 1837, d May 29, 1913, buried at La Fayette, Tex., md 1868, Edna Frances Gordon, daughter of John Lawson Gordon & wife, Sarah Frances Gaines, (which see), d in Banks Co., Ga., 1866; after her death J. L. Gordon came to Texas & settled at the old town of Coffeyville, Tex., where his daughter met & married Pulaski Smith & where she is buried.
They had issue
- B1 Edwin Francis Smith, affectionately called 'Coon' by family & friends, b Aug. 8, 1871 at La Fayette, Tex., d Sept. 2, 1908, Mineral Wells & buried in Ft. Worth, Tex., where he owned the Ed. F. Smith Livestock Commission Co.; md July 21, 1900 at Stanton, Tex., Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, Milam Co., d Ft. Worth, April 12, 1942, daughter of F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., & wife, Mary V. Beal (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co.).
- A7 Susan Smith md Huguley of Eufaula, Ala., & had issue
- B1 Minnie Huguley md Keith of Eufaula, Ala., & had issue.
- B2 Eula Huguley, d unm.
- B3 Kate Huguley, md Hortman, Eufaula, Ala.
- B4 Daughter.
- B5 Daughter.
- B6 Daughter.
- A8 Mattie Smith (probably the one called Aunt Babe) md Webb who lived at Marietta & who later moved to Eufaula, & had issue
- B1 George Webb.
- B2 Ernest Webb.
- B3 Joe Webb.
- A9 Calista Smith md Green.

- A10 Casander Smith md & had issue
 Bl Minnie L. Smith, b May 6, 1877, md Nov. 4, 1900, Henry Arthur
 Bowdoin, b Jan. 14, 1879, of Mineola, Tex. & had issue.
 A11 Elizabeth Smith md Huguley.
 A12 Samantha Ann (Annie) Smith, called Aunt Did, md Webb of
 Athens, Ga., & later moved to Gridley, Calif., & had issue
 Bl Eula Webb.
 B2 Leon Webb.
 A13 Lafayette Smith.
 A14 Harriett Smith.

Supplemental Data:

- P. 297 - C2 - -
- C2 Joe W. Beal, d Aug. 4, 1933, md Sept. 11, 1905, Lillian L. Long & had issue
- D1 Annah Mae Beal, b May 15, 1907, d June 26, 1925.
- D2 Jeff D. Beal, b April 25, 1909, md May 15, 1954, Frankie J. Boring; residence, Tokio, Texas.
- D3 Edna Joe Beal, b May 2, 1911, md July 31, 1930, Donald A. Shoemaker, 13414 Studebaker Drive, Norwalk, Calif., & had issue
- E1 Wanda Joe Shoemaker, b Oct. 27, 1932, md June 23, 1955, Johnnie Dorfmyer & had issue
- F1 Debra Joe Dorfmyer, b Jan. 28, 1956.
- D4 Joe W. Beal, Jr., b July 11, 1913, md Helen Pride; residence Plains, Texas., & had issue
- E1 Robert Joe Beal, b April 12, 1950.
- E2 Tommy Matt Beal, b July 30, 1954.
- Lillian Long Beal md 2nd, P. M. Williams, producer of Hereford cattle, Tokio, Texas.
- P. 294 - C1 - -
- C1 John Henry (Boss) Beal, b Oct. 19, 1879, d March 17, 1934, Elm Springs, Ark., md Margaret (Meggie) Linn, b May 30, 1882, d Oct. 23, 1950, & had issue
- D1 Evelyn M. Beal, b Feb. 28, 1903, md June 26, 1926, Clay Gibson & had issue
- E1 Nola Mae Gibson, b April 15, 1927, md Lyle Easterday & had issue
- F1 Randy Easterday.
- F2 Phyllis Easterday.
- F3 John L. Easterday.
- E2 Doyle Roy Gibson, b Sept. 26, 1928, md Robbie Clifton & had issue
- F1 Steven Clay Gibson.
- E3 Rex B. Gibson, b Sept. 21, 1930.
- E4 Glenna Lee Gibson, b Jan. 9, 1934, md Richard Lasater & had issue
- F1 Mitchell Lasater.
- E5 Barbara Ann Gibson, b Dec. 3, 1941.
- D2 Mary Helen Beal, md April 10, 1926, Walter Clinton Gibson

- & had issue
- E1 Frances Merle Gibson, b Feb. 7, 1927, md Nov. 12, 1948, Stanley Charles Taylor & had issue
F1 Stephen Charles Taylor, Jr., b April 18, 1952.
F2 Catherian Jean Taylor, b Feb. 11, 1955.
- E2 James Beal Gibson, b June 23, 1930, md June 30, 1950, Lilly Jane Schmitton & had issue
F1 Cinthie Lee Gibson, b May 5, 1951.
F2 Jeanette Gibson, b Aug. 4, 1953)
F3 Janelle Gibson, b Aug. 4, 1953) twins
F4 Debbiah Linn Gibson, b Aug. 26, 1955.
- D3 Francis Logan Beal, b Sept. 22, 1906, md Mildred No issue. Residence, Box 584, Lovington, New Mexico.
- D4 Ellie Beal, b July 4, 1909, Ranger Lake, New Mexico, md May 3, 1927, Marion Welch (now divorced) & had
E1 Lois Colleen Welch, b Oct. 9, 1928, md 1945, Tony Kay (now divorced) & had issue
F1 Dones Kay, b Aug. 27, 1947.
Lois Colleen Welch md 2nd, 1949, Bill Long, dec'd., & had issue
F2 Billy Long, b March 13, 1950.
Lois Colleen Welch md 3rd, 1954, George Wheeler & had issue
F3 Logan K. Wheeler, b Jan. 8, 1955.
Ellie Beal Welch md 2nd, March 11, 1937, Edwin H. Hobert.
- D5 Peggy Lois Beal, b Dec. 4, 1910, md Oct. 14, 1927, Walter Swicegood & had issue
E1 Monta Ray Swicegood, b Jan. 26, 1932, md Jack L. Westbrook & had issue
F1 Michel Larry Westbrook, b Feb. 19, 1956.
E2 Joyce Dean Swicegood, b June 5, 1938.
E3 Etta Jean Swicegood, b May 9, 1944.
E4 Beverly Joan Swicegood, b May 10, 1945.
E5 Robert Larry Swicegood, b Feb. 28, 1950.
- D6 John Henry Beal, II, b Feb. 13, 1913, md May 18, 1935, Hattie Steele & had issue
E1 Logan Brian Beal, b Nov. 17, 1938.
E2 Gearld LeRoy Beal, b Dec. 27, 1940.
E3 Ronald Rae Beal, b Feb. 15, 1950.
- D7 Estelle Marie Beal, b Aug. 18, 1915, Ranger Lake, New Mexico, md July 25, 1936, Lester W. McClelland & had issue
E1 Barbetta J. McClelland, b Jan. 18, 1937, md John Pastor & had issue
F1 John Richard Pastor, b April 18, 1955, Antioch, Calif.
E2 Richard Linn McClelland, b Feb. 16, 1938, Martinez, Calif.
- D8 Robert Linn Beal, b Sept. 17, 1917, md Nov. 27, 1942, Louise Hudson & had issue
E1 Denver Linn Beal, b Sept. 18, 1944.

E2 Cheryl Ann Beal, b Sept. 11, 1946.
E3 Bonnie Rosalie Beal, b Oct. 4, 1951.
D9 James Thurman Beal, b July 11, 1920, md June 28, 1948
Jean Beeks & had issue
E1 Michael James Beal, b May 21, 1950.
E2 John Logan Beal, b Aug. 31, 1953.
D10 Kathrene Irene Beal, b Jan. 20, 1923, d 1931.
D11 Viva Dones Beal, b April 14, 1925, md March 24, 1943,
Norman Lee Applegate & had issue
E1 Viva Jeanette Applegate, b June 6, 1944.
After death of Norman Lee Applegate who was killed in
action in France, Oct. 13, 1944, the widow md 2nd,
Sept. 1, 1946, Edmond David Swope & had issue
E2 Marla Louise Swope, b April 6, 1948.
E3 Edmond Donald Swope, b April 1, 1950.

P. 117 - F2 - -

F2 Daughter.
F3 Daughter.
F4 Daughter.
F5 Fanny Beale Willis, b 1805, d 1889, md 1827,
her 1st cousin once removed, Wm. Ballard
Willis, & had issue
G1 Carver Willis md & left descendants.
G2 Wm. Beale Willis, b 1837, d 1919, md 1864,
Mary Monroe Manning, b 1841, d 1904, &
had issue
H1 Wm. Manning Willis.
H2 Francis Madison Willis.
H3 Elizabeth Craigbill Willis.
H4 Mary Evelyn Willis.
H5 Fanny Beale Willis md D. W. Pogue.
H6 Louise Edrington Willis...5425
Western Avenue NW, Washington, D.C.
G3 Fanny Madison Willis md Stevenson
& had issue
H1 Mary Eleanor Stevenson.
H2 Fanny Beale Stevenson.
H3 B. Stevenson.
(all live at 1533 Bolton St.,
Baltimore, 17, Md.)

Beale, Abigail	197	Beale, Ballard Preston	102
Addison Herbert	185	Barbara	109
Adeline Tucker	188	Benjamin	190 197
Aggie	185	Bertha Fitzgerald	140
Agnes	2 128	Bertha Roddenberry	159
Albenia Bowen	157	Bessie	199 200
Albion	185	Betsey	197
Alexander	2 178	Betsey Hite	106
Alexander L.	178	Bettie Baker	156 157 216
Alfred	65	Betty	83 261
Ali Moore	200	Billy	37 55 70 148
Alice	3 12 14 15 23 31 125 129	Benjamin Franklin	172
Alice Belle Forseman	184	Birdie	161
Alice Galle	157	Blanche	188
Alice Galle Lovell	156	Boswell	193
Alice Webb	194	Bouvier	195
Alicia	2 128	Branch	200
Allie	200	Brown	70
Alma	178 199	Bryan	200
Alma Tyler	186 187	Buchanan	137
Alman Browning	175	Bunion	188
Andrew Jackson	162 175 268	Burwell	195 196 197 198
Ambrose	4 5	Cadwalader Hawes	194
Andrew	5 201	C. Bennett	188
Ann	82 139 144 145 168 169 177 180	Caleb	174
Ann Corbin	218	Carlton	188
Ann Harwar	237	Caroline	194
Anne	236 247 254	Carrie	183
Anne Gooch	232	Carrie Phelan	194 275
Anne Marie Hereford	239	Carroll	128 142
Ann Harwar	40 42 166 207	Catherine	85 106 128 180 260
Ann Howison	156	Catherine Carroll	143
Ann Louise	196	Catherine Cope	182
Anna Kyle	106	Catherine DuBois Carroll	128
Anna Lees	185	Catrina Forbes	137
Anna McClellan Lewis	139	Celeste	94
Anne	4 23 25 32 33 34 35 37 38 39 42 55 73 115 128 159 174	Channey	188
Anne Gooch	23 25 125 127 128 129	Charity	196
Anne Marie	161	Charity Wilson	195
Anne Marie Hereford	100	Charles	23 32 34 35 40
Anne Turberville	67 71	42 46 82 84 92	
Anne Wilson	143	102 103 106 115 149	
Annie May	199	152 158 160 168 170	
Annie Radford	102	178 202 225 234 246	258
Arthur	188	Charles B.	178
Atlanta	161	Charles Bronough	162
Austin	200	Charles C.	200
		Charles Dorian	154
		Charles E.	188
		Charles G.	185
		Charles H.	199

Beale, Charles Hoomes	67	71	Beale, Edmund H.	185
Charles Joel		188	Edna Earl Sims	109
Charles Jordan		106	Edward 2 4 5 42 148	149
Charles Lacy		188	156 163 268	
Charles Lee		147	Edward F.	124 126 257
Charles Livingston		152	Edward Fitzgerald	128 138
Charles Moore		161		139 140
Charles Robert		172	Edward Julian	155
Charles Roddenberry		159	Edwin 5 195	197
Charles Scott		155	Edwin E.	195
Charles T.	92	97	Effie G. Jack	185
Charles Taverner		108	Eleanor Ruth	200
Charles Thorbun		103	Elenor M.	110
Charles Trigg		102	Elinor	184
C. W.		159	Elinor Milburn	178
Charles W.		159	Elisha	183
Charles Wesley		159	Eliza 40 46 128	149
Charles William		152	Eliza Ann	100
Charles Willing	124	138	Eliza Digges	151
Charlotte	128	144	Eliza L.	150
Cherry		145	Eliza Sharp	200
Cherry Wilson		147	Eliza Somerville	153
Churchill		195	Eliza Tayloe Turberville	44
Clarence	178	188	Eliza V.	235
Clarke		200	Eliza Vause	110
Clement		199	Elizabeth 3 4 23 31	32
Clementina Baker		3	33 34 38 39	47
Clifford A.		152	51 56 82 109	111
Clifford N.		185	115 128 132 137	142
Clyde		185	144 147 149 159	160
Constance R.		200	165 169 193 197	201
Cora		139	236 247 251 256	260
Cornelia S.		137		263
Cowan		110	Elizabeth Ann	110
'Curl'		193	Elizabeth B.	143
		175	Elizabeth Brown	143
David	161	199	Elizabeth Brown Wheeler	
Derica Agnes		200	128 142	
Deroy		188	Elizabeth Casey	56
Desiree		175	Elizabeth Digges	153
Diana Lewis Simmons		196	Elizabeth Eustace 128 144	145
Diana Seibert		153	147 222 245	246
Dick		175	Elizabeth F.	127
Dorothy		71	Elizabeth Forbes	137
Drewry	192	193	Elizabeth Fitzhugh	128
		195	Elizabeth Hite 85	239
Earlie		201	Elizabeth Jane Forbes 127	136
Ed		162	Elizabeth L.	150
Edith Bouvier	195	275	Elizabeth Lee	246
Edith D.		196	Elizabeth Madison 169 247	273
Edith Ewing Bouvier		195	Elizabeth Skillern	258
Edith J.		185	Elizabeth Strother	103

Beale, Elizabeth Taverner	31	34	Beale, Frank L.	185
	35	129 263	Frank Marshall	153
Elizabeth Taylor Corbin	67	219	Fred	186 200
Elizabeth Tayloe Turbeville		218 269	French	200
Elizabeth Willis		169	Freeman	200
Ella	184	199	Gatha Lee	200
Ella Augusta		161	Gene	201
Ella Rebecca		139	Geneviene	71
Ella Waddill		194	George	40 42 43 46 62
Ellen	178	199		71 96 124 126 127
Ellen Marbury	127	136		128 132 133 134 174
Elma Luburg		186		178 187 199 200
Elna		200	George B.	161
Emily	128	142	George C.	199
Emily Mildred		68	George Cameron	199
Emily P.		139	George Conway	156
Emily Schaffe		183	George L.	159
Emily Truxton	128	134 141	George Livingston	159
Emma	100	201	George Mancreed	128 134
Ena J. Hamrick		199		137 142
Engelburt		178	George Skillern	258
Ephraim		5	George Turberville	72
Erma Hannah		200	George W.	185
Erwin Morrison		184	George William	67 69 70
Essie		158	Gertrude Turberville	68 72
Eustace	144	145 160	Gilbert	194
Evelyn Louise		196	Gilbert H.	193
Fannie	158	196	Giles	158
Fannie Brice		155	Gilmer E.	187
Fannie Pardeman		159	Gladys	172
Fannie Stepter		156	Gladys Taylor	196
Fanny		46	Glen	200
Felicia		269	Grace	188 199
Felicia Corbin		44	Grant	184
Florence		190	Guy Otis	199
Florence Holcombe		127 137	Haman	6
Frances	39	56 82 161 247	Hannah	25 26 148 149 183
Frances Anne		158		185 207 213 245 249
Frances Elizabeth		196	Hannah Coder	183
Frances Glassell		70	Hannah G.	150
Frances Harness		108	Hannah Gordon	148 203 235
Frances Lewis		139	Hannah Harwar	237
Frances Lucinda		67	Hannah Wilson	161
Frances Madison	82	117 239 247	Harmon Tucker	162
Frances Robinson		170	Harriett	106 156 188 193
Frances Van Reener		199	Harriett Colston	64
Francis Marion		175	Harriett Elmore	199
Frank		175	Harriett Stanwood Blaine	141
Frank Brown		71	Harry	178 187 199
Frank D.		156 185	Harry W.	185

Beale, Harwar	51	57	166	Beale, Jesse Burnett	172
Hattie			172	Jesse D.	194
Helen Gordon			154	Jesse Drew	195 275
Helena Rutgers			139	Jessie Drew	193
Herman			188	Jo Ann	200
Henry	164	175	196	Joel Thomas	188
Henry W.			178	Johanna	128
Hinton			188	John 1 2 3 4 32 34	
Homie Alice			188	35 37 38 39 40 54	
Hope Truxton			139	82 92 95 96 97 102	
Howard	159	200	201	103 124 126 127 128 129	
				132 144 145 146 147 148	
Ida	159		162	159 161 165 168 175 177	
Ida Berenger			185	178 181 184 185 187 192	
Inez			199	196 197 198 199 202 222	
Irma Powell			159	238 245 246 258 263 269	
Irwin			199	John A.	185
Isabell			200	John Carroll	143
Israel			4	John E.	165 195 196
Jack			175	John Ellis	200
Jacob Franklin			183	John Eustace	145 147 168
James 40 42 43 44 46 66				John F.	196
94 149 152 163 187 216				John Fergerson	25
James A.		42	149 152	John Forbes	137 143 144
James Albert			196	John G. 42 148 149 150 151	
James Armistead			148 157	152 153 157 158	
James B.			185	John Gillison	151
James Goss			153	John Gordon	148 150 151
James Edward		156	157	John H.	54
James Madison Hite	92	106	107	John Harrison	154
			108 260	John Henderson	183
James Mareenas			200	John Henry	188
James McDonald			154	John Hereford	100
James Monroe			161	John Lee 67 71 72	
James Newton			153	John Morgan	161
James S.			137	John Robert	163
James Shields		127	136	John Russell	188
James W.			158	John S.	149
Jane	175	180	185	John T. 44 199	
Jane Briggs Howison		154	240	John Thomas 198 200	
Jane Currie	41	219	220	John Thompson	109
Jane Flower			178	John W. 100 179 239	
Jane Smith			200	John Wesley	199
Jane Wiley			161	John Wheeler 128 142 143	
Jeanette			110	John Wiley	196
Jefferson			184	Johnnie	201
Jeremiah			199	Jonathan	174
Jeremy			3	Jordan	197
Jessie			172	Joseph	177
Jesse B.	42	43	46	Joseph Darneal	109
Jesse Ball			46	Joseph Russell	186
				Joseph W.	185

Beale, Josephine		157	Beale, Lucy Brown	71
Josephine		185	Lucy Cook	154
Joshua	183	192	Lucy Dunbarr	178
Joshua Martin		196	Lucy Gardon	152
Josiah	176	178	Lucy Hill	188
Josie		180	Lucy McRae	194
Josie Keys		194	Lucy Preston	102 253
Juanita		175	Ludwell	151 154
Judith	3	51	Ludwell D.	149 150
Judith Carter		57	Luther S.	188
Judith Roy		166	Lydia	195 197
Julia	162	196	Lydia E.	196
Julia Darneal Lewis		268	Lydia O'Neill	156
Julia Lee		108	Lydia W.	195 196
Julia Lewis		186	Lydia W. Bryant	195
Julian		109		
		200	Mabel	187 199
Katherine		3	Mabel Wilson	128 143
Katherine Burt		134	Madison	96
Katherine C.		71	Maggie	196
Katherine K. Crockett		139	Malinda Pennington	200
Katherine Maris		159	Margaret	2 96 161 178 183
Kenneth	200	201		185 193 271
Kenney		200	Margaret Albert	140
Knighton		178	Margaret Bronough	160 209 213
Lalla		162	Margaret Elizabeth	96 97
Laura		201		248 271
Lavinia Moore		161	Margaret Evans	147
Lawrance Cresswell		196	Margaret M.	185
Lemuel		197	Margaret McGuinnis	161
Lenna Haden		197	Margaret P.	193
Leonard Tillinghast	25	124	Margaret P. Whitehead	193
		126	Margaret Seaton Clark	162
		138	Margaret Skillern	103 258 270
Leroy		231	Margery	2 143
Leroy D.		188	Maria	25 40 46 56 178
Lewis W.		200	Maria Litchfield Lewis	138
Lidia		54	Maria Lewis	257
Lila Smith		185	Maria Parker Taylor	139
Lillian		192	Maria Scott	138
Lillian Russell		178	Maria Antoinette	179 180
Lindsey		172	Maria Antoinette Forrest	179
Livingston C.		178	Maria Theresa	180
Lizzie		158	Marie Elizabeth	156
Louisa Brown		151	Marie Oge	141
Louise		71	Marion	200
Leroy Daingerfield		71	Marion Helen	152
Lewis		198	Marion Sarah	157
Lille Baker		199	Marmette	200
Louise		64	Marshall	159
Lucinda		54	Martha	54 190 201
Lucy	54	157	Martha Daingerfield	126
	194	195		
	196			

Beale, Martha E. Barnes	193	Beale, Mary L.	149
Martha F.	67	Mary Lee	153
Martha Felecia Turberville	218	Mary Lee Gillison	149
218	269	150	150
Martha McGrew	174	Mary Lindsey	184
Marty Elizabeth Tyler	186	Mary Magdalen	176
Mary 38 39 46 54 58 62		Mary Magdalen Hacket	175
96 102 104 106 143 151		177	177
159 161 174 180 184 190		Mary Margaret	72
192 197 199 201 210 221		100	274
234 235 238		Mary Mildred	162
Mary A.	149	Mary Murdock	126
Mary Alice	156	134	143
Mary Ann	103	Mary Spender	192
Mary Ann Mildred Tucker (Elliott)	162	Mary Steenbergen	108
Mary Ann Smith	199	Mary Willis Daingerfield	220
Mary Anna	70	Marion Sterling	154
Mary Anne Tillinghast	133	Mary Truxton	143
Mary B. Armstrong	138	Mary Vance Poage	96
Mary Bennett Hall	185	252	271
Mary Bonner	178	Mary Virginia Moore	158
Mary C.	175	Mary Warwick	271
Mary Caroline	150	Mattie	156
Mary Casey Steenbergen	110	May Vandergrift	153
Mary Cattlet	92	Mary Vause	109
Mary D.	260	Mathias	179
Mary DeRacy Byers	137	180	180
Mary Dixon	154	Maude	200
Mary E.	184	Maudie	200
Mary Edwards (Edmonds?)	126	May	178
Mary Eliza	163	200	200
Mary Elizabeth	140	Mercia Moore	185
Mary Elizabeth Wagener (Grayson)	158	McCune	185
Mary Ellen Moore	206	McGowan Scott	156
Mary Fauntleroy	163	Merta M.	185
Mary Foster	206	Mildred	40
Mary Frazer	161	44	222
Mary Gordon	168	Minerva Norris	175
Mary Griggs Griffin	225	Minerva McDonald	196
Mary H. Dorian	151	Mollie	188
Mary Harrison Gordon	154	200	200
Mary Henderson	152	Molly	47
Mary Holton	234	58	169
Mary Ingram	183	Myrtle	178
Margaret J. Harrison	180	247	247
Mary J.	142	Myrtle Tucker	178
Mary Jane	185	Nancy	35
Mary Jane Martin	185	109	201
Mary Jane Watkins	175	Nancy Barnett	175
Mary Jenkins	175	Nannie Cook	216
	182	Nancy George Huhne	159
		Nannie A. Lundsford	187
		Nannie Cooke	156
		157	157
		Nannie Gilmer	196
		Nat. Gordon	152
		Nathaniel Gordon	153
		Nell	178
		Nellie	158
		172	178
		Nellie L.	187
		Nellie Madison	126
		Nettie S.	196
		Norman	200
		Norman W.	196

Beale, Norton	194	Beale, Richard Eustace	163	209
Octavia	94	Richard H.		158
Ollie	199	Richard Lee	70	71
Opal	200	Richard L. T.		67
Ophelia Wood	103	Richard Lee Turberville	69	71
Patience	190	Richard Taverner	161	162
Patti	158	Robert	1	37
Patty	197	38	39	47
Paul	5	54	57	70
Peachie Jane	200	71	96	134
Pearl	188	136	137	218
Peggy	197	179	179	269
Phelan	195	219	252	
Philomena		Robert Cecil		154
Pidge Redd	163	Robert Everett		187
Polly	195	Robert Fergerson		25
Porter	221	Robert H.	67	271
Preston Johnston	251	Robert Hunter	67	71
Priscilla	200	Robert Sommerville	127	136
Rachel	102	Robert T.		67
Ralph	38	Robert Tavenor	40	47
Ramon	187	Robert Wilson		161
Raymond Lacy	201	Roderick Bruce		156
Rean	200	Roger		5
Rebecca	195	Rosa		70
Rebecca Atkins	196	Rosa Gibson		200
Rebecca Clark	196	Rosa Nesom		172
Rebecca Frances	154	Rosanna McClune		184
Rebecca Gillespie	201	Roy		188
Rebecca Hambrick	199	Russell		187
Rebecca Harness	199	Ruth	15	125
Rebecca Williams	108	126	134	
Rella	110	Sallie Alford		194
Rett	201	Sallie Ann Scott		155
Retta Green	187	Sallie Forrest		178
Reuben	200	Sallie Turner		151
32	34	Sallie Warrick		200
40	41	Sally		149
47	51	Samuel		198
66	166	149	186	240
35	42	151	158	
54	55	158	160	163
55	56	160	178	
56	57	178	180	183
66	168	197	198	
170	202	202	220	
202	218	218	220	
219	269	220	220	
Reuben L.	151	247	273	
Rhoda Trigg	102	Richard Augustus	196	
Richard	2	71	Richard Channing	
37	4	145	148	161
38	5	161	168	169
39	32	197	202	220
54	34	202	220	
63	35	220	220	
64	35	247	273	
65	70	Richard E.	145	148
82	149	161	163	206
149	158	Richard Merta		185
158	160	Sarah Cowles		158
160	171	Sarah Elizabeth		188
220	220	Sarah L.		151
220	220	Sarah Margaret		162
220	220	Sarah McCarty	36	248
220	220	Sarah Merta		

Beale, Sarah Todhunter		183	Beale, Tom	163
Sarah Virginia		158	Mrs. T. W.	127
Sárah Welch		178	Thomas W.	179
Severe Francis Gallel	56	157	Thurman	199
Sidney Harris		216	Treman	175
Sinah		195	Truxton	128 141
Sinah Ball		40 41	Truxton Dixon	133 138
Smith		44 206		
Sophia Clarkson Stuart		199	Vina	200
Sophia Stuart		136	Vincent	178
Stanley		136	Virginia Hopkins Durant	
Stephen		199		128 143
Stephen Smith		199	Violet Blair	143
Sue E.		196		
Susan		158 197	Walker Blaine	141
Susan C.		149	Walter C.	159
Susan Gordon		151	Wallace	201
Susan Vowles Gordon		153	Warren Herbert	185
Susan W.		163	Warren Jack	185
Susanna 37 38 55 73 77		168	Washington	184 185
Susanna Heard		177	Wayne	158
Susannah Brooke		46	Wiley K.	188
Susette Garnett		71	Will	187
Susie		178	William	1 2 3 4 5
S. E.		187		6 23 32 33 34
Stephen		5		35 37 38 39 40 41
Sylvia		198		42 47 54 55 56 67
T.				70 71 73 126 128 132
Tavener		83		145 148 149 150 151 161
Taverner	32 34 35 82 83	107		163 164 165 166 168 171
	85 94 126 168 202	84 239		174 176 177 178 180 182
		247 260 261		183 184 187 197 203 207
				208 212 235 237 251 263
				268
Taylor Lowe		194		
Temperance		197	William Bouic	71
Thomas 1 3 4 5 6 10			William Bowen	157
	12 13 14 15 23 24		William C.	150 154 158
	25 30 31 32 33 34		William Churchill	153 154 240
	35 36 37 38 40 41		William Clinton	161
	42 44 46 54 55 56		William Coulter	154
	58 62 82 92 124 125		William Currie	40 218
	126 127 128 129 132 134		William David	158
	137 143 144 164 168 180		William E.	186 196
	182 183 187 202 206 213		William H.	200
	219 220 222 232 248 254		William Hanson	200
		263 267	William Herbert	153
Thomas Arthur		72	William L.	187
Thomas B.		199	William Lacy	188
Thomas J.		163	William Lewis	109
Thomas O.		187	William Newton	175
Thomas S.	40 42 43 46	41	William Radford	102 253
Thomas Smith			William Steenbergen	110

Beale, William T.		67	Beal, Daisy May Lawler	295
Willie	199	200	Daniel Richard	294
Willis Jasper		175	David Robert	303
Winifred 39 128 144 145 149			Denver Linn	315
169 212 245 246 247 273			Diana Lynn	295
Winifred Eustace		160	Dorothy Jean	303
Winifred T.	40	46 58	Dorothy Lucille	295
Winifred Traverse	38	46 49	Drury	192 196
Winifred Travis		40		
Zelia Harrison		185	Easter Adaline	294
			Edna Joe	297
			Edwin	195
Beal, Aalcy Allen		297	Elizabeth 189 190	198
Abbie		293	Elizabeth Ashby	189
Alexander L.	179	180	Elizabeth Beachamp	295
Alice Ozier		293	Elizabeth Joyner	197
Allie		294	Ella Scroggins	293
Ann Ashby		189	Ellen Douglas Sneed	303
Anna		296	Ellie	315
Anna Carlene		295	Elwood Sebron	295
Anna Stoneham		294	Elwood Terrell	295
annah Mae		297	Emmey	198
Anne		302	Emmie Lee Dubose	303
Annie Dell Donley		295	Estelle Marie	294 315
			Etta Louise	295
Barney	190	191	Evelyn	294 314
Benjamin	190 191	197 198		
Bernedine Marie Rotollo		295	Florence	191
Betsey Edwards		197	Frances	294
Betsy		198	Frances Anne	302
Betty Jo		302	Frances Elizabeth Cummings	302
Betty Myers		303	Francis	181
Bob		297	Francis Logan	294 315
Bonnie Rosalie		316	Francis Stuart	189
Burnice		297	Frank Dewey	295
Byron Cecil		295	Frankie J. Boring	297
Catherine		293	Gearld LeRoy	315
Charles		131	George	179 180
Charles Rex		296	George Watts	295
Charles Schmieding		296	Georgia H.	301
Charles T.		295	Grace Anne	302
Charlotte		198	Grace Homan	302
Charlotte Columbia Ellett		189		
Charles Lee		303	Harold D.	302 303
Charles Royace		295	Hattie Lou Aynes	303
Cheryl Ann		316	Hattie Steele	315
Clara Bess		295	Helen	294
Corrine Magness		295	Helen Pride	314
Crowder		294	Henry Clay	302
Cynthia Mayo		181	Henry Cummings	302
			Henry Stoneham	302

Beal, Henry W.		179	Beal, Lillian L. Long	314
Homer Robert		303	Logan Brian	315
			Louisa E.	189
Isbel		198	Louisa Hudson	315
Ike		293	Lula	293
Jacob		131	Lydia	192
James	171 190	191	Lou Anne	303
James Lawrence		190	Louisana	190
James Logan		295	Lucy	196
James Thurman	294	315	Lydia	196
Jane		179	Lydia W. Bryant	195
Jean Beeks		316	M. E. Vance	303
Jeanetta Pauline		295	Mack Pleasant	292
Jeff D.		297	Malinda	293
Jeremiah		198	Mamie Lena	303
Jerusha Rae		198	Margaret Linn	294
Joe		297	Marguerite	303
Joe W.		314	Maria Antoinette	179
Johanna		131	Maria Jones	293
John	131 185 189 190	191	Mariano Anthony	295
	192 193 198 292	293	Martha	189 190 191
John Clay		295	Martha Neville	190
John Dudley		303	Mary	190 191 192 196
John E.		195	Mary Ann Cullins	292 293 304
John F.		304	Mary Brenda	303
John Henry	294	315	Mary Carlene Catron	295
John Homer		303	Mary Carter	294
John Joseph		295	Mary C. Glass	189
John Logan		316	Mary Elizabeth	191
John Merwin		303	Mary Frances Bingham	296
John Rufus		293	Mary Helen	314
John Turner		294	Mary Jameson	302
John W.		179	Mary Jane Powers	294
Johnie		293	Mary Merline Merwin	303
Jordon		197	Mary Sue Cox	303
Joseph	176	302	Mary V.	297 298 307 312 313
Joseph Tyre		294	Mary White	297
Joshua		192	Mary Willie	302
Josiah	177 178		Matthias	179
Julia	293 296		Matthis	179
Katherine Irene	294	316	May Rebecca Stoneham	302
			Michael James	316
Laura Ann		303	Mildred	294 315
Lavenia		293	Minnie Anderson	293
Lawrence		190	Minnie Cabbard	293
Lee		293	Molly Janell	295
Lee Moore		293	Nancy Sue	303
Lemuel		197	Nila Margaret Harvey	294
Liddia		192	Pat Stoneham	295
Lillian Itaska		303		

Beal, Patience		191	Beal, Tommy Matt	314
Pearl		297	Turk	297
Peggy	198	294	Tyre Bingham	296
Peggy Lois		315		
Pete		297	Vina Dickerson	303
Phereby		198	Virginia	189
Philomena K.		179	Virginia May	302
Pleasant M.		292	Viva Donce	294
Pleasant Mack		293	Viva Dones	316
Polly	196	198		
Polly Johnson		197	W. H.	189
Rachel	190	191	Walter Henry	189
Ralph Elwood		303	Walter Robbins	303
Ralph Willis		302	Wilkinson	190 191
Rebecca Sue		295	William	131 171 177 188
Richard	7	292		189 190 195 197 198
Robert		179	William Ashby	189
Robert Clifton		302	William M.	190
Robert Joe		314	Willie Bess	302
Robert Linn	294	315	Beall, Alexander L.	177
Ronald Rae		315	Charles	46
Roxanna Thompson		301	George	131 143 177
Roxy Cannon		295	Henry W.	177
Roy		297	John	175 176 192 196
Rufus		293	Joseph	176
Ruth Elizabeth		295	Josiah	176 177
Sadie Louisiana Dawson		181	Margaret	177
Sally	190	191	Maria A.	179
Sam		296	Marie	177
Sam Crowder		295	Mary	175
Sammy Dell		295	Mary Magdalene	176
Sarah	176	188	Sarah	176
Sarah Joyner	190	198	Thomas	131 143 175
Sebron Turner		198	William	175 176
Shadrach		295		
Shadrack		198	Bealle, Albert	173
Sherol Lynn		198	Angelo Jones	173
Sidney Albert		295	Ann	173
Sophia Pemberton		294	Betty Jean	173
Stuart Craig		189	Burnitt	173
Susan Stoneham		295	Elizabeth Susan	173
Susie		295	Elsie Unger	173
Susie Homan		302	Emma	173
Sylvia		302	Fannie Brown	173
Tabitha		198	Frances Ann	173
Texann		171	Frances Glass	173
Thomas		294	Gustavus Adolphus	173
Thomas Glass		189	Helen McComb	174
Thomas W.		189	Ida	174
		179	James Caddell	173
			Jeremah Doughty Lafayette	174

Bealle, Jim		174	Bealle, Mary Brooksby	181
John Foster		173	Mary Brown	181
John T.	173	174	Mary Claton	181
John W.	173	174	Mary Simpson	181
John Wynne		173	Mary Squibb	182
Julia Barnitt		173	Patience	182
Kate		174	Polly Bales	182
Kathryn Sullivan		173	Rachel	182
Lucious Guild		173	Rachel Pierce	182
Martha Elizabeth		173	Rachel West	181
Martha Foster		173	Rebecca Chambers	181
Nancy Dianah		174	Rebecca Underwood	182
Nancy Doughty		173	Sarah	181
Nell	173	174	Sarah Bowater	181
Pearl Ellis		174	Solomon	181 182
Rhoda Lavinge		174	William	181 182
Robert		173		
Sarah Rebecca		173	Beel, Abigail	191
Warren		174	Burwell	192
William		173	Drewry	192
William E.		174	John	191 192
Beals, Abraham		182	Joshua	191
Ann		182	Liddie	192
Alice Alexandra Barnes		182	Lydia	191
Bettina Byrd		182	Martha	197
Charity		181	Mary	197
Catherine Harrold		181	Patience	191
Daisey Malcom		182	Richard	191
Daniel		182	Thomas	197
David		181		
Elena Louise		182	Bail, George	126
Elihu		181	Beales, James H.	108
Elizabeth	181	182	Bealle,	198
Elizabeth Blackburn		182	Beele, Elizabeth	6
Elizabeth Greist		181	John	197
Elizabeth Nelson		181	Richard	190 197
Emma		181	Bele, Hamon	6
Frank Lee	10	182	Richard	7
Hannah		182	William Atte	6
Hannah Jones		181		
Isaac		181		
Jacob		181 182		
John		181 182		
Joseph		181 182		
Joseph James		181		
Katherine Meredith Thomas (Taussig)		182		
Lydia		181		
Martha		182		
Mary		182		
Mary Ann		181 182		

Abbott,	188	Allerton, Mary Morris	202
Mollie Beale	188	Mary Sarah	246
Abele, John Horn	177	Remember	202
Adams,	171	Sarah	202 203 246
Carrie Blackford	111	Willoughby	31 202 210
Elizabeth Fauntleroy	224		219 237
Elizabeth Saunders	106	Allen, Reuben	84
Florence Bias	106	Allison, Nancy	249
Frances Cowan	106	Althas, G. W.	97
Frank	111	Amber, Ann Madison Willis	117
Hazel Kirk Moore	106	Ambler, Richard Jacqueline	117
Jack Hartford	106	Ammon, Margaret	238
John Quincy	106	Anderson,	21 77 172
Lucretia Cooper	171	A. M.	293
Margaret Gatewood	106	Bennie Foreman	172
Mary Florence Bias	106	Caroline Ella Little	171
Mary Katherine	106	David	256
Rose Virginia	106	Elizabeth	256 258
Thomas	106	Emma Beals	181
Thomas Cesario	106	E. R.	293
Addison, Rebecca Bowles	264	Ethel Lucille	172
Sarah	243	Fae Caroline	172
Aeiker, Hilda Ernestine	93	Genet	21
Hugh	93	Hattie Beale	172
Aisquith, Ann Arabella Briscoell	19	Isla Sloan	167
Edward Moore	119	James	258
Eleanor Waters	119	James Hugh	172
J. D.	119	James Wilson	171
Littleton	119	John	181 258
Alderbury, Agnes	265	Joseph R.	185
Richard	265	Julia Beal	293
Alexander, Anne	246	Julian Thompson	172
Johanna	311	Ladye Grace	172
Lucinda Washington	74	Lige	293
Alford, Sallie	194	Lois Threadgill	172
Alison, Aly	268	Margaret Elizabeth	
Allen, Tamson	270	Thompson	171
Allerton, Ann Corbin	168	Margaret M. Beale	185
	210	Mark McCausland	53 167
Bartholomew	202	Mary	258
Elizabeth	202	Minnie	293
Elizabeth Willoughby	202	P. H.	293
Fear Brewster	202	Paul Jackson	172
Frances	203	Pless	293
Glwen	202	Robert	171
Hannah Keene Bushrod	210	Ruth Williams	172
Hannah Keene	203	S. W.	49
Isaac	132 168 202	Thomas Alfred	172
	203	Thomas Andrew	171
	219 246 263	Williams	258
Jesse	202	Andrew, John D.	18
John	202	Antonsanti, Louis	222
Mary	202		

Antonsanti, Nan Jeffries	222	Arnett, Anne Beal	302
Applegate, Norman Lee	316	John	302
Viva Dones Beal	316	Arnis, Mary	78
Viva Jeanette	316	Arnold, Benedict	183
Appleton, Frances	272	E. C.	270 272
Archibald,	98	Arrington, Dave	163
Arguello, Luis Antonio	115	Arthis, Joseph	176
Armistead, Ann	77	Ashby,	79
Anne	203	Eleanor Gillers	189
Anne Lee	221	Ashfield, John	12
Anthony	203	Ashford, Beale	143
Elizabeth	148	Elizabeth Brown Beale	143
Elizabeth B.	214	Mahlon	143
Henry	214	Ashton,	51
John	78	Anne	243
John C.	211	Frances	268
Judith	245	Henry	244 268
Judith	203	Astley, Margareta	241
Louisa	78	Thomas	241
Martha	245	Atheral, Hannah	205
Mary	245	Atherold, Hannah	205
Mary B.	78	Atkins, Rebecca	196
Mary Burwell	50	Atwell, Lenora Sneed	301
Mary F.	78	Snyder	301
Robert L.	78	Virginia Sue	301
William	203	William H.	301
Armstrong, Mary B.	221	Auxer, Michall	310
Arnest, Annie Carter	185	William	310
Annie Elizabeth	68	Avery,	172
Carter	72	Eula	172
Emily	68	Hattie Beale	172
Emily Faith	69	J. Allie	172
Emily M.	72	Ollie	172
Frances	67	Aylett, Anne	243
George A.	69	Mary	243
George Corbin	72	William	243
George Gibson	67	Aynes, Hattie Lou	303
Gertrude	72	Bachmietieff, George	142
Harry Lee	69	Mary Ingram Beale	142
John Douglas	72	Bacon, Nathaniel	5 12 13 232
Julian Douglas	69	Sybil	275
Lucy Beale	68	Bailey, Annabel	62
Lucy Kerenhappuck	72	Clara	67 71
Martha A.	68	Elizabeth	22
Mary Carter	68	Wilson	22
Phillip	72	Baker, Alcinda Baker Hite	120
Richard Beale	68	Betsey	157 216
Richard T.	69	Clementina	152
Richard Turberville	72	John	117 120
Thomas A.	68	Juliet Wood	117 118
Thomas Maund	72	Balch, Ann	51

Balch, Chalmer	51	Ball, Mary Ann Bertrand	
Eliza M.	80	Ewell (Ballentine)	222
Elizabeth	51	Mary Conway	206 214 221 222
Julia	50	Mary Conway (Daingerfield)	222
Mary	50	Mary Johnson	205
Thomas	51	Mary Smith	244
William	50	Mildred	40 206
Baldrey, Robert	233	Nathaniel	205
Bales, Polly	182	Peter	26
Ball, Abigail Burt	204	Richard	26 206 42 204 205
Agatha Conway	206	Samuel	204 205
Alfred	78	Sarah	26 27 207 222
Alice	26		224 245 249
Alling	204	Sinah	27 41 44 206 249
Ann	26	Stretchley	206
Ann Beale	37 55	Thomas	131
Anna Taylor	205	William	25 26 27 41 42
Anne	205 207		148 204 205 207 213
Benjamin	26		244 245 249
Burgess	29	Williamson	26 37 38 39
Cordella	65		40 55 58
Daniel	26		
E.	205	Ballard, Thomas	5
Easter	50		
Eliza	205	Ballendine, Mary Ann Bertrand	
Eliza Lucy	27	(Ewell)	222
Elizabeth	79	William	222
Elizabeth Rogers	26 205	Balthis, Leonard	84 168
Ellen	205	Barber, Samuel	168
Florinda	207	Thomas	23 213
Frances Ravencroft	213	Barbour, James	43 47 66
Francis	26	Barham, G. D.	193
Georg	205	Barker, Harold O. 96	98 100 272
George	130	Helen Moffett	100
Hannah	205	Katherine	100
Hannah Atheral	207	Barnes, Abram	27
Hannah Beale	205	Alice Alexandra	182
Henry Lee	207	Ann	116 236
J.	213	Catherine	312 313
James	245	Dorothy	101
	249	Edward	197
	165	James	195 196
	244	John E.	195
	165	Lydia W. Beale	196
James	27	Martha E.	193
	41	Mathew	117 236
	42	Mary	266
	44	William L.	101
James Wallace	206	Barnett,	28
Jesse	214	Nancy	175
John	221	Barradall, Edward	229 245
Joseph	205	Sarah Fitzhugh	229 245
Judith	212	Barrett, Sarah	192
Lawrence	215	Barry, John	143
Lettice	27		
Lettice Lee	26		
Margaret	244		
Mary	26		
	27		
	205		
	206		
	207		
	222		
	244		
	272		

Barry, Maria Kelly		143	Bathurst, Susan Rich	207
Barton, Georgia Beal Sneed		301	Batte, Albert	296
Lenora Beal		301	Julia Beal	296
Wood		301	Stella	296
Bassett, Abigail		275	Battailde, Sarah	229
Allen		275	Bayer, Margaret	69 72
Anna Mayhew		275	Bayle, Ann	175
Clement Newton	186	275	Baynham, Elizabeth	265
Cornelius		275	Bays, Clara Bess Beal	295
Clement Winston		186	Gail Keran	295
Edwin		186	Herbert Anderson	295
Eleanor Lee		186	Juddy Anne	295
Elizabeth Tilden		275	Baytop, Jones	262
Fortunatus		275	Sarah	262
Gerald Wheeler		186	Sarah Booth	262
Geraldine Adair		186	Thomas	262
Jesse		163	Bazzaarem, A. D.	153
John		189	Virginia Beale Kite	153
John E.		275	Beach, William	149
Julia Lee Beale	186	275	Beachamp, Elizabeth	295
Libbie Moore		186	Beane, Mary Bias	105
Lida Moore		186	Mary Gatewood Bias	104
Lydia		275	Warwick Gatewood Bias	105
Mary		221	W. S. R.	105
Mary Burt		275	Beard, Josiah	271
Mary Huckins		275	Rachel Cameron Poage	271
Nathan		275	Beatty, Winfred	28
Olivia Telton		275	Beaufoe, Humphrey	265
Rachel Willison		275	Johanna	265
Robert Adair		186	Beckwith, Ann	81
Robert Beale		186	Lewis	81
Russell		186	M.	32 34 36
Sarah		275	Bedles, Alice	266
Sarah Beale		163	William	266
Sarah Telton		275	Bedmanton, Ursula	3
Sidney Winston		186	Beech, Isabella	248
Sybil		275	Beeks, Jean	316
Sybil Bacon		275	Belfield, Alexander	42
William	186	275	Ann H	40
Winnefred		186	Ann Harwar Beale	208
Winnie	186	221	Anne	224
Bassock, Clement		6	Daingerfield	42
Bathurst, Allen		207	Frances Wright	208
Edward		207	John	66 208 224 250
Elizabeth	207	220	John Bright	49
Elizabeth Waller		207	John W.	42
John		207	Joseph	35 36 42 208
Lancelot	207	220	Mary Meriweather Colston	208 250
Lawrence		207	Reuben	42
Mary		207	Ruth Sydnor	208
Mary Dodge		207	Sidnor	125
Robert		207		

Belfield, Sydney		24	25	Bias, Elizabeth E. Duncan	105
Sydnor			46	James Woods Warwick	105
Thomas	33	42	208	Kate Eliza	105
Thomas Meriweather			208	Lucy Plunkett	106
Thomas Wright	208	220	250	Margaret Skillern	105
Bell, George			131	Mary Catherine Gatewood	
Robert			131		104 270
Bellfield, Annie Currie		220		Mary Florence	106
Thomas Wright		220		Mary Gatewood	105
Bendy, Elizabeth		242		Mary Jane Gatewood	104 270
Bennett, Edward		2		Warwick Gatewood	105
Elizabeth		256		Bibb, Mary	85
John F.		136		Biedleman, Barkley	113
John Faber		136		Edward Bayard	113
Sophia Stuart Beale		136		Katherine Duncan	113
Susan		2		W. H.	113
William		256		Bierne, Andrew	113
Benton, Anne		60		Mary	113
Brooke		60		Bilkson, Samuel	14
Browning Lovell		60		Bill, Catherine	226
Clara		60		John	226
Edna Lillian		60		Billington, John	237
Edwin Hyde		60		Mary	237
Field		60		Bingham, Mary Frances	296
Mildred		60		Birch, J. H.	79
Nellie		60		Bird, Abraham	108
Roberts		60		Biscoe, George	178
Berenger, Ida		185		Margaret Beale	178
Berkeley,		78		Bisler, Esther	74
Elizabeth Carter		212		Blackburn, Elizabeth	182
Nelson		212		Richard Scott	27
William		125		Blackford, Beale	111
Berry, Sarah Louise		121		Blackford, Benjamin R.	111
Berryman,		210		Bierne	111
Sarah Bushrod		210		Caroline Steenbergen	111
Bertrand, Charlotte		222		Carrie	111
John		222		Delia Haymond	111
Mary Ann		222		Gene Rue	111
Besford, Agnes		265		Godwin	111
Bess,		305		Hariette Wyndock	111
Clarrisa Amanda Cullins		305		John Graham	111
James Thomas		305		Juliette	111
Leamuel		305		Mary Van Winkle	111
William Alfred		305		Thomas F.	111
Beverly, Jane Taylor		264		Virginia	111
Maria Carter		212		Blackwell, Ann Conway	
Robert	79	80	212	Eustace (Hull)	222
William		80		Anna	204
Bias, Cesaric		104	105	John	48
Dallie Fontaine		105		Joseph	222
Elizabeth Cesario		105		Robert	22
Elizabeth Duncan		105		S.	147

Blackwell, Samuel	160	Booth, Margaret Underwood	209
Blackwood, Attarah Bell	89	Mary Cooke	254 264
Charles K.	89	Mary Taliaferro	262
Mary Margaret	89	Sarah	262
Bladen, Priscilla	211	Thomas	254
William	211	Boothe, Catherine	229
Blaine, Bettie Anne	110	Thomas	229
Eleanor	110	Boring, Emily Jean	180
Harriett Stanwood	141	Frankie J.	297
I. Utley	110	Grace Minor	180
James G.	141	J. Ward	180
Rebecca Beale Van Meter	110	Naomi Harrell	180
W. H.	110	Boroughs, John	223
William H.	110	Boswell, Clarissa	193 194
Blair, Mary	251	Bouic, Mary Anna	70
Blakemore, James Morrison	304	Bouvier, Edith Ewing	195 275
Marian West	304	Bowater, Sarah	181
Paige Blanton	304	Bowdoin, Henry Arthur	314
William Blanton	304	Minnie L. Smith	314
Bland, Mary	26	Bowdre, Eppie Marie	19
Richard	26	Bowen, Albenia	157
Blaylock, Mattie	293	Bowen, Elizabeth Catherine	
Bledeher, William	309	120 230	
Bleight, John	81	Richard	230
Blinkhorn,	234	Bowie, Margaret Johns	28
Elizabeth	233	Mary	28
Elizabeth Goodwin	234	Washington	28
Bloomer, George	143	Bowles, Eleanor	232
Violet Blair Beale	143	Rebecca	264
Blount, Francis	21	Bowman, Abraham	108
John	241	Carey	122
Katherina	241	Eleanor Briscoe	119 121
Willie	309	Elizabeth Briscoe	121
Blue, Charles Edwin	154	Eleanor Harrison	122
Marion Sterling	154	Frances Ann	121
Blunt,	217	George	239
Margery	217	Isaac	122
Bobin, Mary	87	Isaac Sydnor	119 121
Boehms, W. G. D. *	158	Mary Elizabeth	121
Bolander, Harry	45	Mary Hite	239
Bolling, Lucy	229	Rebecca	122
Bonner, Mary	175	Susan Caroline Hall	119
Booker,	188	Thomas	122
Blanche Beale	188	Bowyer, Henry	95
Bonner, Willis	175	Boydston, Clara	122
Boone, Mazie	296	Boyer,	122
Booth, Anne	254	Elizabeth Hite	122
Frances Amanda	262	Bracey, Francis	192
George	262	Bradford,	57
George Wythe	262	B. H.	51 166
Humphrey	209	Judith Harwar	51 166
Letitia Edgar	48	Landon A.	51 166

Bradford, May Burton		51	166	Briscoe, Elizabeth		121
Osmond		51	166	Elizabeth Caroline		119
William			149	Frances Amelia		120
Bradhead, Daniel			183	James Francis		119
Bradshaw, Benjamin			191	James Hite		119
Brancey, Francis			191	John		118
Brashear, Antoinette			116	John Lamar		119
Corinna Harrison			116	Juliet Baker		118
Cuthbert Sidney			116	Juliet Wood Hite		118
Elizabeth Ann			116	Minnie Butler		119
Elizabeth Beale Harrison			116	Minnie Lamar		119
Frances Emaline			116	Norman Butler		119
Robert			116	Thomas		118
Brashears, George W.			61	Thomas		119
Braswell, Jacob			192	Thomas Wood		119
Bratton, Ann Lewis		86	89	Britt, Jonachen		195
Braxton, Ann Elizabeth		54	238	Brocas, Eleanor Altonhed		211
Elizabeth			210	William		211
George			212	Brock, R. A.		242
Bray, David			33	Brockenbrough, Austin		168
James			5	John		54
Breeden, E. Cartwright			27	Moore	41	160
Brent, Chambers			154	Newman	25	31
Lillian Blanche Thompson			301	Bronough, Adeline		81
Lucy Cook Beale			154	Anne		208
Robert Price			301	Anne Carter	209	213
William			50	Elizabeth		208
Brett, Anne Brodhurst			272	Jeremiah		208
Brewbaker, Abram		83	261	John	160	209
Brewbaker, Abraham			84	Louise		212
Brewster, Fear			202	Margaret	160	161
Briant, William			310	Margaret Murdock		208
Bridger, William			197	Maria Fitzhugh		208
Bridges,			111	Mary Anne Carter	209	212
Helen			113	Mary Cooke		208
Briggs, Henry			197	Mary Mason	209	213
Bright, Ada			75	Rebecca Craine		208
Adelia			76	William		208
Betty			76	Brooke, Ann Hay Taliaferro		210
Clarkson Joel			76	Annie Amelia		62
Frances Harriett			76	Barbara		136
Haden H.			76	Benjamin		136
Jane McClung			75	Blanche Grayson		63
Margaret Carter			76	Burnham		63
Mary Dwight			76	Catherine		210
Michael			75	Elizabeth		210
William Alexander			75	Elizabeth Braxton		210
Zerelda Lucinda			75	Elizabeth Goode		61
Briscoe, Ann Arabella			119	Fontaine	58	61
Annie Laurie Oliver			119	Francis Calvert		62
Caroline Miller			119	George		46
Eleanor Magruder			118	George Beale		58
						60

Brooke, George W.		60	Brooksby, John	181
Hannah S.		58	Mary	181
Harriett		63	Brown,	306
Humphrey B.	54	210	Ann	251
Isaac William		62	Betsy	258
Isabella Cumming		61	Betty	103
James		61	B. Gratz	103
James Vass	61	62	Carey Wilson	309
Jeannie Morrison		61	Elizabeth Power	138
John Goode		61	Fanny	173
Julia		60	Georgia May	300
Katherine Booth		209	Gideon H.	60
Lorraine		62	Hannah Beals	182
Mary	39	63	Jesse John	309
Mary Beale	39	58	John	103
Mary Eliza		210	117	258
Mary Fauntleroy		58	John Nicholas	138
Mary Margaret		209	Josephine Beale	185
Mary Mainwaring		63	Julia Gordon (Harris)	306
Mary Urquart		209	Lucy Maria	69
Morrison		61	Mary	181
Nell		62	Nicholas	138
Mary (Polly)		63	Sallie Goodwin	18
Newton		210	Samuel	182
Peter Y.		62	Sarah	14
Phoebe		79	Townsend	185
Reuben		62	William	14
Richard		210	Browning, Edgar Roberts	59
Richard Morris		58	John S.	59
Richard Norris		60	Mary Beale	59
Robert	58	61	Robert Turner	59
Robert Davis		62	William Judson	59
Sallie Mason		136	Broyles, Jane Oxsheer	311
Sarah		209	Oscar	311
Sarah Taliaferro		61	Brua, Edwin	122
St. Pierce		62	Elizabeth J. Hite	122
Susan Martha		63	Isabelle	122
Susanna		60	Lyle	122
Susannah		210	Lyn A.	122
T.		46	Brumbachler, Abraham	82
Thomas		62	Bryan,	268
Virginia		145	Andrew	161
Whitfield		136	Mary	85
Whitfield Grayson		243	Bryant, Bailey	198
William	39	46	Britton	197
		47	James Silas	93
	60	209	John	197
William Beale		58	Lydia W.	195
William Pierce		60	Phereby	197
William Throckmorton		61	Phereby Beal	198
Brookover, M.		123	Stanhope	93
Brooks, Adelaide Moffett		99	Stanhope T.	93
Eliza		78	William	195

Buchanan, Alexander Pelt	239	Butler, Minnie	119
Sarah Hite	239	Butte,	187
Buckey, Caroline M. Hite	121	Grace	187
Daniel	121	Mary	187
Juliet	121	Rachel Beale	187
Louisa Packett	121	Butts, Hazel Kathryn Green	296
Marian	121	John William	296
Mervin	121	Martha	296
Thomas	121	W. T.	296
Buckland, William	144	Byers, Cordelia A.	86 92
Buckner, Adelaide Moffett (Brooks)	99	James A.	87
Elizabeth Cooke	215	John A.	86
Richard	215	John M.	87
William	99	John Maxwell	87
Buford,	27	Lewis C.	87
Bullard, Ada	77	Mary De Racy	184
Bumpass, Garland	21	Maxwell C.	87
Burford, Lucinda G.	304	Richard McCulloch	87
Burgoine, J		Robert M.	87
Burke,	106	Byrd, Anne	51 211
Betsy Hite Beale	106	Maria	212
Burns,	248	Richard	99
Burnes, Fannie	19	William	211 212
Mary McCarty	248	Cady, Margaret	307
Burnett, Joan	241	Caesar, Julius	261
Burnham, Brooke Browning	63	Calendar of Va. State Papers	
Nathan	63	276 277	278
Royal Edwin	237	Calthorpe, Elrimalech	20
Burnley, Hardin	43 470	Frances	20
Burnley, James	60	Mary	20
Burnitt, Julia	173	Mary Robinson	20
Burt, Abigail	204	Calvert, Ann	61
Henry	204	Camden, Harry	111
Mary	275	Humphrey	251
Mary Macon	71	Juliette Blackford	111
Burwell, Elizabeth Carter	211	Susan	251
Lucy	77	Camp, Carter Corson	74
Nathaniel	211	George W.	152
Bushrod, Apphia	210 224	Orville Chas. Pratt	74
Elizabeth	210 250	Roberta Carter	74
Hannah	210	William Homer	74
Hannah Keene	210 224	Campbell,	27 293
Hannah Keene	203	Anne Countess Whiting	190
John	168 202 203	Archabald	91
	210	Charles L.	91
Mildred Corbin	210 219	Colin	27
Richard	210	Cornelia	91
Sarah	210	Daniel	308
Thomas	210	Eleanor Sherrill	308
Butler,	75	Florence	91
Lucy Robinson	20	Frances P.	91

Campbell, Frank	91	Carter, Addison	77
H. R.	149	Addison Bowles	77
James B.	91	Alecenoir	77
Jane	234	Alfred	78 80
Jean Bobin	91	Alfred G.	78
Jeanne S.	91	Ancell	212 213
Laban	91	Ann B.	78 80
Lewis Bobin	91	Ann Maria	54
Louis R.	91	Ann Fauntleroy	56 73 74 77
Malinda Beal (Logan)	293	Ann Walker	262
Marian	91	Anna B.	77
May Beverly	294	Anna Fauntleroy	53 167
Richard	84	Anne	50 211 213
Robert	234	Anne B.	74
Sybil	91	Anne Beale	51
Thomas	190	Anne Hill	244
William L.	91	Anne (Nancy) Beale	50
William R.	91	Anne Pines	212
Cameron, Charles	270	Apphia	224
Rachel Warwick	270	August	79
Canady, Matthew	175	Beale	167
Cannon, Roxy	295	Berkeley	53 167
Capelle, Jacob	239	Betty	212
Caperton, Elizabeth	260	Beverly	52 167
Cardwell,	188	Bracton Cleve	52 167
Mary Alice Beale	188	Carlence Hervie	53 167
Carley, Benn	93	Caroline	79
Carlisle, Jay	98	Cary Ann	78
Carmen, Gertrude G.	89	Cassius	79 80
Carmichael,	312	Catherine	74
Carnegie, Elizabeth Ball	205	Catherine Tayloe	219 264
John	205	Cato F.	80
Carr,	145	Charles	50 51 52 166
Charlotte	198		211 244 262
Charlotte Beal	198	Charles Cleve	53 167
Corabell Fields	163	Charles Faulkner	75
Henry Manson	162	Charles Otway	52 167
Henry Rogers	163	Charles William	54
Julian Gray	163	Christian	81
Mildred	162	Clarence Beale	57
Robert Gordon	162	Cleave	211
Thomas	198	Courtney	78
Carrington, Edw.	46	Dorothy	75
Carroll, Catherine DuBois	128	Edgar Neale	75
Grace Shreve Guthrie	116	Edmonia	78
John Wilson	116	Edmonia Beverly	52 166
Joseph Guthrie	116	Edmonia Fauntleroy Corbin	166
Mahala V.	88	Edward 12 54 78 79 80	212
Samuel Sprigg	142	Edward Beale	57
Sarah Beals	181	Edward St. Orville	53 167
William	181	Edwin	77 78
Carter,	220	Edwin D.	77

Carter, Edwin L.		74	77	Carter, John B.		78
Eleanor		211		John C.		224
Eleanor Eltonhed Brocas		211		John Fauntleroy		77
Eliza	78	79	81	John Hill	51	79
Eliza Lucy		79		John P.		78
Eliza Taliaferro		79		John Spencer		79
Eliza Travers		53		John T.		78
Elizabeth 38 49	51	81	211	John Wormely		75
Elizabeth Hill		211		Joseph	209	212
Elizabeth Landon	51	57	166	Joseph M.		79
Elizabeth Tayloe		219	264	Josiah		81
Elizabeth Travers		211	267	Judith 56	77	165 211 212 213
Elizabeth Wormely		78	211	Judith A.		77
Ellen S.		79		Judith Armistead		211
Emma Cleve		53	167	Judith Fauntleroy	78	212
Emma Keene		76		Katherine Chase		74
Emily Henry		77		Katie		212
Ernestine		80		Landon	37	38 39 41 42
Fanny 49 50	53	80	81		43	46 49 50 51
Fanny Lee					55	56 57 58 66
Fanny Lovie		52	167		73	77 78 80 145
Fanny Lovie McKie					165	212 214 219 264
Fanny S.		50				148 267
Fitzhugh		79		Landon Beale		57
Flora Berkeley		53	167	Landon St. Leger	51	166 211
Garland		77		Landonia	74	77 81
George	49	78	79	Laura Montreville	53	167
			80	Lavinia		79
		211	212	Lena		80
George Wade				Lettice Lynton		212
Gertrude		79		Lillian		78
Gertrude M.		79		Loughborough		79
Haden Bullard		77		Louisa		79
Harry		50		Louisa T.		80
Harriet		79		Lucy	49	77 80 165 212
Hatley		78			214	229 244 267
Hebe		78		Lucy Taliaferro		211 262
Henrietta Chase		75		Ludlow		211
Henry		212	213	Lulie Landon		74
Henry F.		78		Mann Page		77
J. Alexander		83		Margaret		76
James		81	212	Margaret Haden		75
James Van Allen		74		Margaret Mason	212	213
Jane		79	80	Maria	77	212
Jane Glyn		211		Maria Byrd		212
Janet Hamilton		212		Marie Elizabeth		77
Jennie		79		Martha		77
Jermiah		213		Mary	49	51 78 80 81 212
Joel Wormely		76		Mary Ada		74
John 73 77 78	80	211	212	Mary Ann		160
John A.		50		Mary Anne	209	212
John Alexander		80		Mary B.		79
John Armistead		50				

Carter, Mary Beale	57	Carter, Sarah Ludlow	211
Mary Eleanor	53 167	Sarah Maria	75
Mary Harwar	53 167	Shirley	77 79
Mary L.	50	Shirley Taliaferro	79
Mary Landon	75	Sophia	50 80
Mary M.	50	Sophia D.	50
Mary W.	79 80	St. Leger Landon	50 53 167
Mary Walke	211	Stuart	78 81
Merriwether R.	79	Susan	50 80
Matilda	81	Tabitha	213
Mittie	78	Thomas	80 128 212 213
Moore F.	77	Thomas Ludwell	53
Nellie May	76	Thomas Otway Byrd	54 74 77
Nina	80	Thomas T.	79
Olivia Hansen	53 167	Virginia	74 77 80 81
Otway Lane	166 52	W. Nelson	74
Nannie S.	79	Westwood	79
Oscar F.	79	William	78 212
Pauline	74 80	William A.	56 73
Pinkney	78	William Alexander	74
Priscilla Bladen	211	William F.	79 80
Rebecca	74 80	William Fitzhugh	79
Reginald A.	63	William H.	78
Richard	80	William J.	77
Richard Henry	77	Winifred	49 79
Richard O.	52	Winifred Beale	39 211
Richard Talbott	77	Winifred Travers	267
Richard W.	50	Winifred Traverse Beale	38
Richard Welby	50	Winston	81
Richardetta	80	Wormely	56 73 74 77 212
Robert 42 52 78 80 81 165		Zerelda Lucinda	76
	166 211 212 229 264	Cartmell, John	94
Robert Beale	57	Cartmill, Eliza B.	91
Robert Charles	51 57 166	Cartmill, James	258
Robert Corbin	52 166	Cary, John	236
Robert (King)	51	Mary	236
Robert M.	51	Casey, Elizabeth	156
Robert Maltrom	80	Peter	260
Robert Otway	51 166	Sarah	260
Robert T.	79	Castle, Adnamus	33
Robert Taliaferro	79	Castlen, Ann Eliza	19
Robert Wormely	38 39 49	Bradford Good	19
	211 219 267	Carrie Virginia	19
Roberta	74	Edwin Samuel	19
Rosalie	77	Elizabeth Timberlake	18
Rose	78 80	Fleming Grantland	19
Rowland Hill	77	John	18
R. We. by	80	John Bradford	19
Sarah 49 78 80 211 212		Marcellus	19
Sarah Edwards	212	Mary Catherine	19
Sarah Frances	75	Sarah Elizabeth	19
Sarah Jane	73 77	William H. P.	19

Catlett, Alice Thornton	265	Chichester, Ellen Symes	29
Anne Walker Carter	262	George	28
Elizabeth	262	John	29 213
H. H.	122	Mary	29
Hattie L. Hite	122	George Mason McCarty	28
John	215	Hannah	30
Maria Breckenridge	235	Laura	163
Rebecca	215	Mary	30
Catron, Mary Carlene	295	Mary Symes McCarty	28
Gauthorn, Thomas	19	Millicent	28 30
Cecil, C. D.	196	Richard	28 29 30 42
Maggie Beale	196		206 213 234
Chambers, Fred G.	293	Richard McCarty	28 206
George	186	Richard McCarty Barnes	28
Nora Legg	293	Sarah	206
Rebecca	181	Sarah McCarty	28 206
William	186	Sinah Ellen McCarty	28
Chance, Burton	138	William Henry	28
Maria Scott Beale	138	Chilton, Blackwell	147
Chandler,	302	Charles	61
Mary Helen Snyder	302	Charlotte Beale Gibson	147
Chaney, Lucy	301	Edward	148
Chapman, Anne Hansford	20	Edwin	148
Edmund	21	Elizabeth	148
Elizabeth	21	George	61 148
John	20	George Steptoe	148
Mary Allan	20	James Vass	61
Mary Sarah	305	Jeannie Brooke	61
Charles, Rachel	17	Joseph	148
Chase, Charles	93	Joseph Blackwell	148
Henrietta	75	Marshall	61
Katherine	74	Samuel	61
Chelton, John	160	William	61 148
Lucinda	159	Chinn,	28
Samuel	159	Benjamin	78
Samuel B.	159	Easter Ball	205
Sarah E.	159	Raleigh	205
Cherry, A. P.	19	Chisman, Anne	20
Chesley, Phillip	25	Eleanor Howard	20
Chestnutt, John	190	Elizabeth Reade	254
Chew, Alice	247	Jane	254
Martha Taylor	265	John	20
Milly	247	Thomas	22 254
Thomas	265	Chore, Anne	266
Chichester, Ann Gordon	234	Robert	266
Anne Mason	28 206	Christian, Mary	248
Daniel	28	Churchwell, Armistead	148 203
Doddridge Pitt McCarty	28		234
Elizabeth	30	Elizabeth Armistead	
Elizabeth Symes	213	(Wormely)	203
Ellen	30	Hannah	236
Ellen Ball	30 213	Hannah Harrison	203

Churchill, Lucy		148	203	234	Coleman, Rose Virginia	106
Priscilla				26	Rose Virginia Adams	106
William		148	203		Samuel	310
Clark, Alexander				304	Sarah	21
Ann R.				304	Teresa	306
Ann Rebecca				307	Colemand, James	247
Fannie				304	Colepeper, Anne	4
Della				304	William	4
Henry	23	32	33	34	Colleson, Julia	272
James		56	73	304	Colston, Allice Corbin Griffin	
John				304		214
Lucinda Burford				304	Alice Griffin	63 64
Lucy Young				304	Ann Fauntleroy	214
Margaret Seaton				162	Anne Good (Beale)	213 232
Matthew				177	Charles	23 31 213 214 267
Minnie				60	Edward	213
Richard		56	73		Elizabeth	165 214
Rebecca				154	Elizabeth B. Armistead	214
William				304	Eliabeth Griffin	214
William L.				304	Elizabeth Marshall	214
Winifred Lucas				304	Frances	213
Clarke, George				19	Landon	165
John		2	95		Lucy	214
Ralph			2		Lucy Carter	165 214
Clayton, Elizabeth		235	251		Mary	208 213
Mary				181	Mary	213
Prudence				181	Mary Meriwether	250
Samuel				251	Raleigh	37 40
William				181	Rawleigh	214
Clendenin,				158	Rebecca Travers	214 267
Patti Beale				158	Samuel	40 65 214
Clifton, Robbie				314	Susan	165
Clough, Mary				21	Susanna	23 213 214
Coats,				79	Susanna Opie Kenner	214
Cobb, Alice Galle Beale				157	Travers	214
Benjamin				198	William	23 31 37 165
Johanna		3	128			208 213 232 250
Soloman				198	William T.	165
Thomas				157	William Travers	124
Cochran, Jackson C.				109	Winifred	214
Josephine Bennett Smith				109	Combs,	236
Mary Joe				109	Elizabeth Harrison	236
Cockerham,				307	Compton, Alexander	44 269
Coder, Hannah				183	Felicia Beale	269
Coghill, Sarah				22	Conley, Doris May Krick	299
Colclough, Elizabeth Willoughby				202	Connelly, Pearl Beal	297
George				202	Roy	297
Cole, Dorothy				223	Conway,	50
Coleman, Florence Eloise				106	Agatha	206 221 245
G. C.				106	Anne Ball	205 215
J. P.				45	Edwin	42 205 206 214
						215 221 234

Conway, Eleanor Rose	215	247	Cooper,	203	245
Elizabeth Conway	215		Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty	245	
Eltonhead	214		Charles	171	
Francis	215		Charles Howard	171	
Martha Eltonhead	214		Elizabeth	163	
Mary	206	214	Ethel Lucille Anderson	172	
Millicent	234		Frances	171	
Nelly	247		Frances Beal Griffen	171	
Rebecca Catlett	215		George	84 168	223
Sarah Fleete	214		George S.	172	
Cook, Betsey Baker	216		Hannah Keene Willoughby	203	
Eliza	216		John	309	
Elizabeth V. Hamill	216		John B.	171	
Elizabeth Van Meter Lane	216		Jonathan	163	
Frances	266		Lucretia	171	
Judge Giles	216		Reuben	171	
Lucy	216		Sam	14	
Martha	216		Tabitha	171	
Mary	216		Cope, Catherine	182	
Mordecai	266		Corbin,	220	
Nannie	216		Alice	219	263
Prudence	92		Alice Eltonhead	218	
Sallie Kelly	216		Alice Ramsey	217	
Sarah	149	216	Ann	168 202 218 219	263
Samuel	216		Anne Repington	217	
William	216		Catherine Wormeley	218	
Cooke, Ann	215		Edith Frebody	217	
Ann Day	215		Edmonia Fauntleroy	51	166
Betsey	216		Eliza Everdon	217	
Daniel	215		Elizabeth Tayloe	66 218	219
Elizabeth	215			269	
Giles	215	216	Felecia Lutley	217	
Henry	157		Felicia Sutton	217	
Henry S.	157		Gawin	218 219 244	269
H. L.	149		George	217	
John	149	215	Hamon	217	
John E.	149		Hannah Lee	218	244
John Estin	157		Henry	12 217 218 219	242 263
John G.	157		Jane	42	218
Lucy	149	216	Jane Lane	218	
Lucy Beale	157		Jenny	219	
Marion Sarah Beale	157		Johanna	218	219
Mary	208	216	Johanna Storney	217	
Mordecai	215	229	Johanna Tucker	218	219
Nannie	157		John	217 219 243	269
Peyton	19		Letitia	242	
Sarah	216		Lettice	26	229
Sinah	216		Lettice Lee	219	243
Susannah	229		Margery Blunt	217	
Susannah Peasley	215		Margery Day	217	
Thomas	215		Martha	218 219 243	244
William	157		Mary	217	

Corbin, Mildred	168	202	210	219	Crocket,	270
Nicholas			217		Ida Mae	296
Richard			217		Crockett, John B.	159
Richard Henry			218		Katherine K.	159
Richard Randolph	52	166			Cromwell, Hope Truxton Beale	139
Robert		216			Oliver Eaton	139
Thomas	42	217	218		Tony	139
William		217			Crosby,	134
Winifred		235			Katherine Beale	134
Winifred Grosvenor		217			Pierce	134
Corbine, Elizabetha		241			Crow, Jane	109
Thomas		241			Rusanna Sherrill	308
Cornell, Katherine	270				Thomas	308
Corson, Ann Foulke	74				Crozer, Helena Rutgers Beale	139
Edward Foulke	74				Samuel A.	139
Elenor Gordon	234				Crute,	188
Mary Carter	74				Pearl Beale	188
Joseph	234				Cuffey, John	175
Joseph K.	74				Cullen,	29
Corse, Mary	28				Cullins, Aaron	304
Cosby, Mary	21				Alfred Washington	306
Thomas Baker	20				Clarrisa Amanda	305
Couch, Daniel	90				Daniel 292 293 304	308
Daniel B.	90				Easter Sherrill	304
Peter S.	90				Esther Amanda Sherrill	308
Samuel	90				James Carlton	305
Sarah F.	90				John	305
Coultrap, Mary Ball	207				Mary Ann 292 293	304
Courtney, Theodosus	179				Mary Ann Walker	305
Covington, Richard	237				Virginia L.	305
Cowan, Frank	105				Culwell, Andrew	296
Kate Eliza Bias	105	272			Charles L.	296
Cowherd, Elizabeth		82			Perry	296
Cowington, Rodney		65			Virginia Green	296
Cowles, James		158			Cummings,	186
Sarah		158			Frances Elizabeth	302
Wesley		158			Cunningham, Rebecca	92 110
Frances Anne Beale		158			Currie, Alice	220
Cowley, Jacob H.		158			Ann Corbin Allerton	219
Frances Anne Beale		158			Annie	220
Cox, Mary Ella		303			David 41 42 168 202	219
Mary Sue		303			Jane 42 202 219	220
William Charles		303			Sarah 41	
Craine, Rebecca		208			William 42	
Cramer, Lawrence W.		129			Curtis, Martha 2	
Crawford,		310			Mary Dapana 268	
David		250			Rachel 16	
Elizabeth		250			Robert 16	
Polly Oxsheer		310			George Washington Parke 229	272
Crenshaw,		294			Martha 205	272
Ike		294			Mary Anne Randolph 229	
May Beverly Campbell		294				

Custis, Mary Lee Fitzhugh	229	272	Daniel, Thomas H.	154	155
Mary Randolph	244	272	Darden, Jacob		190
Cuyler, Frances Lewis	257		Richard		195
T. De Witt	257		Darneal, Elizabeth		108
			Daughtrie,		193
Dabney, William	21		Jesse		193
Daily, Emily	76		Laura		193
Frances	76		Maggie		193
Hurley	76		Margaret Beale		193
Jean	76		Will		193
Rose	76		Daughtry, William		195
Daingerfield, Anne Walker	220		Davenport, Ann		305
Apphia Fauntleroy	220	225	Davenport, Lucy Cooke		216
Edwin	221		Samuel		216
Eliza Frances	49		David, Texie B.		302
Elizabeth	221		Davidson, Dollie		45
Elizabeth Bathurst	220		Eleanor Briscoe		121
Elizabeth Harwar Parker	220		Frances Arabella	119	121
Fanny	49		John Smith		121
Frances	220		Mary Elizabeth Bowman		121
John	220	221	Mary Jacquelain		121
Joseph Fauntleroy	48		Maury William		121
Katherine	220		Raleigh Belfield		121
Lawrence Lewis Butler	49		Davis, Alice Hope		67
Le Roy	54	220	Anne T.		67
Le Roy Parker	58	49	Arthur Kyle		68
Lucy Anne		49	Charles		44
Margaret Fauntleroy		49	Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin		67
Martha	126	221	Ella V. S.		72
Mary	54	269	Emily Tayloe Corbin		68
Mary Bassett		221	Hannah Sisson		58
Mary Beale		42	Jefferson		64
Mary Conway		221	John W. C.		67
Mary Willis		220	Joseph C.		68
Molly Beale		49	Joseph H.		67
Richard Robinson		49	Joseph R.		64
Robinson		254	Margaret		252
Sally		48	Martha Beale		67
William	54	169	Martha E.		67
		220	Mary Charlotte Wetzel		86
Winifred Beale		247	Nannie		67
Winifred Beale (Willis)		169	Nannie M.		71
Dale, Edward		247	Olin		67
Daniel, Elizabeth Imogen Ogg		273	Polly		41
Francis Dunnington		155	Robert B.		67
Henry Blount		155	Richard Beale		68
James Nelson		155	Robert Beale		67
Louisa Gordon		155	Wilbur F.		67
Margaret Bell		155	William H.		67
Marion Sterling		154	William Holmes		68
Robert Harrison		155	William I.		152
Sarah Price Dunnington		154	William T.		67

Davis, William Thomas	68	de Throckmorton, John	265
Dawson, Sadie Louisiana	181	Robert	265
William Henry	181	Simon	265
Day,	268	di Carcaci, Ernesto P. Castello	134
Ann	215		
Elizabeth	268	Dickenson, Vina	303
John	217	Dickerson, Mahala	308
Margery	217	Dickinson,	271
Mary	174	Diggers, Clothide Madison	
Mary Ann	268	(Skinker)	158
Mary Ann Mildred	162	Digges, Edward	229
Sally	18	Eliza	151
Deatherage, Delia M.	59	Eliza A. H.	151
Deaderick, Thomas	49	John C.	158
Dean, Anna Beal	296	J. H.	152
Graydon	296	John H.	151
Malcolm	296	Ludwell	151
Mary Anna	296	Mary	229
Scott Logan	296	Sarah Beale	151
de Burgh, Elizabeth	273	Thomas Edward	151
de Butts, Mary	80	Digly, D. W.	223
Mary Henely	80	Dills, Maria Tucker	268
Richardetta	50	Matilda	268
de Ferriers, Heirri	274	Nelson	268
de Jolie, Charlotte	222	Dinwiddie, Joel	76
de Lee, Jones	240	Margaret Jane	76
Villam	241	W. M.	76
de la Lee, Joan Burnett	241	Dipon,	268
Margareta Astley	241	Dix, Lillian	93
Petronilla	241	Dixon, Agnes	259
Reginaldus	240	Ann	221
Reyner	240	Ann	17
Roger	241	Anne	259
Thomas	240	Anne Smythe	259
de La Fontaine, John	209	Cornelius	221
de Lega, Hugo	240	Darnazinah	259
Delaney, Ann Marie	90	Elizabeth	221
Dennis, Nell	93	James	259
Denny, William	93	John	221 254 266
Willie May	93	Lucy Reade	221 254
Denson, Alice Bond Sneed (Talk)	303	Lucy Rootes	221 254
Claude	303	Lyonel	221
J.	192	Mary	126 127 218 134 191
Jordan	191	Nicholas	191
Lillian Bond	303	Rachel Beal	191
Vernon	303	Rebecca	259
de Scegland, John	6	Richard	17 259
Milo	6	Robert	221
de Spineto, Eleanor	265	Sussannah	259
Guy	265	Roger	221 254
de Throckmorton, Isabel	265	Sarah Throckmorton	266
		Susannah Ann	221

Dixon, Thomas	190	191	221	Ducker, Anne	3
William			221	Allan	3
Dixson, Rachel			190	Duke,	234
Dock, Donald	53	167		Elizabeth	233
George	53	167		James	233
Dodge, Edward			207	Jane	234
Mary			207	Richard	4
Dollin, Anthony			232	Susannah Goodwin	4
Jane			232	Dulaney, Bladen	79
Donley, Annie Dell			295	Cassius	79
Doran, Birdie Beale			162	Fanny	50
Doran, Ed			162	Henry C.	50
Dorfmyer, Debra Joe			314	Henry G.	50
Johnnie			314	John	50
Wanda Joe Shoemaker			314	Mary	50
Dorian, Mary H.			154	Randolph	79
Dorman,			270	Rebecca	50
Frances Gatewood			270	Richard H.	50
Dorsey, Harry			118	Rosier	50
Sarah			118	Dunbarr, Lucy	178
Doswell, Elizabeth	18	20		Duncan, Ann Bryor	76
Elizabeth Drummond			20	Catherine Schmucker	113
John			18	Charles	113
Thomas			20	C. William	113
Doughty, Nancy			173	Elizabeth E.	105
Douglas, Morton G.			61	Haden	76
Thomas Monteath			256	Harold C.	76
Dowd, Samuel			237	Katherine	113
Downman, Elizabeth			267	Kenneth Kellogg	76
Frances			26	Lillian Houser	113
Joseph B.			65	Louise	113
Margaret Ball	30	206		Marion Madison	76
Million	65	267		Schmucker	113
Million Travers			267	William A.	113
Priscilla			267	Dunlap, Alexander	270
Raleigh			30	Elizabeth	270
Rawleigh			267	Dunnington,	154
Robert			267	Elizabeth Bell	155
Travers			267	Frances Goodnow Gilpatric	155
William			30	Francis Alden	155
Willmoth			267	Francis Howison	155
Drake, Archibald			198	F. P.	154
Jesse S.			195	Gordon Beale	155
John			197	Jean McDonald	155
Samuel			195	Margaret Bell	155
Silas			198	Ruth	155
Drummond, William			20	Sarah Price	154
Drury, Lucy			246	William	155
du Bois, Anna Maria			239	Durant, Virginia Hopkins	143
Dubose, Emmie Lee			303	Dutton,	194
Isabelle			303	Alice Webb Beale	194
Robert D.			303	Dwight, Mary	76

Dymoke, Anne Talbois	274	Edwards, Martha E.	193
Edmond	274	Mary	140
Frances	274	Peter	195
Dysard, Jacob	97	Richard	73 144
		Sarah	56 73 212
Earnest, J. H.	189	Thomas	192
Easterday, John L.	314	Elder, Hartwell M.	172
Lyle	314	Ladye Grace Anderson	172
Nola Mae Gibson	314	Eley, Lemuel	192
Phyllis	314	William	191
Randy	314	Eliason, Armistead	50
Eastham, Albert G.	90	Landon	50
George Weller	90	Talcott	50
Harry C.	90	William	50
Harriet	90	Elison, Jane	307
Ida C.	90	Ellett, Arthur Tazewell	71
Kate C.	90	Charlotte Columbia	189
Lawrence	90	Elliott, John	162 268
Lawson	90	Mary	194
Lillian L.	90	Mary Ann Mildred Tucker	162 268
Lucy Beale	60	Mary Katherine Adams	106
Mary C.	90	Sarah C.	28
Mary Frances	60	Wallace Murray	106
Mildred L.	90	Ellis, Elizabeth	235
Presley, W.	90	Pearl	174
Robert B.	60	Ellison, Edna	91
Robert F.	59	Elmore, Harriett	199
Samuel Lawson	90	Eltonhead, Alice	218
Sarah A.	90	Martha	214
Virginia	90	Richard	214 218
William Judson	60	Eltonhed, Eleanor	211
Eaton, John	192	Richard	211
Edington, Samuel R.	258	Elwes, Guy	133
Edmonds, Mary	140	Ely, Mary	4
William	191	Thomas	4
Edmonston, James	237	Emlen, George	257
Edmunds, America	48	Mary	257
Thomas	14	Erhardt, Carrie	63
Edrington, Edmund	235	Ernest, Hannah Ball	205
Priscilla Gordon	235	Thomas A.	205
Edwards,	224	Eskridge, Elizabeth	243
Ann	78	Eustace, Agatha Conway	221 245
Ann H.	73	Agatha Elizabeth	238
Betsey	197	Alice Corbin Peachy	221
Elizabeth Fauntleroy	224	Ann Carroll	238
George	41	Ann Conway	222
Gilbert	78	Ann Gaskins	221 222 245
Jane	73 77	Anne Lee	221
Jordan	195	Anne Lee (Armistead)	245
Kenchen	197	Elizabeth	124 128 132 144
Lucy	78		145 222 245
Margaret Beale	197		

Eustace, Hancock	144	145	222	Ewell, Frances Kenner	222
	238	245		Helen Woods	45
Isaac	221	245		Jane Louise	45
James Henry		238		Jeduthan Ball	44
John	144	145	221	Jesse	44
John Conway		222	45	John Smith	45
John Henry		238	46	John Smith MacGregor	45
Mary		238		Martha	44
Mary Ball		222		Mary Ann Bertrand	222
Mary G.		159		Mary Eleanor	45
Mary Leland		222		Mildred	46
Sarah	222	245		Mildred Beale	40
Sarah Jauncey		221		Mildred Bertrand	222
Sarah M.		238		Mildred Eliza	46
Tabitha Henry		238		Sarah Ball	222
W.		50		Thomas Beale	44
William	128	144	145	Wallace	45
William Conway		221	238	William	45
Eustis, Elizabeth		245		Eyres, Elizabeth Allerton	
Evans,		222		Starr	202
Allen		104		Simon	202
Catherine		257			
Edwin Elgin		58			
Hannah Beale		75		F.F.V.s of Virginia	287
Isaac		185		Fabian, Edmund	24
James		185		Fairfax, Anne	243
Margaret	39	58		Hannah	272
Mary		147		Lord	273
Rebecca C. Lewis		58		William	236
Sarah Beale		257		Farr, Margarett	243
Tavenor		39		Faulkner, Baydie	113
Everdon, Eliza		58		Fauntleroy, Ann	75
William		217		Anne	214
Everett, William L.		217		Anne Belfield	224
Ewell,		195		Apphia	224
Albert		77		Apphia Bushrod	220
Albert Mortimer		45		Belfield	224
Alice Maude		45		Betsy	224
Alice May		45		Bushrod	224
Bertrand		45		Dorothy	223
Charles		222		D. C.	223
Charlotte	44	222		Dorothy Cole	250
Charlotte Isabella		222		Elizabeth	223
Charlotte Marianne		45		Elizabeth	224
Eleanor Mildred Beale		45		Elizabeth Foushee	224
Eleanor Murdock		46		Emily Carter	72
Edgar		46		Griffin	224
Edmund Tyler		45		Griffin Murdock	214
Fannie Beale		45		Henry	220
Fannie Edmona		44		J. Dearing	224
Fenton		45		Jane	250
Fenton Merser		44		John	224
				Joseph	73
					223
					224

Fauntleroy, Judith	73	77	212	Fitzhugh, Anne M. Goldsborough	
Judith Ball			224		229
Juliet			250	Anne Randolph	229
Katherine			224	Carter Harrison	228
Katherine Griffin	224	235		Catherine Bill	226
Margaret			224	Catherine Boothe	229
Margaret Micon			224	Charles C.	225 228 229
Mary	168	209	223	Christine Maydbury	225
Mary Emily			224	Daniel	230
Mary Hill			224	Dorothy	226
Molly			224	Eliza Cole	235
Moore	168	223	224	Elizabeth	124 132 226 228
Peggy Murdock			224		229 230 248
Robert			224	George	229
Sally			224	Henry	212 226 227 229 244
Sarah Ball			224	Horace	227
William	32	160	210	John	226 229 230 248
Fellers, Delia			224	Lettice	229 245
Fenwick, Benedict J.			235	Lucy Carter	212 229 244
Francis			112	Margaret	226
Ignatius			178	Margaret Smyth	226
Jane			178	Maria	208
Priscilla			177	Martha Lee Turberville	243
Richard	176	177		Mary	226
Susanna			177	Mary Digges	229
Ferris, Elizabeth			179	Mary King	226
Richard			274	Mary Lee	229 272
Field, Charles C.			274	Mary Mason	229
Harriett Taliaferro			262	Richard	225
Furgason, Jordan			262	Robert	225 228 245
Lucy			195	Rose Tucker	226
Polly			195	Sarah	229 245
Ferguson, Lucy			195	Sarah Battailde	229
Lydia			195	Sarah Tucker	226
Ficklen, Alma Redd			163	Susan	226
Florence Laws			163	Susannah Cooke	229
Kathryn			163	Thomas	225 229
Mary Redd			163	Victor C. A.	225
Thomas			163	William	37 40 225 226 227
Thomas Beale			163		229 230 243 244 249
W. A.			163	William Chatham	229
William P.			150	William Henry	229
Fields, Mabel			60	Fleete, Henry	206 214
Corabell			163	Sarah	206 214 221
Finn, Lucy			275	Fleming, Ann	274
Fisher, James A.			150	Fletcher, Beale	140
Fitch, J. P.			93	Bertha Beale	140
Jessie L.			93	Margaret Albert Beale	140
Fitzhugh,			54	Margaret Ella	140
Amy Negrus			226	Maria Parker Taylor Beale	140
Anne Barbara (McCarty)	230	248		Thomas	305
Anne Lee	228	229	244	Walter	140
			245		
			249		

Flower, Jane	178	Fuller, Sarah Read	254
Floyd, John William	296	William	248 254
Stella Mae Green	296	Furgason, Lydia	196
William	178		
Fontaine,	209	Gabbard, Minnie	293
James M.	210 Beale	158
Forbes, Eleanor Lane	136	Gafford, Shade	158
Elizabeth Jane	127	Gaines, Edmund P.	259
James	136	Elizabeth Ann	259
Foreman, Bennie	172	Richard H.	163
Forrest, James	179	Sarah Frances	305 313
John	178	R. H.	163
John W.	179	Gale, Thomas	190
Marie Antoinette	179	Gallaher, Charles James	120
Sallie	178	Eleanor Magruder Briscoe	120
Susanna Fenwick	179	Elizabeth Bell	120
Forseman, Alice Belle	184	Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen)	
Fortin, Donald	295		230
Gail Keran Bays	295	Frances Amelia	120
Foster, Ellin	23	Frances Briscoe	120
Mary	213	Hugh	230
Martha	151	Hugh L.	120
Foushee, Elizabeth	47	Hugh Lafferty	230
Fanny	224	Juliet Hite	120
Francis	40	Katherine Lawson	120
Margaret	42	Sallie Bell Martin	120
W.	46	Thomas Briscoe	120
Fowke, Anne	266	William Bowen	120 230
Fowler, James	191	Willie Briscoe	120
William	66	Gamill, Eliza Cook	216
Fox, David	191	Gamble, Joseph	216
Hannah	197	Gantt, Edward	239
Hannah Ball	205	Mary Hite	239
Nathaniel	29	Garnes, John	190
Francis, Eliza	205	Garnett, Emma	71
Frank, Ann	189	John Muscoe	71
Franklin, Charles	29	Susie	71
Margaret Beale	62	Garretson, Lydia Beals	181
W. E.	161	William	181
Frazier, James A.	161	Garth, Mary Elizabeth	152
Frazier, Lillie Warwick	104	Gartner, Catherine Carroll	
Frebody,	104	Beale	143
Edith	217	Paul Knox	143
Free, Billie	217	Gascoigne, Elizabeth	274
Frith, Anne (Goodwin)	174	Margaret Percy	274
James	233	William	274
Frost, John E.	233	Gaskins,	160
Fudge, Andrew	79	Mrs.	145
Harriett Beale	106	Ann	221 245
Fugason, Jesse	106	Hannah G. Beale	150
Lucy Beal	196	Henry	152
Fuller, Sarah Martian	196	Matilda Lee	160

Gaskins, Sarah Eustace	222	245	Gibson, Debbiah Linn	315
Thomas	65	66	Doyle Roy	294
William Eustace			Evelyn Beal	314
Gatewood, A. C. L.			Fanny	314
Agnes Dunlap Warwick			Frances Merle	118
Andrew			Glenna Lee	294
Eliza			Gregg	314
Eliza Jane			Helen Beal	118
Frances			James Beal	121
Francis Warwick	103	105	James Hite	294
Jacob			Janelle	315
Jane Warwick			Jeanette	315
Margaret Skillern Beale			Jonathan	147
Mary Catherine			Lilly Jane Schmitton	315
Mary Jane			Mary Helen Beal	314
Mary Warwick			Nannie	118
Nancy Warwick			Nola Mae	294
Sally Moffett			Rex B.	314
Samuel Vance			Robbie Clifton	314
Thomas			Rosa	200
Warwick			Steven Clay	314
William	103	270	Susan	147
Geiger, Eleanor			Susan Taylor	147
Geisenhainer, Augustus T.			Susan Waters	118
Elenora Schmucker			Thomas	145
Genesis of the U. S.			Walter	147
George,			Walter Clinton	294
Betty Carter			William	314
Weedon			William Waters	147
Gerard, Rose Tucker Fitzhugh			Giddings,	118
Gerard, Thomas			Gilbert, Bersheba	268
Gettier, Elizabeth Briscoe			Mattie Fetch	2
(Bowman)			Paul	199
William			Sara Neely	97
Ghent, Daniel			Gillespie, Jacob	113
Nancy Wilson Anderson			Rebecca	199
Gibbons, Gloria			Gillison, Mary Lee	149
Jack			Gilmer, Nannie	150
Giberne, Isaac William	168	225	Gilmour, John	196
Mary Fauntleroy (Beale)	168	225	John Martan	26
Gibbons, Betsey Cooke			William	26
Henry			Gilpatrick, Frances Goodnow	26
Moses			Givens, Jane	155
Sarah Cooke			Glass, Martha	268
Gibbs,			Mary C.	56
Atlanta Beale			Glasscock, George	73
Gibson, Agnes			Priscilla	189
Alice Grove			Samuel	29
Barbara Ann			William	267
Charlotte Beale			William Downman	35
Cinthie Lee			Glassell, Frances	267
Clay			Robert T.	70
	294	314		70

Glaze, Elizabeth	268	Goodwin, James	16	17	18	19
Glenn, Dorsey	77	20	21	22	232	233
John William	77	James Doswell				254
Sarah	77	Jane Dollin				21
Glyn, Jane	211	John	15	17	18	19
Godman, Sallie Tucker	268		21	232	233	20
William B.	268	John Selden				259
Godwin,	190	Katherine				232
Mary	192	Lewis				18
Sarah Beal	190	Littleton				21
Gold, John	94	Martin		19	233	234
Goldsborough, Anne M.	229	Mary	17	18	19	20
Nicholas	79	Matthew				22
Gooch, Anne	23 25 125 127	Mildred				234
	128	Mildred Reade		16	233	254
Elenor Bowles	232	Nancy				18
Henry	13	Nelson				21
William	23 25 125 129	Overton				21
Goode, John	61	Peter	14	17	18	19
Mary Urquart	61		21	23	232	233
Goodin, Daisey Malcom Beals	182	Polly				18
Monte	182	Rachel		17	20	22
Goodson,	158	Rachel				233
Edward	191 192	Rebecca	14	17	19	20
Fannie Beale	158 159					22
Gertie	159	Rebecca Tiplady				233
Nellie	159	Reuben				18
R. B.	159	Reuben Bradford				19
Goodspeed, Emma	90	Robert	20	22	232	233
Goodwin,	186 221	Sallie				18
Alice	17 19	Sarah Hillard				232
Alma Tyler Beale	186 187	Susannah		19	233	234
Ann Nelson	21	Susannah Ann				221
Anne	17 20 22	Thomas				19
Anne	233	Thomas Cary				21
Annie	233	William		19	21	232
Barbara Rogers	19	William Doswell				21
Blanche	234	William Harris				21
Blanche Norce	233	Gordon,				305
Blase	233	Alexander				161
Cypress	232	Alexander Tazewell				154
Diana	19	Andrew				306
Diana Chisman	20	Andrew W.				306
Edmund Chisman	22	Ann				234
Elizabeth	21	Ann Davenport				305
	18 19 20	Ann Sparke				235
Elizabeth Doswell	22	Anne				235
Elizabeth Moore	233	Armistead				30
Elizabeth Tiplady	233	Armistead Churchill				234
Fanny	18	Callie				236
Francis	21	Carrie				235
Henry	232	Chapman				307
		Charles		150	152	306

Gordon, Charles H.	149	150	Gordon, Mary Harrison	152	234
Charles Henry	150	235	M. J.		160
Charity King		306	Mary James		153
Churchill		235	Mary Lenoir		305
Daniel		306	Mary McDonald		154
Edna		305	Mary Reed Rootes		234
Edna Frances	307	313	Mary Sarah Chapman		305
Edward		153	Maude Winston		154
Edward Pegram		151	Nancy	305	306
Elenor		234	Nathaniel		306
Eliza Cole Fitzhugh		235	Nathaniel W.		305
Eliza Somerville Beale		153	Newton		306
Eliza V. Beale		235	Millicent Conway		234
Elizabeth	234	306	Nathaniel	152	234
Elizabeth Clayton		235	Priscilla		235
Elizabeth Digges Beale		153	Reuben Lindsey	151	153
Elizabeth Ellis		235	153	154	234
Elizabeth Lindsay	154	234	Richard		306
Elva		306	Richmond		305
George		234	Robert		234
George Lovall	150	235	Samuel		234
Hannah	148	203	Sarah	234	235
Hannah Harrison		235	Sarah	305	306
Hannah Robertson		236		306
James	148	152	Sarah Frances Gaines	305	313
James Lindsay		234	Sarah Greenway		234
Jane		154	Sarah Herndon		306
Jane Campbell		234	Susan		151
Jemas		306	Susan Vowles		153
John	42	148	Teresa Coleman		306
John Beale		203	Thomas A.		305
John Calhoun		235	Will		306
John Foster		151	William		235
John George		305	William Fitzhugh	154	234
John Lawson		305	Gould, E.W.		297
John Wesley		313	Gowin, Dan		309
Josie		305	Graham, Harriett		256
Julia		305	William		256
Lizzie		306	Grainger, Harry		123
Lucy		151	Louise Virginia Hite		123
Lucy Churchill		235	Grandpierre, Celeste		94
Lucy Douglas		203	Grant, James Benton		61
Lulu		154	Grantland, Sallie Bradshaw		18
Margaret Hunter		306	Gray, Elizabeth		28
Maria Breckenridge Catlett		234	Frank		162
Martha Winston		235	Lalla Beale		162
Mary	149	234	Sarah		249
Mary Beale	152	235	Grayson, Anne Bronaugh		208
Mary Boswell (Herndon)		305	Berry		208
Mary C.		234	Gladys		62
Mary Cattlet Beale		305	Hebe		78
Mary Frazer Beale		150	Mary Elizabeth Wagener	163	206
		150	Susan		27
		150	William		163
		154			206

Green,	313	Grove, Mary	121
Albert Anderson	296	Mary Ann Hite	120
Calista Smith	313	Phillip	121
Laura Lillian	296	Robert	121
Hazel Kathryn	296	Sarah Louise Berry	121
Hazel Sisson	296	Thomas	121
Martha	296	Thomas Clagett	121
Retta	200	Washington Berry	121
Richard	296	Grover, A. E.	87
Stella Batte	296	Sadie L.	87
Stella Mae	296	Grymes, Alice	157
Virginia	296	Benjamin Andrew	156 157
Greenaway, Samuel	234	Charles	244 262
Sarah	234	Eugenia E.	156
Greene, Albert Beale	136	Harriett Beale	156
Albert E. S.	136	Kate	157
Albert S.	136	Lucy	239 244
Ellen Marbury Beale	136	Randolph	157
Francina Singleton	136	Sadie	157
James Francis	136	Sarah	262
Greenwell, Joshua	177	William S.	152 157
Robert	177	Gum, Mary	199
Greer, Anna Bertrand	45	Gurley, George	192 193
Richard	45	Guthrie,	116
Gregory, Mary	264	Corinna H. B. Shreve	116
Greist, Elizabeth	181	Grace Shreve	116
Griffen, Frances Beal	171	Joseph Andrew	116
James	171	Guyther, Mary Beale	78
Vincent	171	Gwathmay, Elizabeth B.	20
William	171	Gwyn, Edward	254
Griffin, Allice Corbin	214	Lucy	254
Alice Currie	220	Mary	254
Corbin	235		
Katherine	224	Hacket, Mary	175
Leroy	220	Mary Magdalene	175
Mary Griggs	180	Randolph	175
Richard	180	Hackett,	294
Samuel	224	Katherine Wolffarth	294
Thomas	175	Kathryn	294
Winifred	235	Haden, Lenna	200
Winifred Corbin	235	Margaret	75
Griffith, Fannie Tyler	69	Hagood,	171
Sarah Dorsey	118	Frances Cooper	171
Trelauney	118	Haines, Sol	190
Gross, June Elizabeth	255	Halber,	308
Grosvenor, Gawin	217	Hale, Anne Carter Bronaugh	
Winifred	217		209 213
Grove, Alice	121	Anna M.	101
Elizabeth Pascoe Thomson	121	Channing	101
Jacob	120	Eleanor Harrison	274
James Hite	121	Howard	101
Juliet Baker	121	Joseph	208 209 213

Hale, Margaret Bronaugh	208	209	Hamilton, Charles	56	73
Mary Margaret Beale	274		Charles Beale	56	73
Phillip William	100	101	Edward	56	73
Robert		274	Edward Allen	56	73
Susannah Payne		101	Efifie		81
William		274	Elizabeth		81
William Beale		101	Elizabeth Bell Weaver	120	
William Payne	100	274	Frank H.		120
Hall, Cary		119	George		25
Catherine C.		122	Gilbert	32	34
Cecil Dempsey		296	55	56	73
Cecil Edmund		296	Jane		78
Charles		273	Janet		212
Crayton Green		296	John	38	56
Edward Jacqueline		119	John Tayloe	39	73
Eliza F.		78	Lucy Landon	56	73
Elizabeth		119	Maria	40	42
Elizabeth Briscoe	119	121	Marie		46
Elizabeth Caroline Briscoe	119		Martha	56	73
Elizabeth Hite		122	Mary Elizabeth	56	73
Elizabeth Susan Hite		122	Nancy	56	73
Ellen Ann		119	Reuben Beale	56	73
Ida Mae Crochet		296	Richard Henry	56	73
James		190	Robert		73
John Hite		122	Robert T.	56	73
Juliet Wood		119	Robert Wormely	56	73
Larry		296	Sarah Carter	56	73
Laura Lillian Green		296	Susan		18
Littleton Aisquith		119	Susan Ann	56	73
Louisa		122	Susanna	38	39
Louisa Tapscott Tabb		122	40	56	57
Martha King Moffett		271	Susanna Beale		56
Mary Bennett		178	Susannah H.	56	73
Rhoda		273	Thomas Beale	56	73
Sumpter		119	Turner	56	73
Susan Caroline	119	121	William	56	73
Virginia		122	William B.		46
William		271	William Beale	56	73
William Baker		122	Hammersley, T. H. S.		223
William George		119	Hamrick, Ena J.		199
W. H. D.	118	121	Hambrick, Rebecca		199
Hamblin, Mrs. A. C.		122	Hampton, Thomas		252
Hambright,		174	Hancock, Anne Elizabeth		71
Josie Gordon		306	Judy		94
Hamersley,		306	Hannah, David		97
Hamill, Elizabeth V.		64	Erma		200
James		216	Hanno, Mary F.		90
Mary Cooke		216	Harcum, Ray		231
Hamilton, Achsah		18	Hardaway, A. E.		189
Ann	73	168	Virginia Beal		189
Anne Beale		73	Hardin, Lydia		273
Ann H.		56	Hardrick, William		20
			Hare, Emily P.		133
			Horace Binney	133	139

Harmonson, Elizabeth	47	Harrison, Benjamin	55	211	236
Harness, Rebecca	108	Burr	83	116	236
Harper,	186	Cuthbert	115	117	235 236
Robert	86	D. H.			185
Sarah Elizabeth	88	Eleanor			100 274
Harrell, Alice	180	Eliza			185
Avie	180	Elizabeth			236
Eber Shaw	180	Elizabeth Beale	115	116	236
Elijah	182	Elizabeth Hall			119
Elizabeth Sollers Kelley	180	Frances Holt			116
Emily Theresa	180	George			115 236
Lilly Kelly	180	Hannah	148	203	236
Lois	180	Hannah Churchill			236
Naomi	180	Jane			236
Rachel Beals	182	Jane Beale			185
Richard	180	John			185 235
Harris,	205	Lixon Longsdale			235
Anne Nelson	20	Lulu Gordon			306
B. B.	20	Margaret J.			185
Bertha W.	21	Mary	148		234
Diana Chisman	21	Mary			236
Elizabeth	49	Mary Cary			236
Elizabeth Doswell	20	Mary Smith			236
Fanny	21	Matthew	236		274
Frances Goodwin	20	Nathaniel			236
Genevieve Gordon Laughorney	152	Sarah			236
Graham H.	152	Seth			236
H. L.	313	Taverner			115
Jemina B.	21	T. B.			157
John	21	Thomas	235		236
John Goodwin	20	Vincent Edmund			119
John Overton	21	William			236
Julia Gordon	306	Zelia			185
Maria Drummond	21	Harrold, Alice May			180
Martha W.	21	Catherine			181
Mary Garland	20	Charity			181
Mary Goodwin	21	Eber Shaw			180
Minnie Catharine Smith	313	Elizabeth Sollers Kelley			180
Overton	20	Jonathan			181
Sarah Overton	21	Mary			182
Temperance	21	Mary Ann Beals			181
Thomas Doswell	21	Richard	181		182
William Overton	20	Hart, Elizabeth			251
Harrison,	306	John D.			195
Alice Grymes	157	Naje			195
Ann	236	Harvey, Nila Margaret			294
Ann	235	Harwar, Ann	37	40	208
Ann Barnes	116	Elizabeth			237
Ann Frances	116	Hannah			237
Anne	78	Harwar			37
Anne Beale	115	Samuel			237
Anne Carter	211	Susannah			251

Harwar, Thomas	237	Henry, Martha Williams	238
Hawkins, Elizabeth	16	Mary	238
Richard	16	Mary Beale	238
Hawes, Cadwalader	275	Patrick 65 83 222 238	264
Napoleon	275	Samuel	238
Simpronia Neale	275	Samuel Hugh	54
Hawthorne, Ray Lawrence	76	Sarah Elizabeth	238
Hay, Timothy	237	Sarah Scarburg	238
William	14	Tabitha	238
Hayden, Horace E.	204	Hereford, Anne	238
Hayes, John	147	Anne Marie	100 239
Haymond, Delia	111	Elizabeth	238
Hayward, John	12	Elizabeth P.	88
Heale, George	267	Elizabeth Pope	238
Priscilla Pownman	267	Frances	238
David Porter	143	John	209 238
Elizabeth B. Beale	143	Kitty	238
Samuel Lawrence	143	Margaret Ammon	238
Violet Blair Beale	143	Mary Catherine	100
Heard, Elinor	178	Mary Mason Bronaugh	209 238
Susanna	177	Peggy	238
Hebb,	178	Robert	209 213 238
Nellie Beale	178	Thomas	238
Hedrick, Henry	83	William	238
Susannah	83	Herndon, Joseph	305
Hefley, Helen	296	Mary Boswell	305
Helm, Henderson	158	Sarah	306
Mary Eliza Beale	158	Herrick, Robert	129
Hemphill, Constance Beale	139	Herring, Alice	293
Ella Rebecca Beale	139	Anderson	293
Margaret Beale	139	Beal	293
William Edgar	139	Embrene	293
Henderson, John	183	George	293
Mary	183	Lee Beal	293
Hendley, Ann Beale	180	Hethersall, John	22
James	176	Rebecca	22
Mary	180	Heydt, Anna Maria du Bois	239
Mary M.	176	Baron	239
Mary Magdalen	177	Jost	239
Robert	180	Hickman, Abbie Beal	293
Hendricks, William	177	Jess	293
Hennett, Morgan	183	Hicks, Margaret	2
Henry, Alexander	12	Pharis, Malinda Beal L.	
Anne Catherine Temple	238	(Campbell)	294
Ann Elizabeth Braxton	238	Higgins, Mary Beale	106
Charles Scarborough	54	Peter	106 111
Edward Hugh	238	Hill, Edward	13 211
James	238	Elizabeth	211
James Hugh	54	Esther G.	137
Jean Robertson	238	Leonard	237
John	54	Lucy	188
Martha C.	238	Martha L.	

Hill, Mary		224	254	Hite, Lucy	79
Nancy			21	Lydia Peterson	122
William			75	M. Brookover	123
William H.			44	Marcus C.	122
Hillard, John			232	Mary	239
Sarah			232	Mary Ann	120
Hinkle, Allie Beale			200	Mary Eltinge	121
Allie E.			201	Mary Virginia	123
Floyd E.			200	Minnie Richardson	123
Hite, Abraham			239	Peter Yost	122 123
Alcinda Baker			120	Reba	123
Alexander			239	Rebecca Bowman	122
Amelia Baker			120	Rolfe Millar	122
Andrew			239	Samuel R.	122
Appolina Keller			239	Sarah	239
Arabella Wood			121	Sarah	239
Beatrice			122	Susan R.	123
Caroline M.			121	Susan R. Richardson	122
Catherine			239	Thomas	117 120 239
Charles James			122	Hobert, Edwin H.	315
Clara Boydston			122	Ellie Beal Welch	315
Daniel			239	Hobson, Alice	236
Eleanor			122	Hodges, Bonnie Anne	300
Eleanor Briscoe		119	121	Doris May Krick (Conley)	
Eleanor Mae			123		299 300
Elizabeth	82	85	122	Frances Beal Smith	299
Elizabeth Briscoe			121	Heather Ann	300
Elizabeth J.			122	Luke	299
Elizabeth Millard			122	Luke Oxsheer	299 300
Elizabeth Susan			122	Hodgkinson, Mary	34
Frances Conway			118	William	34
Frances Madison		117	118	Hoffman, Ann	255
Frances Madison Beale		117	239	Helen Scott Lewis	257
George			239	J. Ogden	257
Hattie L.			122	Holdaman,	121
Helen Ruth			123	Juliet Buckey	121
Isaac		119	121	Holloway, F. M.	275
Jacob	82	85	117	Sybil Bassett	275
Jacob O'Bannon		119	239	Holt, Frances	116
James			122	Mary H.	19
James B.			122	Holton, Catherine	177
James Madison		117	121	Catherine Beale	180
John			122	Mary	180
John Briscoe			122	William	177 180
John James			122	Homan, Grace	302
John Yost			123	Hooe, Bernard	28
Josh			121	John	266
Juliet			118	Mary Anne	266
Juliet Wood			118	Hopkins, Henry H.	53
Louise M. West			122	Henry Melmoth	53 167
Louise Virginia			123	Mrs. J. M.	174
Lucille Mildred			123	Hopper, Alexander	306

Hopper, Jane Gordon		306	Hunt, Sanford Conley	76
Horby, Daniel		31	Virginia Bright	76
Hornby, Daniel	23 33 82	213	Hunter, James I.	150
David		168	Jefferson	88
Horner, William M.		150	Margaret	234
Horsby, Daniel		55	Mary M.	88
Hortman,		313	Hurst, Ada	294
Kate Huguley		313	John	294
Houser, Lillian		113	Pharis	294
Howard, Francis Lord		259	Hutchinson, Amy Lewis	257
Sir Henry	117	118	Pemberton Sidney	257
Lady Judith		117	Hutton, Franklyn L.	99
Susanna		117	Huxthal, William E.	61
Thomas		118		
Howell, Frances Amelia Gallaher			Inge,	188
John Walton		120	Homie Alice Beale	188
Howison, Alexander		120	Ingram, William	6
Ann Wood		240	Irby,	293
Helen Rose		240	Isler,	78
Jane Briggs	154	240	Jack, Effie G.	185
J. F.		240	Jackson,	297 306 311
John		240	Kate Ingersol	98
Mary		240	Munro	98
Mary Brooke		240	Nathan	193
R. C.		240	Sarah	193
Robert R.		240	Stonewall	260
Samuel		240	Jacob, Richard	218
Stephen		240	James, David	149
Howry, Charles Bowen		52 166	Jameson, Mary	302
Lucien Beverly	52	67 166	Jauncey, Elizabeth	221
Maude		52 166	Sarah	221
Williard Carter		52 166	William	221
Hoyle, Samuel		237	Jefferson, Lola	45
Hubard, William		191	Peter	258
Huckins, Mary		275	Thomas	193 258
Huffman, Lucy		102	Jeffries, Nan	222
Lucy Preston Beale		102	Johns, Margaret	28
Oscar Beale		102	Johnson, Benjamin	192 197
O. C.		102	Clyde	93
Hughes, Henry		13	Edmund	197
Huguley,	313	314	Eugene	93
Elizabeth Smith		314	George	29
Eula		313	Henry	192
Kate		313	Jacob	192
Minnie		313	Jesse	192
Susan Smith		313	Job	192
Huhne, Nancy George		159	Joseph	192
Hull, Ann Conway (Eustace)		222	Joseph E.	230
Edwin		222	Liddia	192
Hunt, Mary Frances		76	Lucy	192

Johnson, Mary	192	205	Jordan, John	82	85	260
Polly		197	Mary Bibb		85	260
Stephen	191	192	Tavener			94
William		93	Jorgensen, Margareth			132
Johnston, John		192	Joyner, Amos			198
William		192	Bridgeman	191	197	
Jolly, Anna Sherrill		308	Elizabeth			197
Joseph		308	Jacob			197
Jones,		269	Joseph			192
Albridgeton		191	Joshua			192
Angelo		173	Lemuel			198
Daniel		161	Sally			197
E. Alfred		232	Sally Beale			197
Elizabeth Dixon		221	Sarah			198
Emanuel	262	267	Karson, Kit			140
Frances Tucker		42	Kay,			306
Hannah		181	Dones			315
James		197	Lois Colleen Welch			315
Jane Skelton		42	Nancy Gordon			306
Jesse		99	Tony			315
Jesse B.		172	Keene, Elizabeth	210	224	
John	26	268	Emma			76
John Paul		262	Hannah	210	224	
Joseph		182	Hannah			203
Lettice Corbin Turberville		269	William	210	224	
Lindsey		221	Keith,			313
Lucy Booth		262	Minnie Huguley			313
Lucy Taliaferro (Carter)		262	Richie Roena			156
Maria		293	Kelle, Richard			197
Martha Taliaferro		266	Kelleher, Daniel			83
Mark		51	Keller, Appolina			239
Mary		51	Kelley, Elizabeth Sollers			180
Mazie Tucker		268	Maria Theresa Beale			180
Merriwether P.		51	William H.			180
Parson		27	Kelly, Eleanor	134	143	
Patience Beals		182	John	134	139	143
Richard		266	Mabel			180
Robert		14	Maria	134	143	
Rodaham		161	Mary	139	143	
Sarah	175	262	Sallie			216
T. A. Catesby		51	Kendall, Mary			245
William	246	262	William			245
Jordan,		190	Kennard, Elizabeth			268
Beale		94	Kennedy,	27	270	
Betsy		93	Mary Jane Gatewood	105	270	
Catherine	94	104	Kenner, Frances			222
Catherine Beale		85	Naith			163
Charles		93	Kennerly, Ann Winston			158
Elizabeth		85	Annie May			157
Honour		190	Gordon Winston			158
Honour Beal		190	Joseph McKendree			157
Jermiah		85	Josepha Ann Beale			157

Kennerly, Martha Mason	158	Knox, Thomas P.	151
Nellie Cooke	158	Krebs, Adeline	91
Thomas Miller	158	George	91
Kent,	270	Mary	91
Ker, Barbara	256	Kyle, Anna	106
Walter	256		
Kerby, Elizabeth Goodwin(Moss)	233	Lamb, Clarissa	194
Robert	233	Elizabeth	194
Kercheval, Robert	27	Harriett	194
Kerfoot, John B.	78	Margaret Patience	193
Kerley, Elizabeth Ann	311	Richard	193
Kerr, Arthur	90	Sophia	194
James E.	90	William Boswell	194
Kerving,	312	William W.	194
Keys, Josie	175	Lancaster, Sadie E.	87
King, Charity	306	Landon, Elizabeth	211
Giles	226	Thomas	211
J.	111	Lane, Eleanor	136
Mary	28	Elizabeth Van Meter	216
Robert	226	Jane	218
Virginia Blackford	189	John	136
William	111	Langhorne, Genevieve	
Kingsbury, Grace	189	Gordon (Peyton)	152
Kippax, Peter	61	Harry L.	152
Kirk, Ann R. Clark	33	Lasater, Glenna Lee Gibson	314
Ann Rebecca Clark	304	Mitchell	314
Eliza	304	Richard	314
Gustavas A.	307	Law, John	49
Jane Elison	307	Thomas	115
Martha Elizabeth	304	Lawler, Daisy May	295
Mary Jane	307	Laws, Florence	163
Parham	307	Lawrence, Elizabeth	12
Rebecca	307	Emma	265
Randolph	25	George	191
Selvester	307	Rheta	45
Susan A.	307	Richard	12
Thomas A.	307	Sally Beal	191
William	307	Lawson, Henry	147
William A.	304	Katharine	120
William A. A.	307	Mary	313
Winifred Ann	307	Leader, R. H. Amphlett	129
Winship Stedman	307	Lee,	222
Kirkman, Sallie	175	Alice	244
Kiser,	260	Alice Harrell	180
Elizabeth Ann Gaines (Steenbergen)	260	Alice Harrold	180
Kite, John P.	153	Alicia	241
Mary Lee Beale	153	Ann	128 144 145
Mary Lizzie	153	Anna	242
Virginia Beale	153	Anne	245
William Harrison	153	Anne Aylett	246
Knights of the Golden Horseshoe	287	Anne Fairfax (Washington)	243
		Anne G.	160

Lee, Anne Hill Carter	244	Lee Martha Silk	243
Arthur	244	Mary	50
Catherine	50	Mary Anne Randolph Custis	229 244
Catherine Hite	239		
Charles 82 145 147 244 246	269	Mary Aylett	243
Early G.	180 181	Mary Bland	244
Edmund Jennings	227	Mary Kendall	245
Edward	241	Mary Randolph Custis	272
Eliza E.	160	Mary Sarah Allerton	246
Eliza Metstead	246	Mary Smith (Ball)	244
Elizabeth 50 145 147	246	Mary W.	160
Elizabeth Bendy	242	Mary Willis	246 247 273
Elizabeth Ludwell	53	Matilda	160
Elizabeth Pinkard	246	Oliver	241
Elizabeth Corbine	241	Pamela	160
Emeline	160	Petronilla	241
Fanny Carter	243	Phillip	243
Ferdinand	241	Phillip Ludwell	243
Frances	160	Rebecca Tayloe	243 264
Francis	243 246	Richard 26 41 160 203	219
Francis Lightfoot	244 264	228 239 241 242 243 244	246
George	243	Richard Ewen	145
Gilbert	241 242	Richard Henry	222 243 244
Hancock 28 128 144 145 148	160	Robert	241 312
203 221 245 246 247	273	Robert E. 229 242 244 262	272
Hannah	218 244	Sally Polythress	244
Hannah Ludwell	243	Sarah	246
Henry	26 239 244	Sarah Allerton	203 245
Humphrey	241	Sarah Brooke	243
Isaac	246	Sarah Gordon	235
Jane	160	S. P.	135
Jasper	241	Susan Richard	246
Jocosa Packington	241	Tamar	246
Johanna Morton	241	Thesdorie	239
Johannes	241	Thomas 160 218 241 243	246
John 241 242 244 246	312	Thomas L.	243
John Arthur	160	Thomas Ludwell	50 243
Josias	241	William 241 244 245 246	312
Joyce Rommey	241	William W.	149
Judith Wormeley	243	Willis	160
Katherina Blount	241	Willis W.	149
Kendall	235	Winifred	50 145
Leeanna	246	Winifred Beale	246
Letitia	269	Winifred Eustace Beale	160 246
Letitia Corbin	242	Leeper, Mina	90
Lettice 26 219 243	244	Lees, Anna	185
Lettice Corbin	26	Legg, David	293
Lois Elizabeth	180	George C.	293
Lucy Drury	246	Irby	293
Lucy Grymes	239 244	Lavenia Beal	293
Margaret Ormand	246	Lawrence	293
Martha	218 243 268	Lee M.	293

Legg, Nora	293	Lewis, Katherine Daingerfield	
Lehman, Jessie Mae	296		220
Leland, Mary	222	Margaret	86 89 256
Lemmon, Frances	50	Margaret Gatewood Adams	106
Isabell	50	Margaret Skillern	100
J. S.	50	Maria	85 257
Mary	50	Maria Litchfield	138
Rebecca	50	Maria Litchfield Scott	257
Lemon, Jacob	106	Mary Catherine	100
Lenoir, Mary	305	Mary Emily	106
Letcher, Joseph	307	Mary Vada Tyson	296
Medora Melvina Oxsheer	307	Peter S.	85
Lewis,	78	Rachel Sherrill	308
A.	308	Rebecca C.	257
Abraham	308	Robert	250
Amy	257	Samuel Rolin	100
Ann Lewis Bratton	86	Sarah A.	92
Anna McClellan	139	Sarah Ann	86
Annette	86	Shadrack	191
Bess Lewsater	296	Thomas	100
Betsy	96	Thomas Henry	106
Betty Washington	273	Thomas William	100
Caroline	85	Tillie Mae	296
Carrie	87	Virginia	86 89
Chambres	256	Walter	85
Charles	85	Warner	232
Charles Cameron	85	William G.	311
Charles Robert	86	William N.	86 89
David	89	Wright Finley	296
Edgar	100	Lewsater, Bess	296
Edgar Allen	308	Lilly, Mary	254
Elenor Bowles (Gooch)	296	Lindsay, Elizabeth	234
Eliza	232	Florence	91
Elizabeth Oxsheer	296	William O.	91
Fielding	100	Mary	184
Florence Virginia	311	Linn, Margaret	294
Frances	273	Linney, Charles B.	152
Francis A.	106	Harrington Beale	152
George	139	H. M.	152
George Madison	257	J. H.	152
Guy Harold	106	Lucy	152
Helen Scott	257	Lucy Gordon Beale	152
Henry Byrd	52	Linton,	236
James Hite	166	Jane Harrison	236
Jane Meriwether	100	Lippitt, Lewis	178
Jessie Mae Lehman	250	Myrtle Beale	178
John	296	Lister, Edmund	242
John Beale	96	Little, Caroline Ella	171
John D.	100	Lloyd, Alice Paige	304
John Thompson	108	Edward	264
Judith	257	Elizabeth Tayloe	264
Julia Darneal	308	Margene West	304

Lloyd, Marian	304	Lucas, Margaret	15	16
William Richard	304	Robert		16
Lockland, Patty Willis	117	Winifred		304
Samuel	117	Ludlow, Gabriel		211
Lockridge, Maggie E.	97	George		237
Logan, Anne Montgomery	249	Sarah		211
Benjamin	249	Ludwell, Hannah		243
Charlie	293	Phillip		243
David	249	Thomas		12
Easter Adaline Beal	294	Lumsden,		190
Elwood B.	293	Lundsford, Nannie A.		187
James	294	Irving, C.		151
Jane McKinley	249	Kathleen Ribble		151
Julia	293	Luter, John		191
Malinda Beal	293	Mary Beal		191
Mary J. Beale	185	Lutley, Felecia		217
Mattie Blaylock	293	John		217
Pleasant	293	Lyde, Elizabeth Gwynn		219
W. R.	185	Lyle, George T.		88
Lomax, Anne Corbin Tayloe	264	Lynton, Lettice		212
Thomas	264			
Long, Bessie Curl	105	MacGregor, Ellen		45
Bill	315	Helen Woods		45
Billy	315	Mackinnie, Donald Theodore		101
Edwin	105	Eva Maria		101
James Melchoir	105	Eva Marie Wendell		101
Kate Gatewood	105	Evangeline		101
Lee	260	John P.		101
Lillian L.	297	McAuliffe, Gladys Beale		172
Lois Colleen Welch (Kay)	315	Gladys Elizabeth		172
Margaret Cesario	105	W. L.		172
Margaret Skillern Bias	105	McBlair, Eugenie		62
Robert Emmett	105	McBride, Sally	56	73
Longsdale, Lixon	235	McCabe, Merta M. Beale		185
Lorraine, Lew	110	Sydney J.		185
Mary Munzell	110	McCarty, Albert G.		64
Loughborough, Jane	79	Ann		163 206
Love, David Snyder	301	Anne		29
John Beal	301	Anne Barbar		230 248
Lenora Beal Barton	301	Anne Lee Fitzhugh		35 228
Lucy	302			230 245
Thomas B.	301	Armistead Thompson Mason		29
Thomas Stafford	301	Billington		245 249
Lovell, Alice Galle	156	Daniel	27 30 31 63 64	
Lowe, Taylor	194		205 206 228 230 245	
Lowrance, Margaret	307		248 249 267	
Lowry, Nellie	77	Dennis	27 29 35 245 249	
Loyd,	181	Elizabeth	245 249
Luburg, Elma	186	Elizabeth		248
Lucas, Charles	16	Emily Mason		29
Elizabeth	15 16 22	Enoch Francis		29
John	16	George Billington		29

McCarty, George Washington	28	McCulloch, John Daniel	86
James William	29	John Ryan	87
John Chew	29	Margaret P.	85
Lucy	64	Maria S.	86
Marie French	28	Mary	87
Maria Louise	29	Mary Bryan	85
Mary	248	Mary E.	87
Sarah	27 29 30 35 36 206 248 266	Olivia Morgan	86
Sarah Ball	245 249	Sallie L.	92
Sarah Richardson	29	Sallie Lewis	86
Sinah	206	McCune, Rosanna	184
Sinah Ball	206 249	McCurdy, Carrie Gordon	306
Stephen Washington	29	T. S.	306
Thaddeus	28 245 249	McCutchen, Donald	45
Virginia	64	McDonald, Mary	154
William	64	Minerva	196
William Downman	64	Robert	27
William Thaddeus	28 29	McDonough, Myrtle Oxsheer (Smith)	300
Winifred	245 249	William Ira	300
Winifred Hall	29	McDowell, Sarah	248
McChesney, Rachel Ella Moffett	271	McFarland, Frances	54
Robert	271	Mary E.	53
McClanahan, Jane T. Oxsheer	312	William	53
Preston	312	McGowan, Grace Douglas	116
McClelland, Barbetta J.	315	James	116
Estelle Marie Beal	315	McGrew, Alexander	174
Lester W.	315	Martha	174
Richard Linn	315	McGrouther, Alexander	45
McClintic, Guthrie	270	McGuinnis, Allen Bryan	161
Ida	104	Margaret	161
Ida Warwick	104	McKie, Fanny Lovie	52 166
Jacob	104	McKimpson, Edward	56 73
Katherine Cornell	270	McKinley, David	249
McClung, Archibald	103	Esther	249
Charles	103	James	249
Jane	75	Jane	249
Mary Ann Beale	103	John	249
McComb, Helen	174	Nancy Allison	249
McConnell, Hal O.	300	Polly Rose	249
Myrtle Edwynna Smith	300	Sarah Grey	249
McCowell,	188	William	249
McCoy, Lee	312	McKinney, Louvassie	309
McCulloch, Alexander	86 87	McLean, Anne Carroll Meem	142
McCracken, Elizabeth Wilson	171	Elizabeth Brooke Reeves	142
James	171	Edward Beale	141 142
McCulloch, Charlotte B.	92	Evalyn W.	142
Charlotte Byers	86	Evelyn Walsh	141
Cordelia	87	Frances	90
Janette	87	Garfield T.	90
John	85 86 87 92	John R.	141
John D.	92	'Jock'	142

McLean, John Randolph	142	Marbury, Fanny	127
Manuela Hudson Vanderbilt	142	Marmaduke, Samuel	37
'Ned'	142	Marsh, Emily Theresa Harrell	180
Vinson Walsh	142	Walter Frederick	180
McMahan, Mary	183	W. R.	180
McMillan, Eva Marie W. Mackinnie	101	Marshall, Edward	230
George M.	101	Elizabeth	214
Marjorie	101	John	214
McNees, Charity Beals	181	Richard Coke	137
Marmaduke	181	Thomas	83 84 160
McPherson, Fitzhugh	230	Martiau, Elizabeth	16 248 254
James	62 73	Isabella Beech	248
McQueen, Caroline Beale	194	Jane Berkeley	248
Jesse Beale	194	Mary	248
John	194	Nicholas	248 254
McRae, Lucy	194	Sarah	248
Machir, Alexander	84	Martin, Alexander	309
Madison, Ambrose	215	Annie	293
	247	Mary Jane	175
Catlett	265	Robert	82
Eleanor Rose Conway	215	Sallie Bell	120
Elizabeth	169 220	Marye, James	82
Frances	247	Maryson, Francis	13
Frances Taylor	239	Mason, Ann	28
Francis	247	Belle	49
George William	265	Edward	266
James	82 215	Frances	266
John	246	George	212 229
Lucy Throckmorton	247	James W.	216
Mary Willis Lee	215	Margaret	212
Nellie	246	Martha Cook	216
Nelly	247	Mary	229 308
Nelly Conway	247	Thomas	28 206
Reuben	247	Massenburg, W. A.	196
Sarah	247	Massey, Bettie Beale	156
William	43 47	Caleb Gillenway	156
Madox,	247	Eva Douglas	156
Magness, Corrine	172	Lille	156
Magruder, Eleanor	295	Lille Baker Beale	156
John Smith	45	Lille Douglas	156
Mallory, G. R.	45	Mabel Cook	156
Malory, Edward	194	Masters, Elizabeth	3
Mandew, Thomas	22	Matthew, John	233
Mann,	192	Matthews, Andrew G.	97
Isaac	78	Elinor	234
Nancy Beale	109	Elizabeth Woods Poage	271
William T.	109	George	66
Manning, Mary Monroe	109	Jacob W.	97
Maples, Katherine	316	Joel	271
Marbury, Fannie Sawyer	4	Mary M. Sherrill	308
	136	Mary Warwick	270
		Sampson	97 270

Matthews, Sampson G.	97	Merriman, Susannah	274
Samuel	248	Merwin, Mary Merline	303
Thomas D.	308	Merye, Leyrle	153
Maupin, Gabriel	19	Metstead, Eliza	246
May, John	191	Thomas	246
Patience	191	Michie, Mollie	152
William	191	Micon, Margaret	224
Maydbury, Christine	225	Micou, Margaret	168
Mayhew, Anna	275	Mitchel, Hannah	30
Mayo, Cynthia	181	Middleton, Fae Caroline	
Isabel	191	Anderson	172
James	191	George S.	172
John	191	Milburn, Elinor	178
Margaret	191	Millard, Elizabeth	122
Mary	191	Miller, Barbara	84
Patience	191	Caroline	119
Peter	191	Charles	118
William	191	Charles R.	102
Meade, Everd	110	Elizabeth	119
Josephine Darneal Beale	110	Frank	118
William	110	Jacob	84
Meem, Anne Carroll	142	Jacob Lyon	128
Barker Harry Grant	142	Juliet Baker Briscoe	118
Elise	83	Juliet Hite	118
G. S.	83	Norman	118
John G.	83 114 260	Robert	59
Menager, Caroline Steenbergen	91	Mrs. Samuel F.	108
Charles B.	88	Millier, Hannah Winters	248
Claudius Romon	87	Milner, Betty	26
Ida L.	91	Francis	26
Julius L.	92	Hannah	26
Louis B.	87 88 91	Margaret	26
Maria Louise	87	Minnis, Charles	22
Meriwether, Francis	207 208	Mims,	117
Mary	208	Fanny Madison Willis	117
Mary Bathurst	207 208	Minor, Lillian	69
Meriwether,	210	Peter	65
David	249 250	Mitchell, David	181
Elizabeth Bushrod	210 250	Elizabeth Beals	181
Elizabeth Crawford	250	Libbie	186
Francis	250	Richard	30
Jane	250	Robert	30
John	250	Susan	30
Lucy	250	William	30
Mary	250	Moffett,	103
Mary Bathurst	250	Adelaide	98
Nicholas	249 250	George	248
Richard	• 250	George Boone	96 97 248
Sarah	250	George H.	271
Thomas	250	George Henry	271
William	249 250	George Hoxie	271
Merriman, Richard	274	George Munro	100

Moffett, Hannah Winters (Millier)			Morgan, John	110
		248	John W.	110
H. M.		97	Nannie Cooke Beale	156
Helen		100	O. B.	67
Henry Miller	96	97 248	Olivia	86
Jackson		271	Sarah Allen	156
James A.		97	Will	175
James Andrew		98	William N.	156
James McDowell		248	Morin, Marian	257
John		248	Peter	257
Margaret		98	Morris, Elizabeth Tucker	268
Margaret Elizabeth Beale		248	John C.	255
Marietta Moore		271	William	63 268
Martha King		271	Morrison,	295
Mary Christian		248	Jane	60
Mary Evelina		271	Jeannie	60
Mary Vance Poage (Beale)		271	Susan Stoneham (Beal)	295
Mary Winters		97	Morrow, Catherine	265
Melissa		100	William	265
Rachel Ella		271	Mortimer, Edward	273
Robert Arkell		98	Elizabeth	274
Robert Henry		97	Philippa Plantagenent	273
Ruth		99	Morton,	146
Sally		271	Frances Colston	213
Sally Gatewood		271	James	213
Sarah McDowell		248	Johanna	241
William		51	Linda B.	163
William T.		248	Robert	241
Moncure, Sarah Elizabeth Henry		238	Sinah B.	206
William		238	Sinah B. Wagener	206
Montgomery, Anne		249 273	William	82
Lucinda		21	Moss,	64
William		249 273	Edward	17
Moone, Anne		153	Elizabeth Goodwin	233
Moore, Ali		200	Frances Goodwin	18
Elizabeth		233	Frances Harness Van Meter	110
Gertrude L.		63	Harriett A.	64
Hazel Kirk		106	John	110
Helen Rose		240	Lucinda	64
James		17	Mary	20
John I.		91	Olive	110
Lavinia		161	Raymond	110
Lee		293	Richard H.	64
Lida		186	William	233
Marietta		271	Mosser, Ann	113
Mary Ellen		161	Louise Duncan	113
Mary Virginia		158	O. D.	113
Mercia		200	Muhenburg, Peter	82 107 108 115
Samuel		107	Murdock, Jermiah	224
Virginia		91	Margaret	208
Morgan, Elizabeth Ann Beale		110	Mary	126 127 128 133
Elizabeth L.		156	Peggy	224

Murdock, Thomas		126	Neely, Mary	113
William		133	Sam	113
Murfee, Burwell	195	196	Neff, Benjamin W.	108
Lydia		195	John F.	108
Polly		195	Negus, Amy	226
Polly Beal		196	Henry	226
Simon	195	106	Nelson, Elizabeth	181
Murfrey, William		190	Louisa M.	81
Murphy, George		67	Margaret	16
Louise	67	71	Margaret Reade	254
Mary Cook		216	Thomas	16 254
Winterton		216	Nesom, Rosa	172
Murray, Amelia		256	Nevill, John	190
Muse,		48	Joseph	190
Myers, Betty		303	Thomas	190
Harry James		74	Neville, Eleanor	274
Nash, William E.		90	John	190
Neal, Lucy F. n		275	Martha	190
Tremellah		275	Robert	50
Virginia		89	Nevins, Henry Van Dyke	48
William		275	Newhouse, S. H.	150
Neale,		210	Newport, John	263
Albert Leslie		90	Newton, John	203 226
Alice Beale		89	Mary Allerton	203
Anne Marie		88	Robert M.	68
Bettie B.		90	Rose Tucker Fitzhugh	
Caroline		239	(Gerard)	226
Catherine M.		89	Sarah	62
Catherine Marshall		86	Nicholas, Elizabeth Carter	
Charles Albert		89	(Burwell)	211
Charles Beale Waggener		89	G.	211
Edward L.	89	90	Nicklin, John Bailey	274
Ellen S.		88	Niehaus, Bernard	130
Hannah Bushrod		210	Nisbet, Christian	256
Helen Virginia Waggener		86	William	256
Margaret L.		89	Noblett, Thelma	301
Mary Alice		90	Noland, Emily P.	64
Mary Susan		89	Peyton	64
Robert James		90	Norce, Blanche	233
Sabrinie		275	Norris, Mary	202
Simpronia		275	Mary E.	61
Virginia Caroline		88	Mary Jane	310
William		275	Minerva	175
W. P. L.	86	88	Thaddeus	61
William P. L.		89	Nutting, Elizabeth	18
William Presley		88	Mary	16 254
Needler, Alice Corbin		219	Thomas	18
Benjamin		219	O'Bannon, Catherine	85 117 239
Neely, Alice Schmucker		113	O'Gallagher, Heremon	230
J. C.		113	Milesius	230
Martha		113	Oge, Marie	141

Ogg, Elizabeth Imogen	155	Oxsheer, George Euphrates	311
Ogle,	264	Georgia May Brown	300
Rebecca	264	Harriett Taylor	300
Old Churches, Ministers &		Jane	311
Families of Virginia	288	Jane Elizabeth	301
Oldham,	29	Jane T.	312
Oliver, Annie Laurie	119	Jane Walker	310
Olmsted, E. Frazier	119	Jemina	310
Frances Arabella Davidson		Johanna Alexander	311
Henry H.	119	John Drennan	301
Juliet Wood Hall	121	Kitty Ann	312
Walter Gregory	119	Lena Mabel	298
O'Neill, Lydia	155	Lucy Chaney	301
Olney, Margaret	265	Martha Elizabeth Kirk	
Robert	265	304	307
Opie, Sarah	48	Martha Smith	310
Ormand, Margaret	246	Mary	311
Orme, Elly	311	Mary Beal	301
Ormes, Elle	312	Mary Jane Norris	310
Polly Oxsheer	312	Mary V. Beal	297
Taylor	312	300	298
Orr, Alexander	27	312	300
Alexander Dalrymple	27	Medora Melvina	307
Alice	68	Myrtle George	298
Bertha	72	206	313
Isaac C.	53	Nancy	311
John	27	Nancy Bryant	310
Susan Grayson	27	Polly	310
Osborne, Susannah	307	Rebecca	312
Owen, Eleanor	172	Richard Coke	301
Ben L.	172	Sally	311
Dorothy	172	Samuel	309
Nellie Beale	172	310	310
Rose Mary	172	Saphrona	311
Owens, Charles A.	61	Sarah	311
Marion M.	62	Sarah Wilson	310
William B.	62	Thelma Noblett	301
Oxee, Samuel	310	Viola Malinda	307
Oxer, Samuel	310	William Ashford	300
Oxsheer, Allie Hood (Young)	300	William Elmore	310
Carey	312	William Wilson	297
Daniel	311	201	304
Dorothy Helen	301	Wilson Taylor	307
Edna Phyllis Webb	301	311	312
Elizabeth	311	William	311
Elizabeth Ann Kerley	311	Ozier, Alice	293
Elizabeth Katherine	311		
F. G.	298	Packett, Capt.	121
Fountain Goodlett	297	Louise	121
	298	Washington	121
	307	Packington, Jacosa	241
	312	Paddock, Isabell	75
George	313	Page, Elizabeth	229
	310	E. W.	154
	311	Havana	93
		John	229

Page, Judith Carter		211	Payne, Charles E. F.	61
Lucy Cook Beale Brent		154	Charles Fitzhugh	62
Mann	211	264	Edward	245
Mary Tayloe		264	Elizabeth	89
Pardeman, Fannie		159	Elizabeth Henry	27
Parker, Alexander	48	54	George	25 274
Alexander Hyde		47	James Keith	62
Anne Harwar		48	John	220
Eliza Sparks		47	Josiah	274
Elizabeth Beale	39	251	Judith	26
Elizabeth Foushee		47	Judith Throckmorton	27
Elizabeth Harwar	48	220	Kate Gatewood Long	105
Foxhall Alexander		48	Marion	61
Frances		48	Marion Morrison	61
George		18	Martie Byrne	62
John		31	Marvin	105
John A.		48	Mary	245
Josiah		65	Mary Woodson	274
Juliet Octavia	48	49	Merriman	26
Margaret Foushee		48	Nancy McBlair	62
Mary		190	Nannie Brooke	62
Mary Beale	190	220	Nancy	27
Polly Beale		251	Olivia	65
Richard	38	39	R. A.	64
Richard Elliott		47	Richard	274
Susannah Harwar		251	Susannah	274
Thomas		38	Thomas K.	148 256
William		190	Thomas	175
William Clinton		251	Thomas Kempe	27
William Harwar		48	William	27 245 249 274
Parry, Blanche		47	Winifred McCarty	245 249
Parsons, Samuel		233	Peachy, Alice Corbin	221
Sarah		307	Le Roy	40
Pastor, Barbetta J. McClelland	315	307	Samuel	31 221
John		315	Pearson, Grace Butte	187
John Richard		315	William	187
Pate, Anne Reade		315	Peasley, Michale	215
Mathew		254	Susannah	215
Patton,		254	Peeples, Helen Payne	62
Elizabeth		270	Howell	62
Frances Gatewood		253	Jeannie Brooke	62
Paxton,		270	Pelikin, Catherine E.	93
James		85	Joseph M.	93
Payne, Ann		94	Pemberton, Euphrania Ellts	190
Ann Fleming		177	Sophia	189
Anne		274	Pembroke, George W.	179
Anne Walker		245	Pendleton, Alexander	118
Betty		220	Ann Mason Chichester	206
Bishop		245	Catherine	265
Brooke		64	Charles	206
Brooke McBlair		61	Elizabeth	251
		62	Elizabeth	251

Pendleton, Elizabeth Clayton	251	Peyton, John	236
Elizabeth Hart	251	John Elliott	28
Elizabeth Pettingoll	251	Josephine Garth	153
Fanny Gibson	118	Leyrle Merye	153
George	251	Lucy	153
Henry	251	Lucy Beale	64
Mary Taylor	251	Margaret	28
Nathaniel	251	Marion Beale	152
Philip	251	Marion Helen Beale	152
Susan Camden	251	Mary B. Washington	28
Penn,	293	Mary Dent	28
Charles	258	Mary Elizabeth Garth	152
Irby Legg	293	Mollie Michie	152
Nancy Ann Skillern	258	Phillip Barbour	153
William	181	Richard	64
Pennington, Malinda	200	Robert	64
Pennybacker, Dirck	261	Seth Harrison	236
Percy, Eleanor Neville	274	Townsend Dade	64
Eleanor Pynings	274	Valentine	28
Elizabeth Mortimer	274	William Herbert	152
Henry	274	William Snyder	153
Margaret	274	Phelan,	275
Perkins,	307	Carrie	194
Mary Sherrill	307	Tremellah Neal	275
Pescud, Elizabeth	16	Phillips, John	22
Peter, Ann	272	Pickering, Elizabeth	265
Ellen Marbury Beale	127	John	265
Walter Gibson	136	Pierce, Ann Selina Hazeltine	60
Peters, Jesse	161	Rachael	182
Matilda	62	Randall	60
Peterson, Lydia	122	Pinick, Paul	271
Pettingoll, Elizabeth	251	Pinkard, Elizabeth	246
John	251	Elizabeth Downman	267
Pettus, John	251	Thomas	267
Thomas	251	Pinner, John	193
Peyton, Alfred	64	Margaret Beale Daughtrie	193
Alice Colston	64	Pines, Anne	212
Alice T.	64	Pipper, Isaac	19
Ann	64	Plant, Alan	6
Ann Harrison	236	Plantagenent, Lionel	273
Anne Moon	153	Philippa	273
Charles Livingston Beale	153	Plater, George	219
Clay Michie	152	Rebecca	219
Craven	236	Poage, Elizabeth Woods	271
Elizabeth Bronaugh	208	John	251
Emily	64	Julia Colleson	272
Frances Dade	64	Margaret Davies	271
Francis	64	Margaret Davis	252
Francis Bradley	152	Mary Blair	251
Genevieve Gordon	152	Mary Vance	96 97 252
Harrietta	64	Nancy Warwick	271
Henry	208	Nancy Warwick (Gatewood)	96
			252 271

Poage, Rachel Cameron		271	Prather, William R.	75
William	96 252	271	Preston, Ann Taylor	253
William Woods		271	Charles Campbell	102
Pogue, D. W.		316	Elizabeth Patton	253
Fanny Beale Willis		316	James Patton	253
Polythress, Sally		244	John	253
Pool, Nancy Wilson		171	Lucinda S. Redd	253
Robert		171	Lucy	253
Pollard, James		147	Mary Beale	102
Pomeroy, Charles R.		91	Susanna Smith	253
Fannie		91	William Ballard	253
Pope, Ann Louise		196	William P.	253
Ann Louise Beale		196	Pretz, Christiana Maria	112
Anne		272	Price, Allie	77
George C.		196	Ida Roberts	293
Lucy		272	James A.	97
Nathaniel		272	Sterling	293
Porter, John		233	Pride, Helen	314
Posey, Thomas		55	Prosser, Sam	252
Post, Rev. Beale		1	Pryor, Ann	76
Elizabeth	53	167	Pymchim, Wales	6
Pott, Auguste Frederick		239	Pynings, Eleanor	274
Powell, Benjamin	252	253		
Edward		252	Quigley, Hope Truxton B.	
Elizabeth	14	23	Cromwell	139
Henri		252	John	216
Hudson		252	Sinah Cooke	216
Ida		50	William A.	139
Irma		159	Quill,	202
Isaac		23	Elizabeth Allerton Eyres	202
James		252	Margaret	202
Jane		252	Sarah	202
John		252	Quinn, Florine Goodlett	298
Katherine		252	John	298
Liven		236	John Thomas	298
Mary		252	Katherine Udine Welsh	298
Mary Toplady		252	Lena Mabel Oxsheer	298
Sarah Harrison		236		
Seymour		252	Railey, John	196
Thomas		252	Julia Beale	196
William	23 191	252	Ramsay, Dennis	29
Power, Elizabeth		138	George	29
Nancy Bryant Oxsheer		310	George Washington	29
Nicholas		138	William	29
Rebecca		138	Ramsey, Alice	217
Stephen		310	Thomas	217
Powers,	292	293	Randolph, Anne	229
Mary Grove		121	Betty	80
Mary Jane		294	Eva	50
Philip H.		121	Evan	139
Prather, Carson B.		75	Harrison	38
Logan D.		75	Lucy (Boling)	229

Randolph, Peter		229	Rebel, William	110
Rankin, Susie Beale Snyder (Smith)		302	William Robert	110
Walter		302	Red,	186
Rascow, Ruth	15	17	Redd, Alma	163
Rathbone, Camdey		111	Doddridge P. C.	163
Ravencroft, Frances		205	Joseph B.	163
Rawleigh, Walter		267	Lucinda S.	253
Read, Elizabeth Beale George		142	Mary	163
John	12	142	Pidge	163
Thomas	15	22	Sarah Chichester	206
William		15	Susan W. Beale	163
Reade, Andrew		22	Redley,	15
Ann		16	Reeves, Elizabeth Brooke	142
Anne		254	Renaker, Beale	162
Anne Booth		254	Cornelius, A.	162
Benjamin	14	23	Julia Beale	162
Clement		254	Violette	268
Elizabeth		254	Repington, Anne	217
Elizabeth Martiau	248	254	William	217
Elizabeth Tiplady		16	Reve, Anne	4
Frances Yates		254	Thomas	4
Francis	14	16	Reynolds,	161
George	13	15	Alberta	44
	253	254	Evalyn R. McLean	142
George Beale		255	Frances Beale	161
Hawkins		274	Robert R.	142
Jane Chisman		187	Rhodes, Charles P.	21
James		16	Roberta	78
John		254	Ribble, John Francis	151
Lucy	221	254	Kathleen	151
Lucy Gwyn		254	K. F.	151
Margaret		254	Mary Beale	151
Mary	16	254	Mary Gordon Beale	151
Mary Gwyn		266	William J.	151
Mary Hill		254	Rice, Henry	37
Mary Lilly		254	John	267
Mary Nutting		254	Rebecca	267
Meredith		254	Rich, Susan	207
Mildred	16	221	Thomas	207
Mildred Windebank	253	232	Richard,	160
Richard Hawkins		273	John	160
Robert	15	16	Susan	246
	254	23	Willis Lee	160
Samuel		253	Richards, Henry	160
Sarah		254	Richardson, Henry	254
Thomas	14	15	Minnie	123
	221	16	Sarah	90
Rebel, Elmire		23	Susan R.	122
Lillian Vause Van Meter		266	William	176
Madeline		110	Ridge, Elizabeth	14
		110	Ridgely, Richard	162

Ridgely, Sarah Margaret Beale	163	Rogers, Barbara	234
Riley,	187	Elizabeth	205
Georgia Anna	313	H. H.	18
Nellie L. Beale	187	James Russell	76
Rinehart, Jonas	83	Roland, Betty	85 93
Ringgold, T.	50	Catherine	85 93
Rish, Elizabeth	91	David	93
Risk,	94	Frances	85 93
Robert, James	275	Mary	85 93
Sabrinie Neale	275	Rommey, John	241
Roberts, Brooke	60	Joyce	241
Clara	60	Ronney, Elizabeth	205
Clyde	60	Rootes, John	254
Earle	60	Lucy	221 254
Elizabeth Beale	59	Mary Reed	234
Ellen Davis	59	Mildred Reade	254
George Brooke	59	Philip	221 254
Harry	293	Sarah	254
Helen Virginia	89	Sarah Reade	254
Henry Clarke	60	Roots, Essie Beale	158
Ida	293	J. O.	158
James Henry	60	Rose, Arthur Irving	301
Jane Martha	59	Catherine Brooke	210
John Browning	60	Georgia Beal Sneed (Barton)	
John Gideon	59		301
Julia Logan	293	Polly	249
Lillian	60	Robert	210
Lucian	60	Sandra	301
Lucy Hannah	59	Roseberry, A. Horton	109
Mary Isabelle	59	Ann	109
Robert Lewis	60	Frederick Horton	109
Sarah Lee	76	James Beale	109
Thomas A.	89	Julia Lewis	109
William	293	Julia Lewis Beale	109
William Henry	58	William Owens	109
Robertson, Alice	303	Rotollo, Bernedine Marie	295
Andrew	30	Rousseau, John	305
Beverly	150	Sarah Gordon	305
George	76	Rowzee,	210
Jane Hunt	76	Susanna Brooke	210
Jean	238	Roy, Frances	159
Maclin	303	John D.	159
Robinson, Caroline Virginia	68	Judith	158
Clack	68	Louise	159
Frances	170	Rude, A. R.	260
John	20 207	Elizabeth Caperton	
Lucretia	44	Steenbergen	260
Mary Bathurst	207	Rue, Gene	111
Roddenberry, Bertha	159	Ruffin, Edmund Sumter	61
Roe, Cordal	198	Rumholz, Gottlob	18
Jerusha	198	Russell, Joseph	31 213
Rogers, Agnes	259	Lillian	172

Rust, Elizabeth	68	Schaller, George	182
Metta Maund	68	Schemerhorn, Dorothy Helen	
William R.	68	Oxsheer	301
Rutgers, Helena	257	Robert	301
Petrus	257	Schenk,	117
Rutherford, John	256	Peachy Willis	117
Margaret	256	Schmitton, Lilly Jane	315
Ryan, John	87	Schmucker, Alice	113
Julia A.	87	Ann Hoffman	255
Rydle, Roger	6	Beale Melanchton	112 256
Ryland, Elizabeth	117	Caroline	111
Sadler, Alfred	112	Charles	113
Balkmore	111	Catharine	113
Benjamin	111 112	Christiana Maria Pretz	112
Caroline Schmucker	111	Constance	113
Charles	111 112	Delia Fellers	112
Clara	112	Dorothy Matilda	112
Edward	112	Eleanor Geiger	256
Ellen.....	112	Elenora	112
John	112	Francis	113
Kate	111	Fredinand	255
Laura	112	George W.	112
Rose Slicer	112	Helen Bridges	113
Samuel	111	John George	255
William	112	Josie	112
Sager, P. William	204	June Elizabeth (Gross)	255
Sale, Charles	155	Katharine E. Weaver	112
Charles Wister	155	Margaret Farr	113
Dandridge Latane	155	Maria	112
Fannie Brice Beale	155	Mary	113
Humphrey	210	Mary Catherine	112
Mary (Polly) Brooke	210	Mary Catherine Steenbergen	
Sangster, Elizabeth Eustace		111 256	260
Beale	144	Nicholas	255
John	144	Robert	113
Thomas	160	Samuel Christian	112
Savage, Byron Tyre	295	Samuel D.	113
Etta Louise Beal	295	Samuel S.	111 255
John Edgar	295	Schuricht, Hermann	107
Walter Ronald	295	Scott, Amelia Murray	256
Saxe, John	62	Anne Wallace	256
Scarborough,	254	Arthur	256
John	248	Barbara Ker	256
John Hugh	301	Charles	256
Mary Beal Oxsheer (Toombs)	301	Christian Nisbet	256
Mary Martiau	248	Elizabeth	256
Mary Reade	254	Elizabeth Anderson	256
Sarah	238	Elizabeth Bennett	256
Scarburg, Sarah	238	Fanny	80
Schaffe, Emily	183	Francis	256
Schaller, Bettina Byrd Beals	182	George	256
		Harriett Graham	256

Scott, Helena Rutgers	257	Sherman,	248
Helena Vincent	257	Elizabeth McCarty	248
Henry Warren	256	Sherrard, Anne	27
James	192	Joseph H.	27
James Jordan	191	William T.	27
John	256	Sherrill, Adam	307
John Morin	256	Agnes White	307
Joseph	198	Anna	308
Juliana Sitgreaves	257	Aquilla	308
Lewis Allaire	257	David	308
Margaret	256	Easter	293
Margaret Lewis	256	Eleanor	308
Margaret Rutherford	256	Esther Amanda	293
Maria Litchfield	257	Isaac	308
Marian Morin	257	Jacob	307
Mary	80	John	308
Mary Emlen	257	Joseph	308
Patrick	256	Joshua	307
Richard	80	Judith	308
Robert	80	Judith Lewis	308
Rosa	80	Lewis	308
Sallie Ann	155	Mahala Dickerson	308
Will	192	Margaret Cady	307
William	256	Margaret Lowrance	307
W. W.	82	Mary	307
Scroggie, Carol Ann	302	Mary M.	308
Frances Anne Beal	302	Mary Mason	308
Val Dean	302	Mason	308
Val Jeanne	302	Moses	308
William Beal	302	Rachel	308
Scroggins, Ella	293	Recompence	307
Seaton, Elizabeth James	162	Rusanna	307
James	162	Samuel	307
Margaret	162	Sarah	307
See, Adam	271	Sarah Parson	307
Margaret Warwick	271	Susannah Osborne	307
Sehon, Fannie	91	Uriah	308
Seibert, Diana	153	Ute	308
Serry, Erle	45	William	307
Settle, William	44	Shield, Robert	16
Shaner, John D.	185	Shippen Alice Lee	244
Margaret Beale	185	William	244
Sharp, Eliza	200	Shoemaker, Donald A.	314
Shearman, Raleigh	147	Edna Joe Beal	314
Shelby,	78	Wanda Joe	314
Shelly, Robert	190	Shreve, Charles	116
Shelton, William O.	79	Corinna Harrison Brashear	116
Shenault, James Albert	120	Grace Douglas McGowan	116
Ollie Lee Weaver	120	Robert Sidney	116
Roy Edward	120	Shuford, Constance Beale	139
Shepard, Sam	95	Constance Beale Hemphill	139
Sheppard, W. A.	67	Edward Lindsay	139

Siegel, John B.	71	Sloan, Carter	167
Silk, Martha	242	Eugene William	53 167
Simmons, Diana Lewis	196	Isla	53 167
Reb	196	James Melmoth	53 167
Simpson, Ann McCarty	163	Lucia	53 167
George	206	Margaret Bell Dunnington	155
John	181	Margaret Estill	155
Mary	163	Mary	53 167
Reuben	206	Mary Harwar Carter	167
Richard	181	Mildred	53 167
Sarah Sherrill	307	Ruth Dunnington	155
Sims, Edna Earl	307	Thomas Dwight	155
John	109	Small, Mary	21
Lavinia	178	Smith,	254
Thetus Willrett	62	Abel	312 313
Singleton,	109	Ann (Alexander)	273
Anne	27	Anne	177
Elizabeth	27	Arland J.	302
Fannie	27	Augustus Boston	313
Francina	136	Bessie	300 306
James	27	Betty Jo Beal	302
Judith	27	Calista	313
Lucy	27	Caroline Jean	76
Sisson, Hazel	296	Casander	314
Sitgreaves, Julian	257	Catherine	. 268
William	257	Catherine Barnes	312 313
Skeen, Catherine Beale	106	Catherine E.	93
William	106	Chandler	313
Skelton,	249	Charles	63
Skillern, Betsy Brown	258	Edna Frances Gordon	307 313
Eliza	104	Edward	236
Elizabeth	103	Edwin Francis 298 299	306 313
George	257	Elizabeth	314
Isabel	95	Emerson Warfield	155
Margaret	96	Frances Beal	299 306
Margaret (Peggy)	89	Francis	250
Mary Anderson	258	Francis Dunnington	155
Nancy Ann	258	Franklin	313
Sarah	258	George Lilia	313
William	257	George Washington	313
William Preston	258	George William	250
Skinker, Annie May Kennerly	258	Georgia Anna Riley	313
Clothilde Madison	157	Harriett	314
Dorothy Ann	158	H. F.	307
J. Hampson	158	Homer	109
Skinner, Alexander	157	Howard Spencer	109
Skipwith, Guy	65	James	313
Slaughter, Francis	212	Jane	200
Slauter, John David	108	Jean	29
Lee	303	Jean McDonald Dunnington	155
Marguerite Beal	303	John	26 213 263
Slicer, Rose	112	John Griffith	109

Smith, John Rockwell		155	Smith, William	313
Joseph		313	Woodrow W.	302
Josephine Bennett		109	Smitson,	306
J. P. R. B.		109	Elva Gordon	306
Juliet Lewis		109	Smoot, Ann	176 177
Katherine C. Beale		139	George	175 176 177
Lafayette		314	John	175 176 177
Laura Daughtrie		193	Mary	176 177
Lawrence		262	Sarah	177
Lawson		313	William R.	176
Lila		178	William Read	176 177
Lowell		313	Smyth, Henry	17
Lucy Beale		102	John	15 17
Lucy Meriwether		250	Lawrence	226
Mabel Lee		76	Margaret	226
Mary	133	236	Sarah	15 17
Mary Ann		199	William	16
Mary Colston		213	Smythe, Anne	259
Mary Kelly		139	Elizabeth	259
Mary Lawson		313	Henry	259
Mary M.		88	John	259
Mary Vause Beale		109	Sarah	259
Mattie		313	William	258
Mattie Catherine		76	Snapp, Lawrence	84 168
Meriwether		250	Snat, Thomas	3 4
Mildred Reade		254	Sneed, Alice Bond	303
Minnie Catharine		313	Alice Robertson	303 304
Minnie L.		314	Cara	302
Myrtle Edwynna		300	Cara Weber	301
Myrtle George Oxsheer	298	299	Ellen Douglas	303
	300	306	Georgia	301
Nathan		109	Georgie Beal	301
Oliver Perry		139	Georgia H. Beal	301
Owen Riley		313	Harold Marvin	302
Pulaski	306	313	James Phillip	303
Ralph		102	John Beal	301
Robert		193	Joseph Tyre	301
Robert Carles		76	Lenora	301
Robert Carter		76	Lillian Bond	303
Robert Lee		76	Lillian Itaska Beal	303
Rockwell Emerson		155	Lucy Love	302
Samantha Ann		314	Marguerite	302
Sarah		41	Marvin	301
Sarah Beale		41	Tyre	302
Sarah Elizabeth		262	Zella	301
Susan		313	Snyder, Dudley Hiram	302
Susanna		253	Frank Davis	302
Susie Beal Snyder		302	Gloria Gibbons	302
Thomas	133 139	143	Lena	301
Vause Poage		109	Mary	302
Veta Lee William		109	Mary Helen	302
Viola Malinda Oxsheer		307	Susie Beal	302

Snyder, Texie B.	302	Steenbergen, Ellen D.	92
Spalding, Thomas	178	Frances	93
Spann, Priscilla Churchill	26	Frances Ann	93
Sparke, Ann	235	Isaac V.	93
Sparks,	48	Isabella	260
Eliza	47	Jean	86 92
Speaks,	268	John Beale	113 114
Polly Tucker	268	John D.	92
Spencer, David	193	John Daniel	86
Edmund	192 193	John H.	93
Elizabeth C.	92	John William	86 87 92
Ezekiel	193	Maria	92
Jesse	193	Martha Bibb Jordan	260
John Samuel	92	Mary	86
Joseph	92	Mary Bierne	113
Lelia V.	92	Mary Casey	92 106 108 260
Mary O.	192 193	Mary C.	260
Mary E.	92	Mary Catherine	111 256
Samuel S.	92	Mary Gordon	93
William	193	Peter	259 260
William S.	92	Peter H.	86 88 92
Spnay, Minnie	303	Peter Higgins	85 92 260
Spotswood, Alexander	242	Rhoda	92
Spreuell, Andrew	32 34	Robert	260
Squibb, Mary	182	Robert L.	86 92
Stanfield, David	182	Sarah Ann	90
Elizabeth Beals	182	Sarah Casey	260
Stamford, Perlie Louise	74	Sarah E.	92
Standiford, Charles Albert	180	Sarah Eliza	86
Ella Theresa	180	Sarah Van Meter	93
Mabel Kelley	180	Susan V.	92
Upton	180	Susannah	260
Stanfred, Laura	91	William	83 87 92 107
Star, Butler	76		111 260 261
Starr, Benjamin	202	William D.	93 256
Elizabeth Allerton	202	Steinrod, Emma	78
Steele, Hattie	315	Stephens, Lutie	87
Steenbergen, Aletta	260	Stephenson, Elizabeth Warwick	104
Beale	83 113		104
Caroline	87 91 111	J. W.	104
Catherine B.	88	Steptoe, Elizabeth (Eustace)	222
Catherine E.	93	John	222
Charles	86 93 260	Stevenson,	316
Charles L.	93	B.	316
Cornelia	88 91	Fanny Beale	316
Dirk	259	Fanny Madison Willis	316
Dorothy	93	Mary Eleanor	316
Eliza	85	Stewart, Annie Turner	75
Elizabeth	111 260	Butler	75
Elizabeth Ann Gaines	259	Carter	75
Elizabeth Beale	111 256	Elizabeth C.	75
Elizabeth Caperton	260	George J.	75

Stewart, Hayward	75	Sutphen, Samuel C.	311
Joe	196	Saphrona Ann Oxsheer	311
Lucy Beale	196	Sarah Wilson Oxsheer	310
Lulie Townsend	75	William T.	310
Mary Eugenia	75	Sutton, Felecia	217
Silas	75	John	217
Thomas	75	Swanne, Thomas	5 13
Thornton	75	Swerengen, Joseph	177
Townsend	75	Swicegood, Beverly Joan	315
William Wormely	75	Etta Jean	315
Stinson, Billie Free	174	Joyce Dean	315
Emma Bealle	173	Monta Ray	315
John A.	173	Peggy Lois Beal	294 315
Peyton	174	Robert Larry	315
Will	173 174	Walter	294 315
William	174	Swisher, Ella	110
Stolle, Caroline	90	Swope, Edmond David	316
Stoneham, Anna	294	Edmond Donald	316
May Rebecca	302	Marla Louise	316
Susan	295	Viva Dones Beal (Applegate)	
Storney, Johanna	217		316
William	217	Sydnor,	28
Story, Edwin R.	196	Ruth	208 250
Zacharias	192	Symes, Elizabeth	213
Stover, Okey May	88	Ellen	29
Stribling, Allen N.	88	Thomas	213
Caroline Neale	239		
Catherine B.	88	Tabb,	212
Cornelia A.	88	Katie Carter	212
Donna Maria	88	Louise Tapscott	122
Elizabeth	88	Talbois, Anne	274
Elizabeth Page	238	Elizabeth Gascoigne	274
Elizabeth Wright	238	George	274
Jewell C.	88	Talbutt, William	237
Mathew W.	88 238	Taliaferro, Alexander G.	262
Otis F.	88 238	Ann Hay	210
Taliaferro	239	Ann Walker (Carter)	262
Thomas B. Snickers	239	Baron	261
William N.	88	Ben F.	79
Stuart, Florence Holcombe Beale	137	Charles	78
Gordon Clark	137	Elizabeth Catlett	262
Sophia Clarkson	136	Frances Amanda Booth	262
Stubbs, William Carter	216	Francis	262
Sturgeon,	126	Harriet Throckmorton	266
Sturman, Mary	47	Harriett	262
Suesserott, Benjamin J.	112	James	262
Marie Schmucker	112	James Baytop	262
Sullivan, Kathryn	173	James Monroe	262
Surcegood, Monterey	294	Jane	80
Peggy Beal	294	John	262
Walter	294	John Wishart	262
		Lawrence	262

Taliaferro, Lucy	211	262	Taylor, Benjamin Binford	139
Lucy Booth Jones		262	Catherian Jean	315
Mary		262	Catherine Pendleton	265
Mary Throckmorton	262	266	Edmund	264
Phillip		262	Elizabeth	264
Robert		262	Elizabeth	265
Sarah	79	210	Elizabeth Lee	246
Sarah Baytop		262	Erasmus	247
Sarah Elizabeth Smith		262	Frances 215 246 247	265
Sarah Grymes		262	Frances	264
Walker	20	262	Frances Merle Gibson	315
Warner, T.		262	George 152	247
Warner Throckmorton		262	Gladys	196
William	247	262	Harriett	300
Talk, Alice Bond Sneed		303	James 31 247 264	265
Arthur Lynn		303	John	265
Oscar Pleasants		303	June Allen	29
Talley, Mary Mildred		60	Maria Parker	139
Taussig, Katherine Meredith			Martha	265
Thomas		182	Martha Thompson	265
Tavenner, George		263	Mary 251	264
Taverner, Elizabeth	30	31	Mary Gregory	264
	125	127	Milly	247
Elizabeth		263	Rhoda Trigg Beale	102
John	30	132	Robert	253
Rebekah		132	Stanley Charles	315
Richard		263	Susan	147
Sarah		263	Winifred	293
William		263	Zachary	246 265
Tayloe, Ann Corbin	219	263	Temple,	190
Catherine		49	Anne Catherine	54 238
Eleanor		219	Templeton,	234
Elizabeth		218	Anne Gordon	234
Elizabeth Griffin Fauntleroy		219	Terrell, Glenn	172
		263	H. D.	172
Elizabeth Gwyn (Lide)		263	Jean	172
Elizabeth Gwynn Lyde	219	263	Jessie Beale	172
Elizabeth M.		49	Zachery	21
Jane		264	Terrent, Leonard	210
John	31	37	Mary Brooke	210
	40	41	Thacker,	188
	43	46	Eltonhead Conway	214
	49	218	Henry	214
Mary		219	Thomas, James	121
Rebecca		244	Job	144
Rebecca Ogle		264	Maria L.	109
Rebecca Plater		219	Marian Buckey	121
Richard		42	William A.	177
Sarah		264	Thompson, Agnes Reed	76
William	30	31	Caroline Tucker	268
Taylor, Alice Thornton Catlett	265	219	Elizabeth	215 271
Allen		263	Georgia	301
Ann		205		
Anna				

Thompson, Georgia Sneed	301	Throckmorton, Frances Mason	266
Gilles	49	Gabriel	254 265 266
Jessie	186	Harriet	266
Joseph	161	Johanna Beaufoe	265
J. V.	123	John	265 266
Lewis Stienrod	271	John Aris	266 273
Lillian Blanche	301	Judith	27
Margaret Elizabeth	171	Julia Langhorne	266
Martha	247 265	Lucy	215 266
Mary Evelina Moffett	271	Margaret Olney	265
Phillip	301	Martha	266
Robert	21	Mary	262 266
Terry	301	Mary Anne Hooe	266
Williams	265 268	Mary Barnes	266
William A.	161	Mary Reade	254 266
William P.	271	Mildred	266
William Payne	98	Mordecai	254 266
Thomson, Elizabeth Pascoe	121	Richard	265
John J.	110	Robert	215 265 266
Mary Caroline Beale	110	Sarah	266
Thornburg, Elizabeth	161	Sarah McCarty	266
Thornton,	51	Thomas	265 266
Adeline S.	80	Warner	266
Carter	80	Thurman, John	312
Charles H.	90	Rebecca Oxsheer	312
Elizabeth	57	Thurston, Foster	77
Elizabeth Fitzhugh	229	M. F.	77
Francis	229	Tidball,	103
Lucy	80	Joseph	81
William	229	Josiah	54
William H.	80	Tilden, Elizabeth	275
Thorp, Edmund	195	Timberlake, John S.	19
Mary	180	Nancy	19
Threadgill, Lois	172	Tillinghast, Joseph Leonard	138
Thro, Myrtle Edwynna Smith (McConnell)	300	Mary Anne	133 138
William M.	300	Tingey, Thomas	134
Throckmorton, Agnes Alderbury	265	Tiplady,	261
Agnes Besford	265	Elizabeth	15 16 22 233
Albion	266	John	15 17 22 23 233
Alice Bedles	266	Matthew	15
Anne Chore	266	Rebecca	17 18 22
Catherine Morrow	265	Ruth	15 22
Charles B.	266 273	Ruth Beale	233
C. Wickliffe	273	Susanna	15 22 23
Charles Wickliffe	266 273	Tippett, George W.	91
Eleanor de Spineto	265	James B.	91
Elizabeth Baynham	265	James C.	91
Elizabeth Pickering	265	James F.	91
Emma Lawrence	265	Tipton, John	108
Fanny Hall (Wickliffe)	266	John Butler	181
Frances Cook	273	Lavinia	181
	266	Todd,	171

Todd, Elizabeth Wilson	171	Trevelian, William	18
Todhunter, Sarah	183	Trever, Karl L.	131 143
Tollett, John	309	Trigg, Abram	102
Margaret	309	Rhoda	102
Nancy Wilson	309	Trimble, John	248
Tomlin, Alice Olivia	65	Mary Christian (Moffett)	248
Elizabeth	35	Tripplett, Eliza	78
Elizabeth Bathurst	207	Trossback,	178
Fanny	50	Ellen Beale	178
Lucy	50	Truxton, Emily	128 138
Maria	50	Mary	128
Mary	50	Thomas	128 138
Robert	32	Tucker,	188
Robert Y.	35	Adeline	188
Susan Fauntleroy	65	Alexander	268
W. B.	50	Amanda Frances	268
Walker	39	Caroline	268
William	207	Catherine Smith	268
Tompkins, Anne Dickson	220	Edward	268
Benjamin J.	18	Elizabeth	268
Claudius	18	Elizabeth Day	268
Emily	18	Elizabeth Glaze	268
Frances	18	Elizabeth Kennard	268
Hardenia L.	18	Franklin Beale	268
Reuben R.	18	Jane Gibbons	268
Robert	18	Johanna	219 218 269
Sarah Day	18	Johanna Corbin	219
Susan Goodwin	18	John	226 268
William	265	John Beale	162 268
Toombs, Mary Beal Oxsheer	301	John Fletcher	268
Roy A.	301	Joseph Milton	268
Toplady, John	252	Maria	268
Mary	252	Mary Ann Day	268
Samuel	16	Mary Anne Mildred	268
William	252	Mary Dapana Curtis	268
Torrence, William Clayton	248	Matilda Dills	268
Towers, James	254	Mazie	268
Travers, Elizabeth	203	211	267
Elizabeth	267	Mildred Beale	268
Frances Allerton	267	Myrtle	178
Giles	203	Polly	268
Hannah Ball	267	Robert	218 219
Lucy Carter	267	Rose	226
Million	267	Rose	228
Rawleigh 23 31 42 205	213	Sallie	268
Rebecca	267	Samuel	268
Samuel	203	Sarah	226 227
William	205	Virginia Way	268
Winifred	214	William	268
Traversesee Travers	49	William Greenville	268
Travis, Josie Beale	203	William Greenville	268
Phillip A.	267	Tulloch, Barbara Garland	22
	194	Jane	22
	194	Thomas	22

Turberville, Eliza Tayloe	43	Tyler, Katherine Garnett	71
Elizabeth	268	Lyon G.	138
Elizabeth Tayloe	219	Marty Elizabeth	186
Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin	218	Walter	71
	219	Tyler's Quarterly	277
Frances Ashton	268	Tyson, Boone	296
Gawin Corbin	218	Daniel Wright	296
George	218	Helen Hefley	296
	219	Helen Jane	296
	229	Julia Beal (Batte)	296
	243	Lillian	296
George B.	80	Mary Vada	296
George L.	42	Mazie Boone	296
George Lee	66	Samuel	296
George Richard Lee	218	Samuel Wright	297
Hannah Lee	218	Selwyn	296
Johanna	219		
Henrietta Lee	269		
John	37	Umsted, Margaret Beale	
	40	Hemphill	140
	42	Scott	140
	44	Underwood, Margaret	209
Lettice	268	Rebecca	182
Lettice Corbin	269	William	31
Lettice Fitzhugh	229	Unger, Elsie	173
Martha Corbin	219	Upton, John	209
Martha Felicia	66	Margaret Underwood	209
Martha Lee	218	Urry, William C.	6
Mary Daingerfield	219	Utie, George	248
Troilus Lewis	269	Util, Elizabeth Carter	211
Turner, Annie	269	Nathaniel	211
Boynton	75		
Jane	79		
Jane Fauntleroy	80		
Joseph	224	Valentine, Nina Mae	303
Lucy	197	Vance, John F.	270
Mary E.	59	John P.	252
Sallie	56	Mary	252
Sally Fauntleroy	73	M. E.	270
Thomas	151	Vanderbilt, Alfred Gwyne	142
Tutt,	224	Mrs. George	138
Ann Brown	79	Manuela Hudson	142
Ann Mason Chichester	251	'Molly'	142
Benjamin	28	Vandergrift, May	153
Charles Pendleton	251	Van Meter, Charles Taverner	110
Eliabeth Pendleton	251	Edwin Harness	110
James	251	Edwin L.	110
Tuttle, Mary	77	Elenor M. Beale	110
Twymen, T. Barton	60	Frances Harness	110
Tyler,	27	Isaac C.	92
Alice Jane	45	Kathleen	110
Ashton	80	Lillian Vause	110
Frances Beale	71	Mary Munzell Loraine	110
Frank	1	Mauding	110
John	14	Rebecca Beale	110
Judge	71		
	186		
	27		

Van Meter, Sarah E.		92	Walker, George	68	72
Syble Iline		110	Hardin	68	72
Van Reener, Frances		199	Herbert		174
Van Winkle, Mary		111	Jane		310
Vass, Alex	28	30	John		220
Vaughn, Bruce		159	Kate Bealle		174
Ed		159	Kathryn Bealle		174
Fannie Beale Goodson		159	Margaret		174
Ray		159	Mary Ann		305
R. B.		159	Olive Todd		308
Vauson, Sarah	15	17	Rosa	68	72
Vauters, Richard		57	William	68	72
Vick, Joseph		191	Winifred		174
Vidian, Mary		5	Wallace, Ann B.		54
Vincent,		64	Anne		256
Adrian		257	Arthur		53
Helena		257	Eliza C.		54
John		257	Gustavus		53
Vines, William		189	Gustavus B.		54
Virginia Magazine of History & Biography	276	277	James		26
Vivian,....		311	James W. M.		152
Vivion, Lena	56	73	Jean		234
Voss,		210	John M.		54
Elizabeth Brooke		210	Mary		26
Vowles, Charles		153	William		256
Henry		153	William M.		53
Mary Frazier		153	Waller,		188
Susan		153	Elbert		163
Walter		153	Elizabeth		207
Zachariah		153	Robert		207
Sarah Elizabeth Beale			Sarah Elizabeth Beale		188
Waddell, James Gordon		235	Walsh, Evelyn		141
Lucy Gordon		235	Thomas		141
Waddill, Ella		194	Walton, James		177
Waddy, Elizabeth		21	Ward,		171
Wade, Robert		181	Tabitha Cooper		171
Wagener, Ann McCarty		206	Warde, Thomas		22
Mary Elizabeth	163	206	Catherine		174
Peter	163	206	Charles Crossfield		174
Sarah		206	Frances		174
Sarah Chichester		206	Ida Bealle		174
Sinah		163	Louisiana		181
Sinah B.		206	Maria F.		21
Sinah McCarty		206	Warner, Augustine	16	205
Waggener, Andrew		55	Mildred Reade		254
Attarah B.		89	Warrick, Sallie		200
Charles B.		89	Warwick, Andrew		271
Helen Virginia	86	89	Agnes Dunlap		271
Walke, Mary		211	Charles		270
Walker, Anne		220	Charles Cameron		104
Eleanor	68	72	Elizabeth	104	271

Warwick, Elizabeth Dunlap	270	Waters, Eleanor Magruder	
Eliza Gatewood	271	Briscoe	118
Ida	104	Frances Conway Hite	118
Jacob	104	Susan	118
James Wood	104	Tilghman	118
Jane	103	Washington	118
John	104	William	118
John Andrew	104	Watkins, Henry	22
Lillie	104	John	22
Margaret	271	Mary Jane	175
Mary	104	Rebecca	23
Mary Vance	270	William	23
Rachel	270	Watson, Ann Robison	253
Washington,	210	Watts, Catherine	21
Amphillis	272	John	190
Ann Peter	272	Waugh, Gowry	268
Anne	273	Lettice Turberville	268
Anne Brodhurst (Brett)	273	Way, Virginia	268
Anne Fairfax	243	Wayne, Anthony	183
Anne Pope	272	Weaver, Elizabeth Bell	
Augustine	272	Gallaher	120
Betty	273	Ernest Marvin	120
Bushrod	117	Katharine E.	112
Catherine Whiting	272	Ollie Lee	120
Charles	205	Webb,	27
Eleanor Orme	272	Edna Phyllis	301
Elizabeth	205	Ernest	313
Emma Willis	117	Eula	314
Frances Appleton	272	George	313
George 65 117 121 192 204	208	Joe	313
220 224 229	259	Leon	314
George Corbin	272	Margaret	27
George Eskridge	205	Mattie Smith	313
Hannah	272	Samatha Ann	314
Hannah Bushrod	210	Weber, Cara	301
Hannah Fairfax	272	Welch, Colleen	294
Jennie	117	Ellie Beal	294
John	80	Lois Colleen	315
John Augustine	117	Marion O.	294
Lawrence	243	Sarah	178
Martha Custis	205	Weldon, George	160
Mary B.	28	Weems, M. L.	44
Mary Ball	205	Welford, A. L.	49
Mildred	272	A. N.	49
Mildred Werner	272	B. Randolph	49
Samuel Bonam	205	R. Carter	49
Sarah Tayloe	264	Weller, Catherine	90
Thomas	272	Porter A.	90
Warner	272	Wellford, T. Dabney	145
Welles	273	Wells, Helen Jane Tyson	296
William Augustine	264	R. W.	296
Waters, Ann Pattering	118	Welsh, Katherine Udine	298

Wendell, Anna M. Hale	101	Wickliffe, Charles	273
Eva Marie	101	Elizabeth	273
Jacob A. T.	101	Fanny Hall	273
Romain P.	102	Lydia Hardin	273
Werner, Augustine	272	Nathaniel	249 273
Mildred	272	Rhoda Hall	273
West, A. M.	29	Robert	273
Alice Robertson (Sneed)	304	Robert Logan	273
James Marion	304	Wier,	122
Louise M.	122	Elizabeth Hite	122
Margene	304	Wilhoit, James N.	153
Marian	304	Mary Lizzie Kite	153
Rachel	181	Wiley, Jane	161
Westbrook, Jack	315	Wilkie, Alice MacKenzie	59
Michel Larry	315	William & Mary Quarterly	277 287
Monta Ray Swicegood	315	Williams,	159 198
Weymouth, Thomas Viscount	223	A. D.	109
Wheatley, Garland T.	216	Ann	177 180
Sarah Cook	216	Anne	198
Wheeler, Emily Beale	142	Arthur	192
Elizabeth Brown	128	Drury	198
George	142	Eleanor Lee	186
John	315	Eleanor Lee Bassett	186
Junius	142	Elizabeth	198
Logan K.	315	Elizabeth Beal	198
Lois Collen Welch (Long)	315	George	191 192
Wherret, John	178	Gertie Goodson	159
Marie Beale	178	Hugh Lawson	186
Whiting, Catherine	272	Isaac	192
White, Agnes	307	James	177
Harry	184	Jeremiah	198
James	177	John	194
Martha	106	Lillian Long (Beal)	314
Mary	297	Lucy Beale	194
Wesley	83	Maria Elizabeth	186
William	261	Martha	238
Whitehead, Margaret P.	193	Mary Van Meter	260
Mary	194	P. M.	314
Richard	139	Polly	198
Whitfield, Benjamin	193	Polly Beal	198
Whiting, Anne Countess	194	Robert	197
Catherine	192	Ruth	172
Euphrania Ellts Pemberton	272	Veta Lee	109
Henry Augustine	190	Vincent	260
John R.	190	William	198
Julia Emeline	189	Williamson,	205
Louisa E. Beal	190	Catherine	106
Louisa Randolph	190	Jacob	106
Thomas Lewis	190	Mary Beale Higgins	106
Whittaker, Rebecca	190	Martha White	106
Whittington, Howell	4	Willis,	12
Wickliffe, Anne Montgomery	192	Ann Alexander (Smith)	273
Logan	193		
	249		
	273		

Willis, Ann Madison		117	Wilson, Greenberry	308	309
C. B.		156	Hannah		161
Carver		316	James	171	172
Elizabeth		169	James Ewell		45
Elizabeth Craigbill		316	James Henry Thomas		172
Elizabeth Landon		211	John	161	182
Elizabeth Madison	247	273	Jordan		195
Elizabeth Ryland		117	Joshua		116
Elizabeth Washington	205	272	Louvassie McKinney		309
Emma		117	Lynn Snyder		301
Fanny Beale		316	Mabel	128	143
Fanny Madison	117	316	Margaret Tollett		309
Francis Madison		316	Martha Beals		182
Frances Madison Hite		117	Mary		171
Harry		169	Nancy	171	309
Henry	33 246	247	Nanny		195
John	169	220	Polly		309
Louise Edrington		316	Rebecca Whitfield		172
Mary	160 220	246 247	Robert		90
Mary Alice Beale		156	Sarah	309	310
Mary Evelyn		316	Susan		301
Mary Monroe Manning		316	Tabitha Beal		171
Nathaniel	117 205	272	Virginia Sue Atwell		301
Patty		117	William		171
Peachy		117	William B.	309	311
Roberta		117	William C.		195
Thomas Carver		117	Windebank, Frances Dymoke		274
Thomas Hite		117	Francis	15	255
William Ballard		316	Mildred	16 253	273
William Beale		316	Thomas	253	274
William Manning		316	Winslow, Benjamin		82
Winifred Beale	169 247	273	Susannah		82
Willison, Rachel		275	Winston, Ann		158
Willoughby, Elizabeth		202	James		21
Thomas		202	Martha		234
Wilson,		308	Maude		154
Archibald	163	206	William		158
Arthur Morton		139	Wise, Charles		233
Benjamin		197	Frances		233
Carey		309	John		238
Charity		195	Mary Henry		238
Charles Bratcher		309	Rachel Goodwin		233
Cherry		195	Withers, Emily Theresa Harrell (Marsh)		180
Edward		45	Guy	180	181
Edward Ewell		45	Withrow, James		48
Effie M.		90	Sally Morris Edgar		48
Elizabeth		171	Wolfarth, Anna		294
Elizabeth L.		91	John T.		294
Emily Power Beale		139	Katherine		294
Forbes		301	Mary Carter Beal		294
Francis Ewell		45	Scott		294
Goodhue		309			

Wolffarth, Scott Edward	294	Wright, Frances	208
Wolgate, Alicia	128	Francis	273
Wood, Ann	240	Job	191 192
Brereton J.	59	Mary	250
C. Russell	59	Wyndock, Hariette	111
Charles Dudley	59	Wyatt, Eleanor Waters	
Elizabeth	113	Aisquith	119
Eliza Roberts	59	H.	309
Elizabeth Fauntleroy	223	James Edward	119
Sir Henry	118	Jemina	309
James	55 95	Jemira	309
John	310	Lee	309
John Dudley	113	Ruth	309
Judith Howard	59	Wythe, John	22
Lily Kelly Harrell	117	Rebecca	22 23
Lois Theresa	180		
Lucy Henry	180	Yates,	64
Mary Neely	59	Frances	254
Mattie	180	Sarah	64
Myrtle Elizabeth	59	Yeatman, Charles	68
Nellie Roberts	103	Yerby, Thomas	161
Ophelia	117	Youell, Anne Lee	246
Peter	118	Thomas	246
S. E.	180	Young, Allie Hood	300
Stanley Edison	180	Edwin	84
Susanna	118	James A.	88
Walker	113	Lucy	304
Woods,	271	Norbone	88
Elizabeth Warwick	271	Otis S.	88
William	271	Sarah	26
Woodson, Elizabeth Ferris	274	Thad H.	68
H. M.	274	Younger,	188
John	274		
Mary	274		
Robert	274		
Sara	274		
Woodward,	197		
Mary	19		
Temperance	191		
Wooten, Anne	197		
Wormeley, Catherine	192		
Eleanor Tayloe	218		
Elizabeth	243		
Elizabeth Armistead	211		
John	203		
Judith	243		
Ralph	148 203 211 218		
Ralph Randolph	264		
Worrell, Thomas B.	148		
Worrell, Thomas B.	195	196	
Worthington, John	202		
Wright, AnneWashington	273		
David	198		

